DK EYEWITNESS TRAVEL

ITALIAN RIVIERA

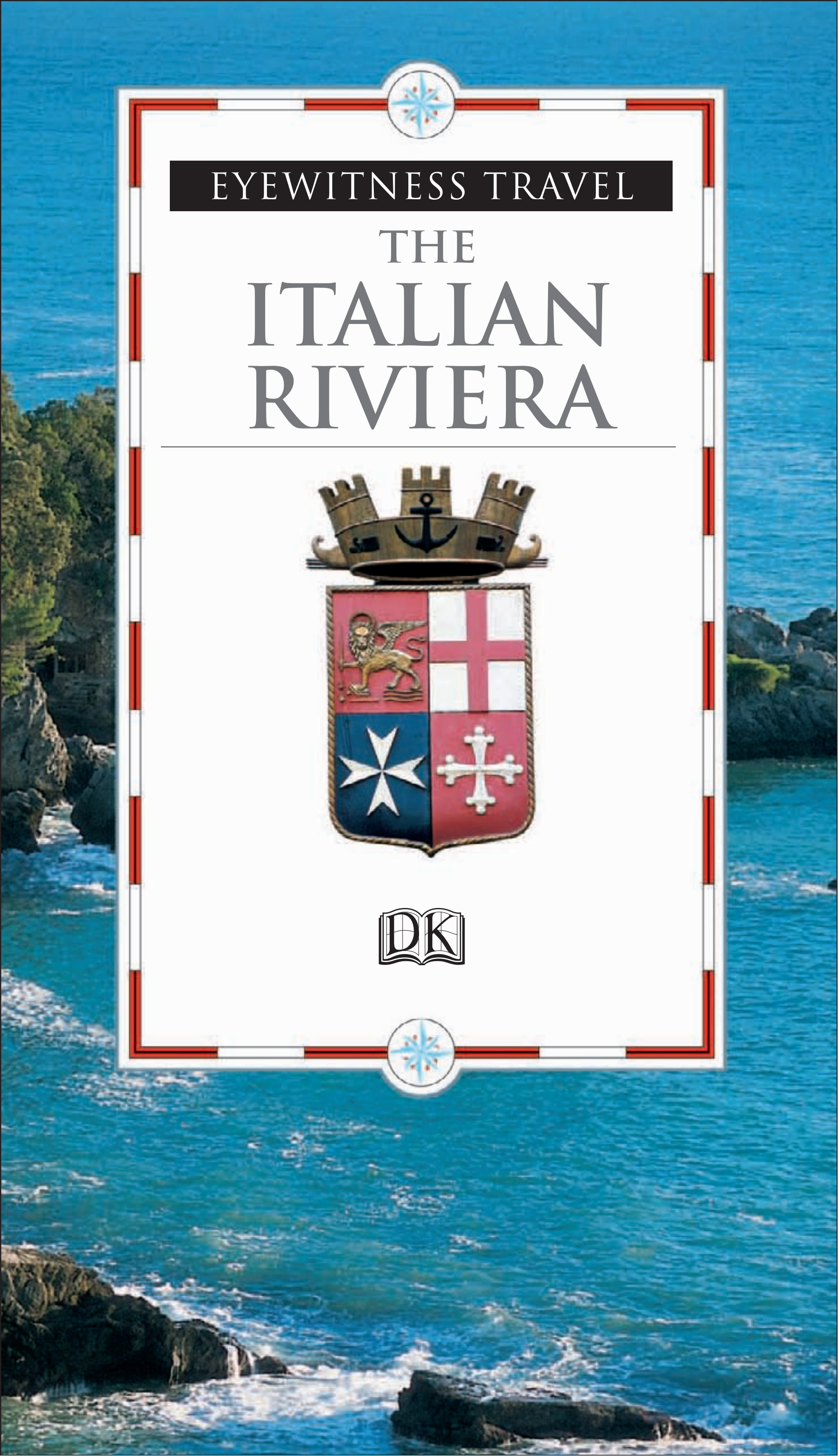
THE GUIDES THAT **SHOW YOU**
WHAT OTHERS ONLY **TELL YOU**

VISIT…

LANZAROTE
Caliente.COM

EYEWITNESS TRAVEL

THE ITALIAN RIVIERA



EYEWITNESS TRAVEL

THE ITALIAN RIVIERA

DK

LONDON, NEW YORK,
MELBOURNE, MUNICH AND DELHI
www.dk.com

PRODUCED BY Fabio Ratti Editoria Srl, Milan, Italy
PROJECT EDITOR Emanuela Damiani
EDITORS Emanuela Damiani, Giovanna Morselli
DESIGNERS Silvana Ghioni, Alberto Ipsilanti, Modi Artistici
CONTRIBUTORS
Fabrizio Ardito, Sonia Cavicchioli,
Maurizia De Martin, Gianluigi Lanza
PHOTOGRAPHER
Lucio Rossi
ILLUSTRATORS
Andrea Barison, Gianluca Fiorani
CARTOGRAPHY
Roberto Capra, Luca Signorelli
Dorling Kindersley Limited
PUBLISHING MANAGERS Fay Franklin, Kate Poole
SENIOR ART EDITOR Marisa Renzullo
TRANSLATOR Fiona Wild
EDITOR Emily Hatchwell
CONSULTANT Leonie Loudon
PRODUCTION Linda Dare
Reproduced by Colourscan (Singapore)
Printed and bound by South China Printing Co. Ltd., China
First American Edition, 2005
11 12 13 14 10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1
Published in the United States by DK Publishing, Inc.,
375 Hudson Street, New York, New York 10014.
Reprinted with revisions 2008, 2011

Copyright © Mondadori Electra SpA 2003.
Published under exclusive licence by Dorling Kindersley Limited.
English text copyright © Dorling Kindersley Limited 2004, 2011.
A Penguin Company.
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED. WITHOUT LIMITING THE RIGHTS UNDER COPYRIGHT RESERVED ABOVE, NO PART OF THIS PUBLICATION MAY BE REPRODUCED, STORED IN OR INTRODUCED INTO A RETRIEVAL SYSTEM, OR TRANSMITTED, IN ANY FORM, OR BY ANY MEANS (ELECTRONIC, MECHANICAL, PHOTOCOPYING, RECORDING, OR OTHERWISE), WITHOUT THE PRIOR WRITTEN PERMISSION OF BOTH THE COPYRIGHT OWNER AND THE ABOVE PUBLISHER OF THIS BOOK.

PUBLISHED IN GREAT BRITAIN BY DORLING KINDERSLEY LIMITED.
A CATOLOG RECORD FOR THIS BOOK IS AVAILABLE FROM THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS.
ISSN 1542-1554
ISBN 978-0-75666-959-1

FLOORS ARE REFERRED TO THROUGHOUT IN ACCORDANCE WITH EUROPEAN USAGE; IE THE "FIRST FLOOR" IS THE FLOOR ABOVE GROUND LEVEL

Front cover main image: Vernazza, Cinque Terre

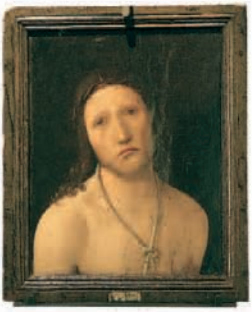
MIX
Paper from
responsible sources
FSC™ C018179
FSC
www.fsc.org

**The information in this
DK Eyewitness Travel Guide is checked regularly.**
Every effort has been made to ensure that this book is as up-to-date as possible at the time of going to press. Some details, however, such as telephone numbers, opening hours, prices, gallery hanging arrangements and travel information are liable to change. The publishers cannot accept responsibility for any consequences arising from the use of this book, nor for any material on third party websites, and cannot guarantee that any website address in this book will be a suitable source of travel information. We value the views and suggestions of our readers very highly. Please write to: Publisher, DK Eyewitness Travel Guides, Dorling Kindersley, 80 Strand, London, WC2R 0RL, Great Britain, or email: travelguides@dk.com.

◁ **The spectacular stretch of coast between Fiascherino and Tellaro**

CONTENTS

HOW TO USE THIS GUIDE **6**


***Ecce Homo* by Antonello da Messina, Palazzo Spinola, Genoa**

INTRODUCING THE ITALIAN RIVIERA

FOUR GREAT DAYS IN THE ITALIAN RIVIERA **10**

PUTTING THE ITALIAN RIVIERA ON THE MAP **12**

A PORTRAIT OF THE ITALIAN RIVIERA **14**

THE ITALIAN RIVIERA THROUGH THE YEAR **28**

THE HISTORY OF THE ITALIAN RIVIERA **32**

Sant'Andrea in Levanto

GENOA AREA BY AREA

GENOA AT A GLANCE **46**

IL CENTRO STORICO **48**

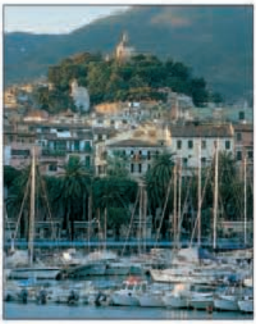
LE STRADE NUOVE **66**

FURTHER AFIELD **80**

GENOA STREET FINDER **90**

THE ITALIAN RIVIERA AREA BY AREA

THE ITALIAN RIVIERA AT A GLANCE **102**



The port of San Remo

The delightful scene at Paraggi, near Portofino

THE RIVIERA DI LEVANTE **104**

THE RIVIERA DI PONENTE **130**

TRAVELLERS' NEEDS

WHERE TO STAY **174**

WHERE TO EAT **184**

SHOPPING **198**

OUTDOOR ACTIVITIES **200**

ENTERTAINMENT **202**

Prized Ligurian olive oil

SURVIVAL GUIDE

PRACTICAL INFORMATION **206**

TRAVEL INFORMATION **210**

GENERAL INDEX **212**

PHRASE BOOK **222**

ROAD MAP *Inside back cover*

Genoa's revamped Porto Antico

HOW TO USE THIS GUIDE

The detailed information and tips given in this guide will help you to get the most out of your visit to the Italian Riviera. *Introducing the Italian Riviera* maps the region of Liguria and sets it in its historical and cultural context. The section *Genoa Area by Area* describes the main sights in the regional capital. *The Italian Riviera Area by Area* describes the sights and resorts east and west of Genoa along the Riviera di Levante and the Riviera di Ponente respectively, using maps, photographs and illustrations. Restaurant and hotel recommendations can be found in the section *Travellers' Needs*, together with information about shopping, outdoor activities and entertainment. The *Survival Guide* has tips on everything from transport to making a phone call.

GENOA AREA BY AREA

The centre of Genoa has been divided into two sightseeing areas, each with its own chapter. *Further Afield* describes areas outside the city centre. All the sights are numbered and plotted on an *Area Map*. Detailed information for each sight is presented in numerical order, making it easy to locate.

All pages relating to Genoa have red thumb tabs.

A locator map shows where you are in relation to other areas of the city centre.

Sights at a Glance lists the chapter's sights by category: Churches, Museums and Galleries, Historic Buildings, Streets and Piazzas.

1 Area Map

All the sights are numbered and located on a map.

2 Street-by-Street Map

This gives a bird's eye view of the heart of each sightseeing area.

Stars indicate the sights that no visitor should miss.

A suggested route for a walk covers the more interesting streets in the area.

3 Detailed information

All the sights in Genoa are described individually. Addresses, telephone numbers, opening hours and admission charges are also provided.

THE ITALIAN RIVIERA AREA BY AREA

The Italian Riviera has been divided into two areas, each of which has a separate chapter. The most interesting sights to visit are highlighted on a *Regional Map*.

THE ITALIAN RIVIERA AREA BY AREA 105

THE RIVIERA DI LEVANTE

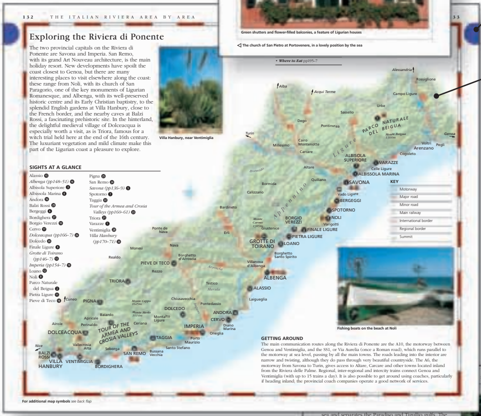
Thoughts turn, inevitably, when considering this part of the world, to the great poets who have lauded it, including the romantic poets Percy Bysshe Shelley and Lord Byron; there is even a gulf named in their honour. These poets and other writers have celebrated the enchantment of the Riviera di Levante, the gentleness of the climate, the colourful flowers and the beautiful coves.

Green shutters and flower-filled balconies, a feature of Ligurian houses

The church of San Pietro at Portovenere, in a lovely position by the sea

1 Introduction *The landscape, history and character of each region is described here, showing how the area has developed over the centuries and what it offers to the visitor today.*

Each area can be quickly identified by its colour coding.



132 THE ITALIAN RIVIERA AREA BY AREA

Exploring the Riviera di Ponente

SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

GETTING AROUND

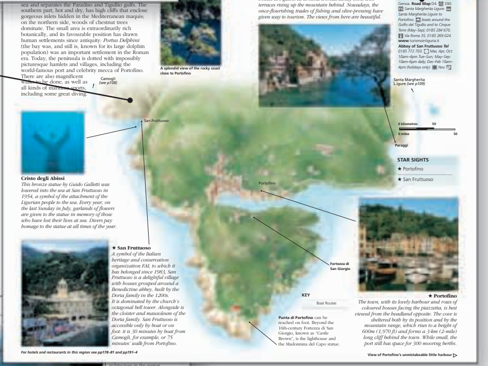
Villa Hanbury, near Ventimiglia

Fishing boats on the beach at Noli

For additional map symbols see back flap

2 Regional Map *This shows the road network and gives an illustrated overview of the whole region. All the sights are numbered and there are also useful tips on getting around the area.*

For all the top sights, a Visitors' Checklist provides the practical information that you will need.



THE RIVIERA DI LEVANTE 111

Paraggi

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

STAR SIGHTS

★ Portofino

★ San Fruttuoso

Cristo degli Abissi

View of Portofino's unmistakeable little harbour

3 The top sights *are given two or more pages. Historic buildings are dissected to reveal their interiors; museums and galleries have colour-coded floorplans to help you locate the most interesting exhibits.*

120 THE ITALIAN RIVIERA AREA BY AREA

Campiglia

Portovenere

Palmaria, Tino and Tinetto

La Spezia

San Terenzo

Lerici

THE GULF OF POETS

The harbour at Portovenere, with its characteristic painted houses

The Castello di San Terenzo seen at night

4 Detailed information *All the important towns and other places to visit are described individually. They are listed in order, following the numbering on the* Regional Map. *Within each town or city, you will find detailed information on important buildings and other sights.*

INTRODUCING THE ITALIAN RIVIERA

FOUR GREAT DAYS IN THE ITALIAN RIVIERA 10–11

PUTTING THE ITALIAN RIVIERA ON THE MAP 12–13

A PORTRAIT OF THE ITALIAN RIVIERA 14–27

THE ITALIAN RIVIERA THROUGH THE YEAR 28–31

THE HISTORY OF THE ITALIAN RIVIERA 32–43

FOUR GREAT DAYS IN THE ITALIAN RIVIERA

The Italian Riviera is best known for its glitzy resorts, sandy beaches and azure seas, but the region has much more to offer. These four tours will help you truly discover this delightful part of Italy – from picturesque fishing villages and historic cities, to prehistoric treasures and Roman remains. There are museums and galleries to visit, ancient churches to admire and unspoilt countryside to explore. Each tour is themed but can easily be adapted to suit individual needs. The family day in Genoa can be done on foot, but a car is needed for the other itineraries. The price guides include the cost of food and admission fees.

Butterfly on a flower

The striking structure of Il Bigo, inspired by the masts of a ship

FAMILY FUN IN GENOA

- **The port and lighthouse**
- **Fish life at the Aquarium**
- **The historic centre**
- **Strolling on Via Garibaldi**

Family of 4 allow at least €185

Morning

For stunning views take a ride on the panoramic lift, **Il Bigo** ("the crane"), at the ancient port *(see pp60–61)*. Children might like to see if they can spot **La Lanterna**, the 12th-century lighthouse that is the symbol of Genoa. The **Aquarium** *(see pp62–3)*, built within a ship anchored in the port, is another great choice for kids. The tanks exhibit all forms of ocean life, including seals, sharks and stingrays. Wander back through the **Biosfera**, a futuristic dome full of tropical plants, or go to the **Città dei Bambini**, a high-tech entertainment centre. Stop for lunch in one of the restaurants around the port.

Afternoon

Head for the **historic centre**, where you can see the supposed boyhood home of Christopher Columbus *(see pp56–7)*. Stroll though the atmospheric alleyways that snake out around **Piazza De Ferrari** *(see p54)*, or visit the **Palazzo Ducale** *(see p54)* and the **Duomo di San Lorenzo** *(see pp52–3)*. End the day with a slow walk along **Via Garibaldi**, lined with elegant *palazzi*, and an ice cream at one of the city's *pasticcerie*.

SECRETS OF THE CINQUE TERRE

- **Pretty Levanto**
- **Monterosso's churches**
- **The Path of Love**
- **Ice cream in Manarola**

Two adults allow at least €55

Morning

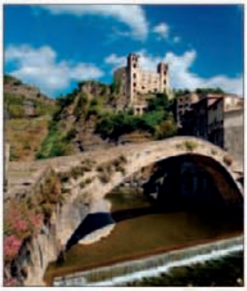
Start at **Levanto** *(see p117)*, exploring the zebra-striped church of Sant'Andrea, famed for its medieval artworks.

Colourful Riomaggiore, one of the pretty villages of the Cinque Terre

Drive on to **Monterosso al Mare**, the first of the lovely villages known as the **Cinque Terre** *(see pp118–19)*. Monterosso is split in to two parts. In the newer section is the church of San Francesco, with a painting of the Crucifixion by Van Dyck. Above the old town is the Sanctuary of Soviore, built over the remains of an 8th-century church. Continue to the picturesque **Vernazza** for lunch.

Afternoon

The **Via dell'Amore** ("Path of Love") is a 20-minute scenic walk that leads from **Manarola** to **Riomaggiore**, the liveliest of the Cinque Terre. For glorious sea views take the lift from the railway tunnel entrance to the top of the town. Dinner is best enjoyed in any of the excellent fish restaurants.



The bridge into the medieval village of Dolceacqua

PREHISTORIC SITES AND ARTISTIC TREASURES

- **Roman ruins in Ventimiglia**
- **Plant life at Hanbury Botanical Gardens**
- **Palaeolithic remains**
- **Monet's inspiration**

TWO ADULTS allow at least €115

Morning

The lively town of **Ventimiglia** *(see pp168–9)* should be visited during the morning, when it is possible to see the remains of the original Roman town, built in the 3rd century BC, at Albintimilium. A short drive along the coast will take you to **Hanbury Botanical Gardens** *(see pp170–71)*, where exotic plants from all over the world grow in the grounds of a beautiful 14th-century palazzo. Nearby are the **Balzi Rossi** ("Red Caves") *(see p169)*, where Palaeolithic remains and elaborate tombs dating back around 240,000 years have been found.

Stunning coastal views from the Ligurian hills

Afternoon

A 25-minute drive inland is **Dolceacqua** *(see pp166–7)*, famous for its red wine and architecture. The medieval castle and arched bridge of this pretty village were painted by the French artist Claude Monet. Further along the coastal road is **San Remo** *(see pp164–5)*, where you can visit the medieval old town, known as La Pigna ("pine cone"), or the Museo Civico, which contains many finds from local Palaeolithic caves. End the day with dinner at a seafront restaurant.

SECLUDED ABBEYS AND EXCLUSIVE HIDEAWAYS

- **Camogli's seafaring history**
- **San Fruttuoso's abbey**
- **Exclusive Portofino**
- **Villa Durazzo's gardens**

TWO ADULTS allow at least €110

Morning

Camogli *(see p108)* is the starting point for this tour. A pretty medieval village, it has a charming harbour crowded with brightly painted houses. Nearby is the Basilica di Santa Maria Assunta, lavishly decorated with gold, frescoes and sculptures. From the harbour you can take a boat trip to the hamlet of **San Fruttuoso** *(see p110)*, with its Benedictine abbey. The little church there has a cloister containing tombs of the Doria family. From Camogli it is around a half-hour drive to the exclusive resort of **Portofino** *(see pp110–13)*, where you can stop for lunch.

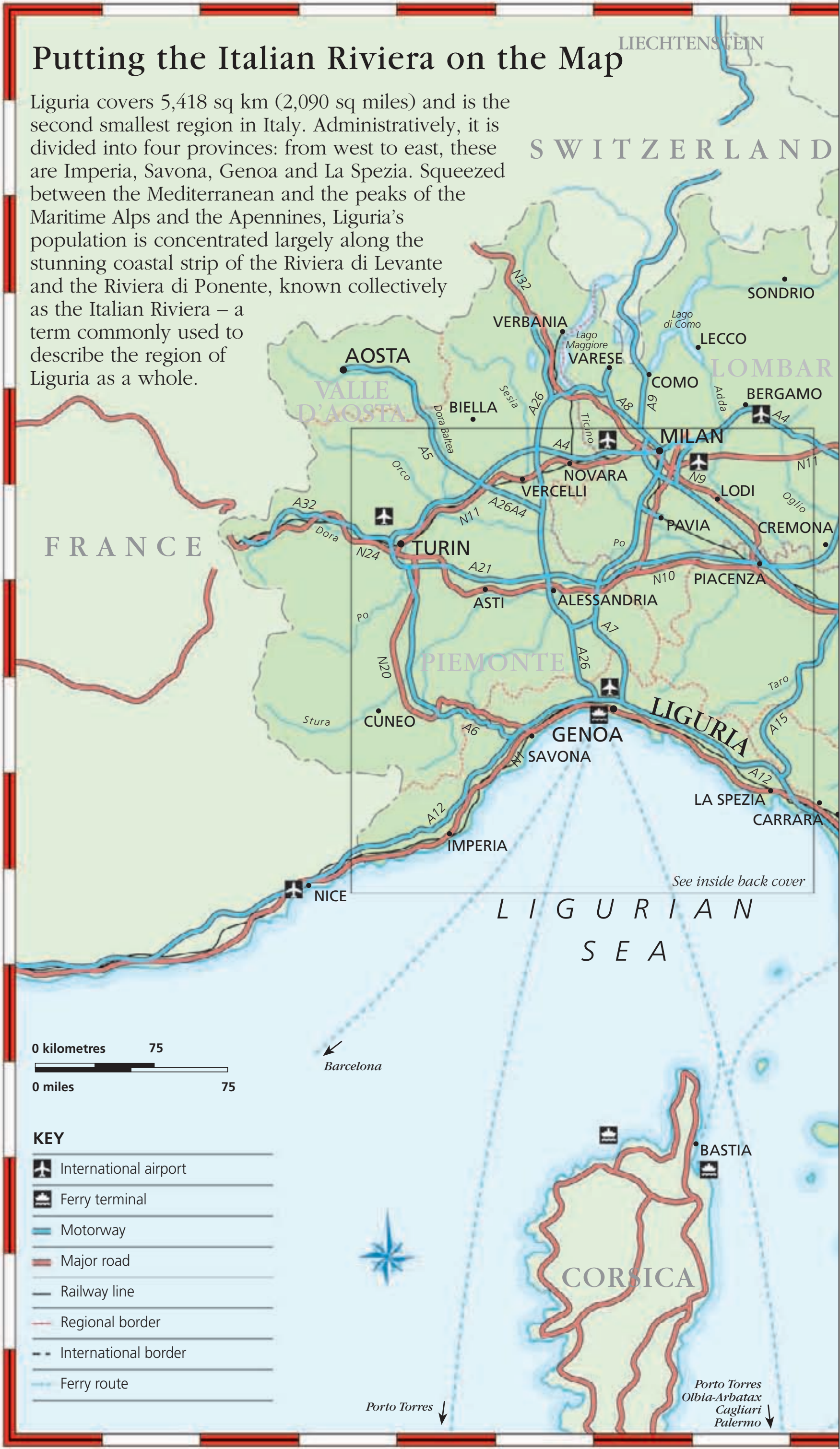
Afternoon

A walk around Portofino's lovely *piazzetta,* and then on to the view point at Fortezza di San Giorgio, is the perfect way to start the afternoon. A 10-minute drive up the coast is **Santa Margherita Ligure** *(see p109)*, home to the Parco di Villa Durazzo, a 16th-century villa set in lovely gardens above the town. End the day at a local restaurant.

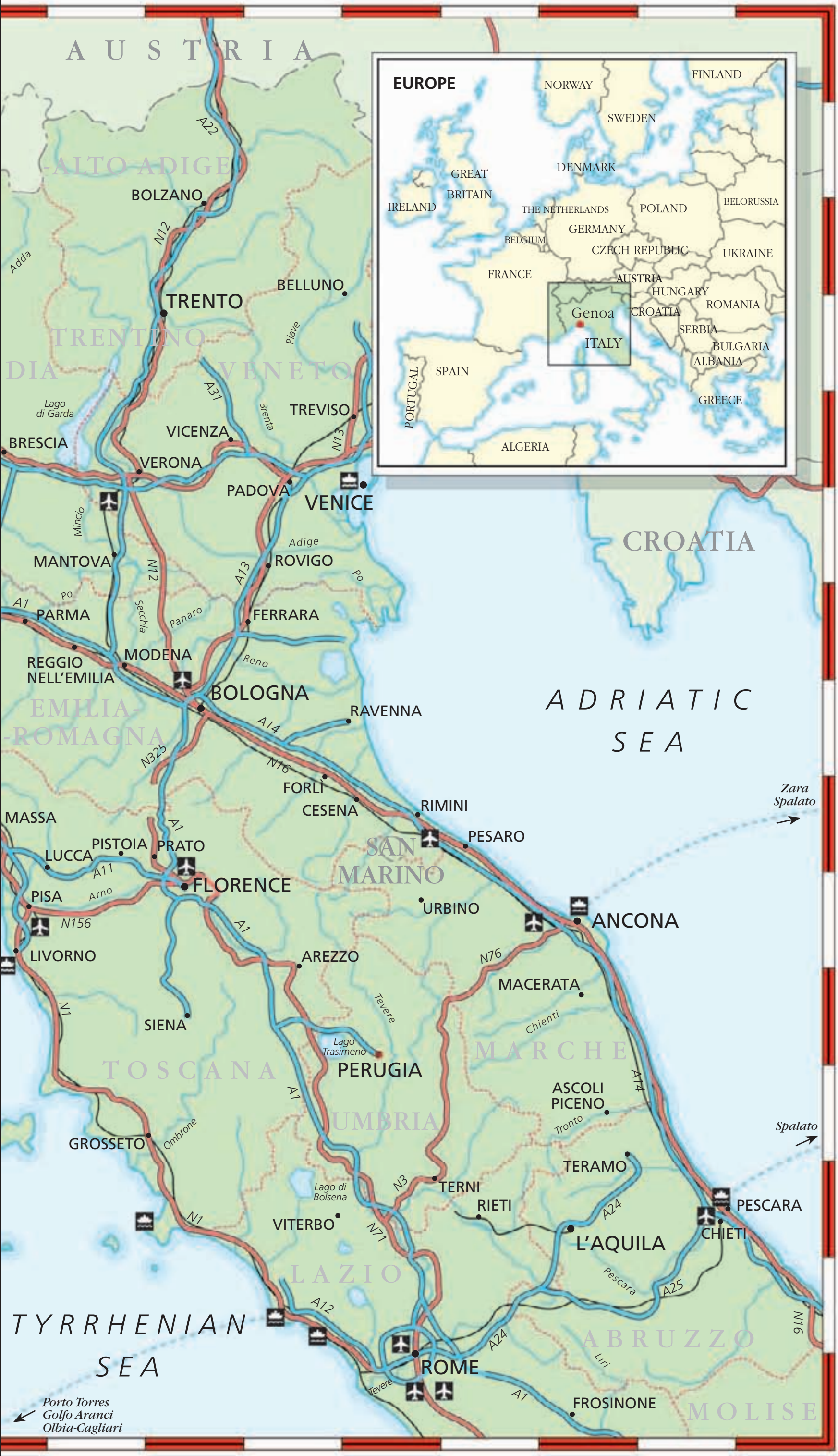
Boat trip to San Fruttuoso and its Benedictine abbey

Putting the Italian Riviera on the Map

Liguria covers 5,418 sq km (2,090 sq miles) and is the second smallest region in Italy. Administratively, it is divided into four provinces: from west to east, these are Imperia, Savona, Genoa and La Spezia. Squeezed between the Mediterranean and the peaks of the Maritime Alps and the Apennines, Liguria's population is concentrated largely along the stunning coastal strip of the Riviera di Levante and the Riviera di Ponente, known collectively as the Italian Riviera – a term commonly used to describe the region of Liguria as a whole.


LIECHTENSTEIN
SWITZERLAND
SONDRIO
Lago di Como
LECCO
VERBANIA
Lago Maggiore
VARESE
COMO
LOMBAR
BERGAMO
AOSTA
VALLE D'AOSTA
BIELLA
Sesia
Adda
A26
A8
A9
A4
N32
Dora Baltea
Ticino
MILAN
A5
Orco
NOVARA
N11
N9
VERCELLI
LODI
Oglio
A26A4
A32
FRANCE
Dora
TURIN
N24
PAVIA
CREMONA
Po
A21
N10
PIACENZA
ASTI
ALESSANDRIA
A7
N20
PIEMONTE
A26
Taro
Stura
CUNEO
A6
GENOA
LIGURIA
A15
SAVONA
A10
A12
LA SPEZIA
CARRARA
IMPERIA
NICE
See inside back cover
LIGURIAN SEA
0 kilometres 75
0 miles 75
Barcelona
BASTIA
CORSICA
Porto Torres
Porto Torres
Olbia-Arbatax
Cagliari
Palermo
KEY
International airport
Ferry terminal
Motorway
Major road
Railway line
Regional border
International border
Ferry route

◁ **Detail of the beautiful Byzantine mosaic in the Baptistry in Albenga**


AUSTRIA
ALTO ADIGE
BOLZANO
TRENTO
BELLUNO
TRENTINO
VENETO
DIA
Lago di Garda
BRESCIA
VICENZA
TREVISO
VERONA
PADOVA
VENICE
MANTOVA
ROVIGO
PARMA
FERRARA
REGGIO NELL'EMILIA
MODENA
BOLOGNA
EMILIA-ROMAGNA
RAVENNA
FORLÌ
CESENA
RIMINI
PESARO
SAN MARINO
MASSA
PISTOIA
PRATO
LUCCA
PISA
FLORENCE
URBINO
ANCONA
LIVORNO
AREZZO
MACERATA
SIENA
Lago Trasimeno
PERUGIA
MARCHE
TOSCANA
UMBRIA
ASCOLI PICENO
GROSSETO
TERAMO
TERNI
RIETI
PESCARA
CHIETI
L'AQUILA
VITERBO
Lago di Bolsena
LAZIO
ROME
ABRUZZO
FROSINONE
MOLISE
CROATIA
ADRIATIC SEA
TYRRHENIAN SEA
Zara Spalato
Spalato
Porto Torres Golfo Aranci Olbia-Cagliari
EUROPE
NORWAY
SWEDEN
FINLAND
DENMARK
GREAT BRITAIN
IRELAND
THE NETHERLANDS
POLAND
BELORUSSIA
GERMANY
BELGIUM
CZECH REPUBLIC
UKRAINE
FRANCE
AUSTRIA
HUNGARY
ROMANIA
Genoa
CROATIA
SERBIA
ITALY
BULGARIA
ALBANIA
SPAIN
PORTUGAL
GREECE
ALGERIA
A22
N12
A31
N13
A13
A1
A14
N16
N325
A11
N156
N1
N76
A24
A25
N3
N71
A12
Adda
Plave
Brenta
Mincio
Adige
Po
Secchia
Panaro
Reno
Arno
Tevere
Chienti
Tronto
Ombrone
Pescara
Liri

A PORTRAIT OF THE ITALIAN RIVIERA

The blue water of one of the loveliest stretches of sea in Italy laps the coast, with its rocks, maquis and pastel-coloured villages proud of their maritime tradition. Just behind, hills that are often silver with olive trees rise steeply to the Apennines, which separate Liguria from the other regions of northern Italy.

Monument to sailors

Bound to the north by alpine Piedmont, to the south by rolling Tuscany and to the east by the plains of the Po Valley, liguria is a world apart: no other Italian region has such a generous climate or mountainous landscape, nor one where the sea and the mountains are in such close proximity (in Liguria you are never more than 35 km/22 miles from the Mediterranean). This is a region that was always more easily reached by sea than by land.

The characteristics of Liguria derive from the geology that has shaped it. The margins of the region are clear: the mass of the Alps, partly handed over to France after World War II, lead as far as the threshold of the Colle di Cadibona, which marks the point where the long chain of the Apennines begins, running first east- and then southwards. To the south of these mountains is the narrow strip of land where, over the course of millennia, the Ligurian civilization developed: the people were naturally more inclined to turn to the sea and the large islands of the Mediterranean than towards the peaks behind.

It would be wrong, however, to assume, when pausing to admire the waters of Portofino, Genoa or Camogli, that a Liguria of the hinterland does not exist. Reached along

The spectacular rocky coast of the Cinque Terre, plunging into the sea

◁ **A staircase decorated with plants in one of Liguria's typical *carrugi* (narrow alleys)**

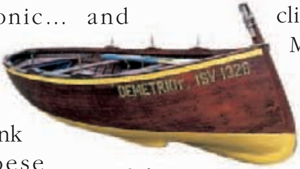
BAR
BAGNI LIDO

The seaside resort of Camogli

steep roads, en route to the mountain passes that were once crucial staging posts on any journey northwards, are fascinating towns such as Dolceacqua, beloved of Monet; Triora, known as the village of witches; or the villages of the Val di Vara. These places are just as Ligurian as the gentrified ports of the jet set.

THE PEOPLE

The temperament of the Ligurian people can be said to vary according to the character of the coast, being generally more open and sunny on the beach-rich Riviera di Ponente and more terse and taciturn along the rockier Riviera di Levante. The writer Guido Piovene noted in his *Viaggio in Italia, published in the 1960s, that* "The greatest diversity can be observed going from Genoa to the west. Here, the air of Provence breathes on a Liguria that is closed, laconic… and lacking imagination, creating a loquacious, colourful Liguria of storytellers, a halfway link between the Genoese and the Marseillais".



A typical *gozzo*, fishing dinghy

There is also a third Liguria, that of the mountainous region behind the coast. Traditionally, the people of the mountains mistrusted not just the coastal folk but the people living in the valleys. And the inhabitants of one valley would almost certainly be suspicious of the inhabitants of a neighbouring one. Such complex relationships are still part of everyday life in Liguria. To further complicate matters, there has been a steady exodus of people from the mountains towards the coast. While agriculture in the interior is in decline, tourism on the coast is booming.

Demographically, Liguria is in deep water. It has the lowest birth rate in Italy, making it the lowest in Europe, and an unusually aged population: 25 per cent of Ligurians are over 65 years old; one reason for this is the influx of retirees, attracted by Liguria's warm climate.

Retirees playing *bocce*, the local version of *boules*

TOURISM

The tourism industry started in the Italian Riviera in the 19th century, and it is now the dominant industry. The main attraction is, of course, the coast, with its 300 km (186 miles) of sandy or pebbly beaches, cliffs and small islands. Many of the towns and even the old fishing villages, from San Remo to Portovenere, are now devoted to tourism. While in the most

Fishermen, here on the beach at Spotorno, pulling nets in at dawn

famous seaside resorts you will find grand hotels built for the visiting aristocrats of the 19th century, many of the old fishing villages have a harbour rather than a beach and are riddled with the characteristic *carruggi* (the narrow alleys found in every medieval *centro storico* in Liguria), which rise and fall between tall, pastel-coloured houses.

Genoa, the Ligurian capital regally positioned at the centre of the region, is not easy to get to know. There is an abrupt change between the open spaces of the port and the narrow alleys of the town. The former has been the subject of a major but gradual regeneration, which has seen the creation of, among other things, the futuristic Aquarium, considered one of the finest in Europe. However, a Mediterranean soul can still be found in the streets of Genoa's historic centre, still redolent of those distant centuries when the galleys of "Genoa The Proud" were familiar in all the ports of the Levante.

Apricale, in the hinterland behind Imperia

When you have had your fill of the wealth, ostentation or over-development of the coast, then you should head into Liguria's interior, which is attracting growing numbers of visitors. They come looking for an unspoilt land of woods, rivers, lakes and peaks, where towns show another aspect of the history and people of Liguria.

Ligurian olives, used for some of Italy's finest oils

THE CUISINE

Getting to know the Italian Riviera also involves trying the local food and wine, which is offered in most local restaurants. Liguria's olive oil can compete with Italy's best, the fish and seafood are superb, and there are all sorts of other traditional foods, including delicious snacks, known as *stuzzichini*.

The food is just one facet of a region which, even to the most ardent fans of the sea, should not be regarded as merely a seaside resort.

The Landscape of Liguria

For most visitors to Liguria, the region means only one thing – the beaches, luxuriant vegetation and rocky slopes of the Riviera. Behind the coast, on the fertile plains and in the valleys, agriculture takes over – in particular, the age-old cultivation of olives and a burgeoning modern horticultural industry. Step further back and you're in the mountains, with their isolated villages and silent forests (Liguria is the most forested region in Italy). In winter, snow whitens the peaks just a short distance from the Mediterranean.

The rocky coast of Portovenere

THE COAST

Liguria's coastline would measure 440 km (274 miles) if a line were traced following the shore into every inlet and cove. To the west, the beaches are wider and the coastline gentler, while to the east, the landscape is characterized by cliffs and mountains reaching down to the shore, making beaches a rarity. The Ligurian Sea is the richest area for cetaceans (whales and dolphins) in the Mediterranean.

Dolphins *can be seen in the Ligurian Sea, especially in the sea off the coast of the Cinque Terre, as well as sperm whales and the occasional marine turtle. It is not unusual to see groups of these friendly creatures following the wash behind ferry boats, emerging from the water and performing somersaults.*

The palm tree ("la palma" *in Italian) was imported from North Africa and is now so common on the Riviera that it has given its name to a stretch of the Riviera di Ponente.*

THE COASTAL PLAINS

Although the plains occupy just one per cent of the region, they have always performed an important function. The climate is temperate and favourable for agriculture, and the soil very fertile. As a result, the plains are crammed with cultivated fields, as well as industries that cannot be located in rockier areas. This is the most densely populated part of Liguria: despite large areas of natural landscape, the plains have an average population of more than 300 inhabitants per square kilometre.

Mimosa, *originally from southwestern Australia, brightens up many parks and gardens with its bright yellow flowers in spring.*

Glasshouses *are a common feature of the plains. The cultivation of vegetables, fruit and flowers is one of Liguria's prime economic resources.*

Seagulls, never far away

WILDLIFE IN LIGURIA

Roe deer, found in the hills

The natural habitats of Liguria are very varied and the animal species that live there are equally diverse. In addition to the rich marine life, including whales in the waters extending southwards towards Corsica, there are many species of seabird (cormorants, shearwaters, gannets and terns). The hills are home to small mammals such as the fox, marten, badger and wild boar. In some areas roe deer and fallow deer have been reintroduced. At higher altitudes, in a gradual recolonization of the Apennine mountains, wolves have returned.

THE HILLS

Thirty per cent of Liguria consists of hill slopes, where the economy is based on the cultivation of olives (producing high-quality olive oil), ornamental plants, flowers and vines. In places where nothing is grown, the natural shrubby vegetation of the Mediterranean (known as maquis or *macchia)* dominates, followed, at higher altitudes, by pine woods and woods of chestnut and oak.

Olives *are cultivated on hill terraces, often overlooking the sea, as in the area of the Cinque Terre. The best-quality olive variety is the* taggiasca, *which yields a fine extra virgin olive oil.*

The fox, *like other small mammals, is a constant presence in hillside woods. They can also be seen in inhabited areas, searching for food.*

THE MOUNTAINS

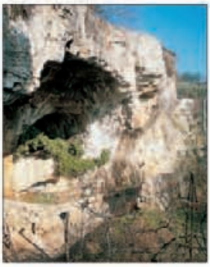
The Maritime Alps, to the west, and the Apennines, to the east, account for the largest chunk of Ligurian territory: as much as 69 per cent of the region is over 1,000m (3,281 ft) high. The proximity of the mountains to the Mediterranean has resulted in some botanically fascinating close juxtapositions of alpine and coastal plant and flower species. At the highest altitudes, conifers such as Scotch pine, silver fir, Norway spruce and larch predominate.

Edelweiss, *a lovely alpine flower, is found at higher altitudes. Look out for it during the flowering period, from July to August.*

The wolf *has been gradually moving up through the Apennines and has recently appeared in the Parco Naturale Regionale dell'Aveto, close to the border with Emilia-Romagna.*

Parks and Nature Reserves

The wildest and most unspoilt natural areas of Liguria are found, not surprisingly, in the hinterland. Here, a crisis in upland agriculture has seen the abandonment of mountain villages, with many vineyards and olive groves left to lie fallow; plants and wildlife are the main beneficiaries of such depopulation. Liguria's protected areas make up around 12 per cent of the region's land area and include six national parks, as well as nature reserves, mostly in the mountains. Each has a different character, from the Alpine valleys on the border with Piedmont, to the hills close to Tuscany. On the coast, after decades of tourist development, a series of marine and coastal reserves aims to conserve the last remaining unspoilt fragments of the Ligurian coast.

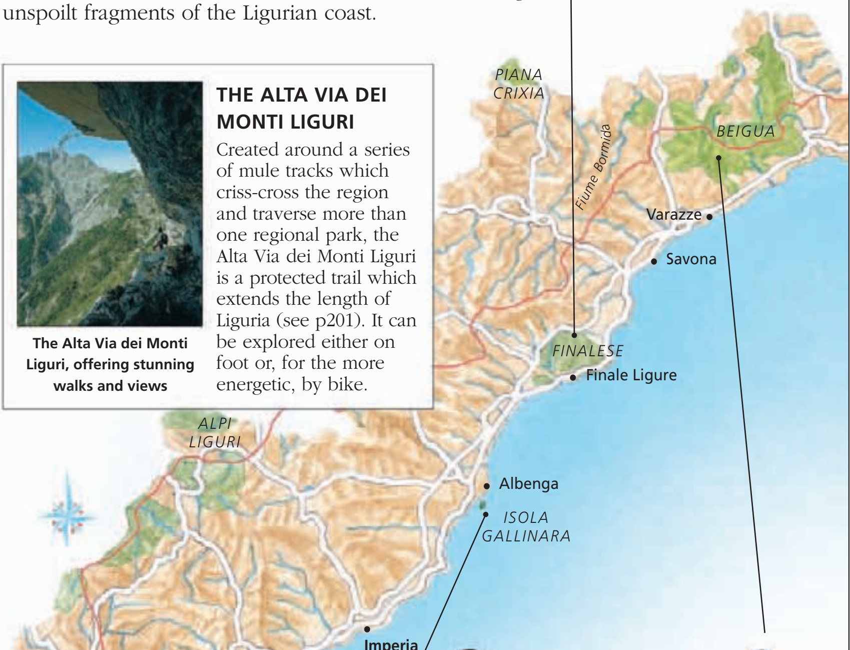


The Parco del Finalese (p144), *above Finale Ligure, has fascinating karst formations.*

The Alta Via dei Monti Liguri, offering stunning walks and views

THE ALTA VIA DEI MONTI LIGURI

Created around a series of mule tracks which criss-cross the region and traverse more than one regional park, the Alta Via dei Monti Liguri is a protected trail which extends the length of Liguria (see p201). It can be explored either on foot or, for the more energetic, by bike.



Isola Gallinara (see p151) and Isola Bergeggi (see pp140–41), already regional nature reserves, are set to become marine reserves.

Parco Naturale Regionale del Beigua

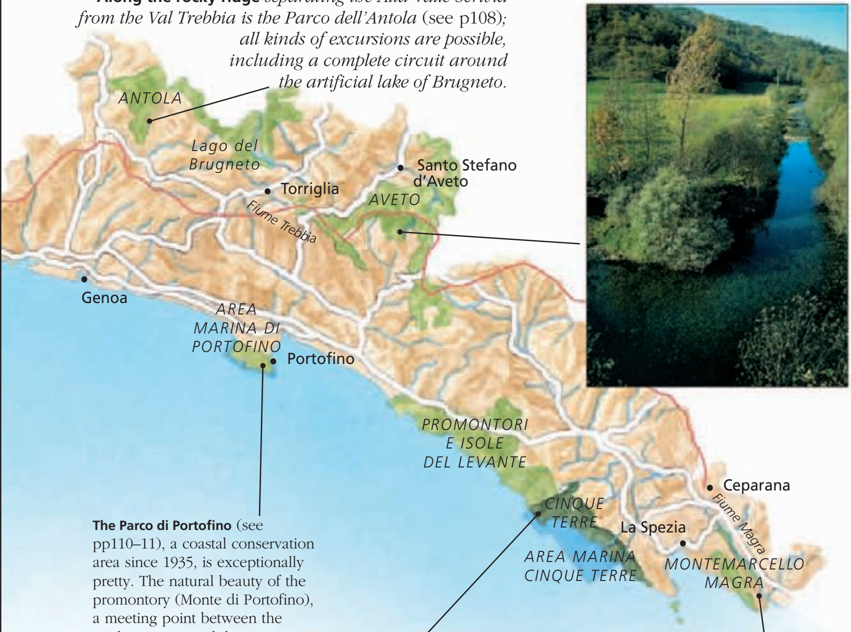
The Parco del Monte Beigua (see pp134–5) *is a park of high mountains. Its territory includes Monte Beigua and a series of other peaks which are only 6 km (4 miles) from the coast and yet exceed 1,000 m (3,280 ft) in height. Towards the border with Piedmont, the vegetation is typically alpine, while lower down, pines and larches give way to chestnut forest and then to Mediterranean maquis.*

KEY

- 🟩 National Park
- 🟩 Regional Nature Reserve
- 🟩 Other protected area
- 🟦 Marine reserve
- — Alta Via dei Monti Liguri

The Val d'Aveto *is protected by the park of the same name* (see pp114–5). It *includes the highest peaks in the Ligurian Apennines and valleys where upland agriculture was introduced by monks during the Middle Ages. The park encompasses the forest reserve of Le Lame, which has numerous (originally glacial) lakes and teems with wildlife.*

Along the rocky ridge *separating the Alta Valle Scrivia from the Val Trebbia is the Parco dell'Antola* (see p108)*; all kinds of excursions are possible, including a complete circuit around the artificial lake of Brugneto.*


ANTOLA
Lago del Brugneto
Torriglia
Santo Stefano d'Aveto
AVETO
Fiume Trebbia
Genoa
AREA MARINA DI PORTOFINO
Portofino
PROMONTORI E ISOLE DEL LEVANTE
CINQUE TERRE
AREA MARINA CINQUE TERRE
La Spezia
Ceparana
Fiume Magra
MONTEMARCELLO MAGRA

The Parco di Portofino (see pp110–11), a coastal conservation area since 1935, is exceptionally pretty. The natural beauty of the promontory (Monte di Portofino), a meeting point between the Mediterranean and the Apennines, is not confined to dry land; in 1999, a marine reserve was created to protect the sea beds.

The Parco di Montemarcello-Magra (see p126) *includes the estuary of the River Magra, on the border with Tuscany, and the eastern side of the Gulf of La Spezia. From the summit of the promontory the view stretches from the Alps to Portovenere. The rich flora of the park includes Mediterranean maquis and flowering plants such as the cistus* (shown here).

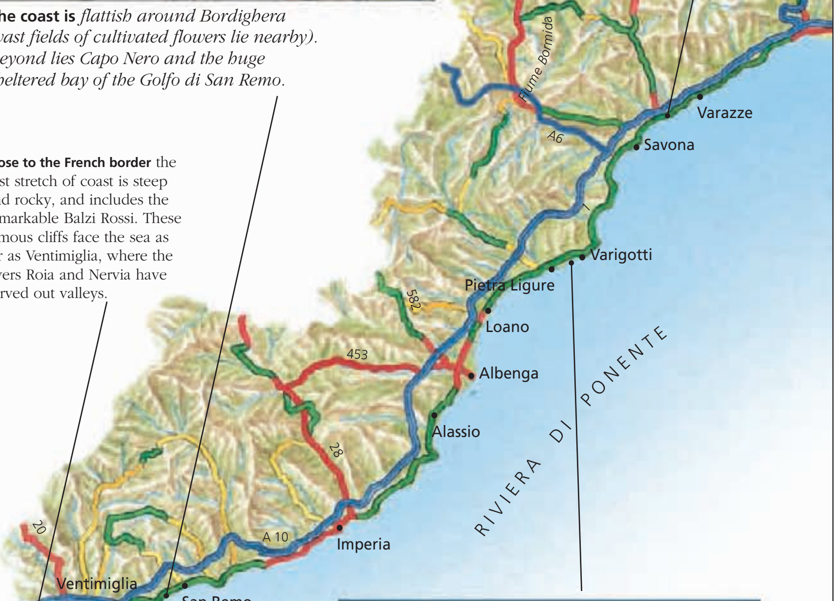
The most famous protected *area in the region is the Parco Nazionale delle Cinque Terre* (see pp118–9), *now also a World Heritage site. Crammed into narrow inlets between cliffs that plunge into the sea, the five villages of the Cinque Terre are an eloquent expression of the ancient relationship between humans and their environment. The villages look up to sculpted terraces carved into the steep slopes between the sea and the mountains.*

The Italian Riviera Coastline

The density of the population along the Italian Riviera's coast is due largely to the fact that, unlike the marshy shores of Tuscany, Liguria's often rocky shores are eminently habitable and, historically, easy to defend. The beaches are more often pebbly than sandy, with pebbles at San Remo and Rapallo, for example, but sugar-fine sand at Alassio and Lerici. Many beaches show a Blue Flag and have gorgeous, limpid waters.

The shores around Savona are generally low-lying. From Albissola, Celle Ligure and Varazze, pebbly and sandy beaches alternate as far as Arenzano, at the western edge of the sprawling city of Genoa.

The coast is *flattish around Bordighera (vast fields of cultivated flowers lie nearby). Beyond lies Capo Nero and the huge sheltered bay of the Golfo di San Remo.*

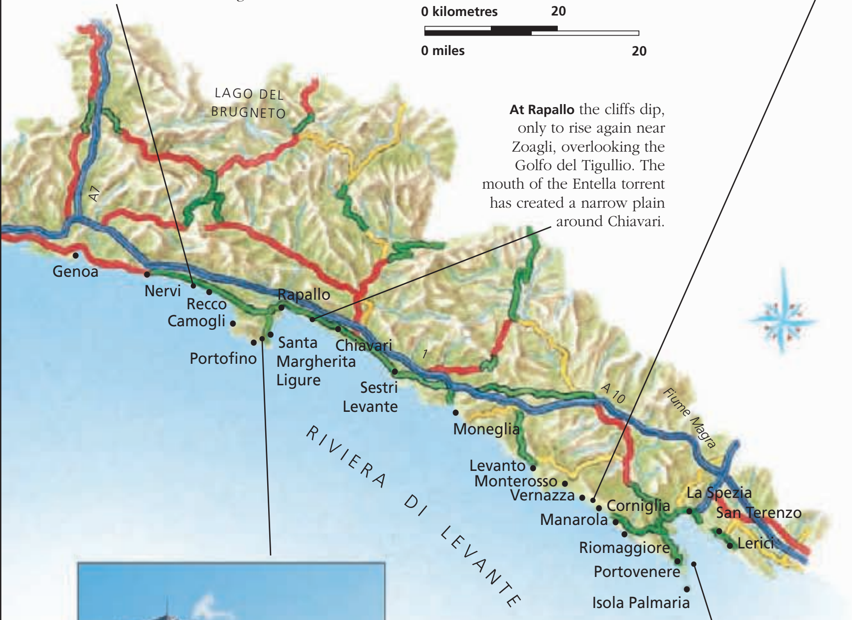

KEY
Motorway
Major road
Minor road
River
A26
Fiume Bormida
A6
Varazze
Savona
1
Varigotti
Pietra Ligure
582
Loano
453
Albenga
Alassio
28
RIVIERA DI PONENTE
20
A 10
Imperia
Ventimiglia
San Remo
Bordighera

Close to the French border the first stretch of coast is steep and rocky, and includes the remarkable Balzi Rossi. These famous cliffs face the sea as far as Ventimiglia, where the rivers Roia and Nervia have carved out valleys.

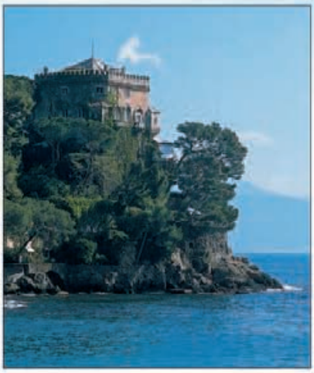
Before reaching the *sandy beaches of Alassio, the coastal landscape alternates between rocky stretches and shallow bays, while inland lies the plain washed by the River Centa. Coastal resorts follow in succession – Albenga, Loano, Pietra Ligure and Borgio Verezzi – as far as the cliffs of Finale and Capo Noli.*

Within the province of La Spezia, *the coastline is rocky and dramatic, with the road forced through numerous tunnels. The drama culminates in a vertiginous 20-km (12-mile) stretch of coast in the famous Cinque Terre.*

East of Greater Genoa, where steep cliffs predominate, every scrap of level ground has been terraced and cultivated for centuries. Along here, you will find the lovely fishing village of Bogliasco and stunning Camogli, with a rich seafaring tradition.


0 kilometres 20
0 miles 20
LAGO DEL BRUGNETO
A7
Genoa
Nervi
Recco
Camogli
Rapallo
Portofino
Santa Margherita Ligure
Chiavari
1
Sestri Levante
Moneglia
A 10
Fiume Magra
Levanto
Monterosso
Vernazza
Corniglia
Manarola
Riomaggiore
Portovenere
Isola Palmaria
La Spezia
San Terenzo
Lerici
RIVIERA DI LEVANTE

At Rapallo the cliffs dip, only to rise again near Zoagli, overlooking the Golfo del Tigullio. The mouth of the Entella torrent has created a narrow plain around Chiavari.



The Monte di Portofino *is best explored by foot or by boat from Portofino or Santa Margherita Ligure, the two most exclusive and romantic towns on this stunning promontory.*

Portovenere *is the gateway to the Golfo della Spezia, with its indented and rocky shores on the west side and gentler coastline, with the beaches of Lerici and Tellaro, to the east. The long headland of Punta Bianca faces the plain formed by the River Magra, beyond which lies the border with Tuscany.*

Art in Liguria

Since the time of the Romans, Liguria has always been an important region, even a rich one from time to time, but it has never really been at the centre of events, whether political, cultural or artistic. Of crucial significance artistically, however, was Liguria's role as a major crossroads between the European mainland and the Mediterranean (and, beyond, the rest of the world). This meant not only that works of art from foreign parts passed through Liguria, but that foreign artists (including from other Italian states) visited and even stayed on to work.

ANTIQUITY

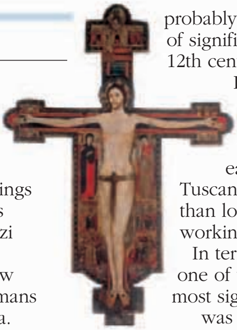
The earliest evidence of artistic expression in Liguria include Palaeolithic carvings linked to famous sites such as Balzi Rossi *(see p169)*.

Surprisingly few traces of the Romans survive in Liguria. Much of their energy was spent gaining control of the area (only Genoa gave in willingly). The city of Luni *(see p127)*, founded in 177 BC, has some examples of Roman sculpture, but these are best described as well-made crafts rather than works of great artistic merit.

MIDDLE AGES

Liguria in the Middle Ages, which consisted of walled towns linked to one another by sea rather than by land, was of greater interest architecturally than artistically.

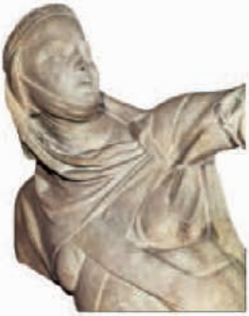
The first important examples of figurative art from this era emerged from the Lunigiana (the area around Luni, an important port until the 12th century), which was culturally close to Tuscany. One such example is the *Crucifixion (1138)* now in the cathedral of Sarzana *(see p128)*. The work of a Tuscan called Maestro Guglielmo, this is probably the only work of significance from the 12th century in Liguria.


Crucifixion **(1138), in Sarzana cathedral**

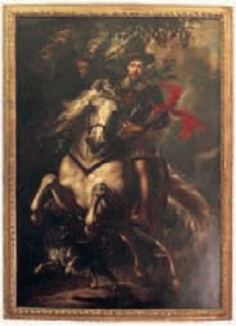
In fact, in the 13th and 15th centuries, it was generally easier to find Tuscan artists rather than local ones working in Liguria.

In terms of sculpture, one of the period's most significant works was the funerary monument (1313–14) of Margaret of Brabant, now in Genoa's Museo di Sant'Agostino *(see p57)*. It was commissioned by emperor Henry VII from the Tuscan Giovanni Pisano. The same museum has the remains of a 14th-century statue of Simone Boccanegra, the first doge of Genoa.

Political and territorial upheavals increasingly opened up Ligurian cities to the influence (and presence) of artists from Lombardy and Flanders: the *Crucifixion* (15th century) by the Pavia artist Donato de' Bardi, now in Savona's Pinacoteca Civica *(see p136)*, was one of the first "Nordic" works to find favour.


Funerary monument of Margaret of Brabant

Trade with Flanders and Burgundy brought a series of painters (David, Provost, Van Cleve) to Genoa; their religious works are now found throughout the region.

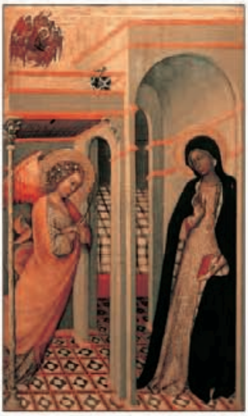

Equestrian portrait of Gio Carlo Doria **by Rubens**

THE RENAISSANCE AND BAROQUE PERIODS

In the 16th century, an era in which Genoa's top families became rich through their dealings in international finance, new artistic genres reached Liguria, including the art of fresco-painting.

Among Liguria's best-known fresco painters was Luca Cambiaso, born in Moneglia in 1527 and active mainly in Genoa. His works can be seen in the Cappella Lercari in Genoa's San Lorenzo cathedral *(see pp52–3)*, and also in the Santuario della Madonna delle Grazie, not far from Chiavari *(see p114)*.

In the 17th century Genoa was a rich city, in terms of both commercial banking and art, and several of the city's fine private art collections were begun in this period: the city's newly wealthy families needed a large number of paintings to fill their vast palaces. The work available in the city attracted artists from all over



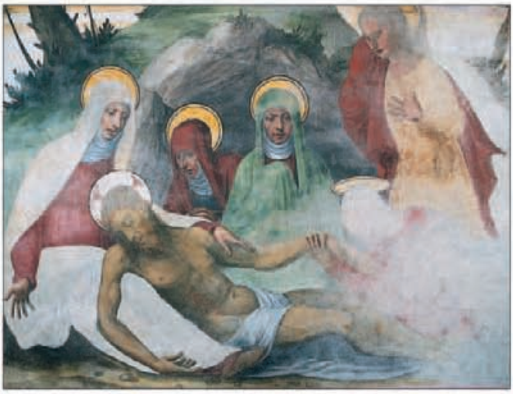
***Annunciation* by Paolo di Giovanni Fei (14th century)**

Italy, as well as from abroad. In general, most of the works commissioned or bought by Genoa's noble patrons were not by Liguria's home-grown artists.

It was around this time that works by Flemish artists started to reach Liguria, evidence of the cultural and commercial influence that the Low Countries had on Ligurian merchants. The Palazzo Spinola di Pellicceria gallery in Genoa *(see p64)* houses several international masterpieces dating from this period, such as the *Ecce Homo* by Antonello da Messina and *Equestrian portrait of Gio Carlo Doria* (1606) by Peter Paul Rubens. The latter arrived in Genoa in the early 17th century, and fell in love with the city. He became a major influence in the development of Genoese Baroque. Another influence at this time was Antony Van Dyck, some of whose works are on display in Genoa's Palazzo Rosso gallery *(see pp72–5)*. Among other fine Renaissance works on show in the same gallery are *Judith and Holofernes* (c.1550–80) by Veronese, *San Sebastiano* (1615) by Guido Reni and *The Cook* (c.1620s) by Bernardo Strozzi. There are also some fine portraits by Dürer, Pisanello and Paris Bordone.

The Pinacoteca Civica in Savona *(see p136)* has interesting works of art from the same era, including works by Donato De' Bardi and Taddeo di Bartolo.

La Spezia's Museo Amedeo Lia *(see p124)*, affectionately known as the "Louvre of Liguria", houses various Renaissance works of considerable value. Among these are the *Portrait of a Gentleman* (1510) by Titian and an *Annunciation* by Paolo di Giovanni Fei (14th century), as well as works by some of the great artists of the 16th century – including Raphael and Veronese. Liguria's greatest fresco painters, both active in the 17th century, were Gregorio De Ferrari and Domenico Piola, rivals whose work can be seen side by side in Genoa's Palazzo Rosso. Anton Maria Marigliano (1664–1739), from Genoa was a pupil of Domenico Piola, but made his name as a sculptor of wood. His fine crucifixes can be found in churches all over Liguria.

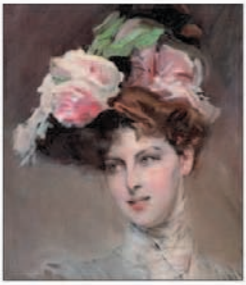


Fresco by Cambiaso, Santuario della Madonna delle Grazie, Chiavari

NINETEENTH CENTURY TO PRESENT DAY

The 19th and 20th centuries in Liguria have been more remarkable for the developments in architecture than in art. Modern art in Liguria lacks a strong regional identity.

Among the most significant collections of modern art in Liguria are the Villa Croce in Genoa *(see p57)* and two collections in Nervi *(see p89)*. These are the Raccolta Frugoni in Villa Grimaldi, and the Raccolta d'Arte Moderna. The latter's vast collection of drawings, sculptures, paintings and engravings dates from the 19th and 20th centuries. The core of the collection consists of the art owned by Prince Oddone di Savoia, which was donated to the community in 1866. The museum's collection is largely regional with some works by national and international artists.



Portrait of the *Contessa de Byland* by Boldini (1901)

The Sandro Pertini Collection, in the Pinacoteca Civica in Savona *(see p136)*, is devoted to modern art, mostly Italian. There are paintings by Morandi, De Chirico, Rosai, Guttuso and Birolli, and sculptures by Henry Moore and Joan Miró.

Architecture in Liguria

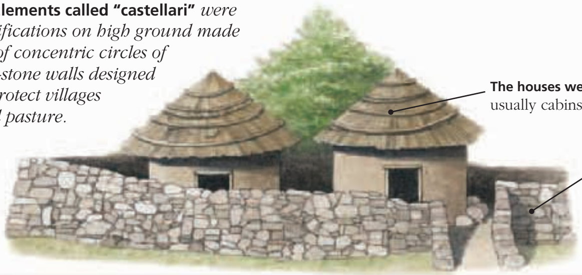
The truly creative expressions in Liguria's past lie less with art, or sculpture, than in the people's exceptional capacity to adapt their buildings to the contours of an often harsh and difficult landscape. Perched above the sea and hemmed in by the Apennines, the cities of the Italian Riviera developed in a totally individual way. In Genoa, in particular, the defining characteristic of the city was as a meeting point between the port – the hub of commercial traffic – and the city streets.

Coloured marble on the façade of San Lorenzo, Genoa

ANCIENT ARCHITECTURE

The first examples of individual buildings were Bronze Age settlements which, although they bore similarities to other megalithic structures of the same period, introduced a new element: a fortification capable of defending people and their work. In the Roman era various cities were built or expanded, among them Luni, Genua (Genoa) and Albingaunum (Albenga), which were all given typical Roman features, such as bridges, aqueducts, amphitheatres, and trading quays in the ports. The most impressive amphitheatre in Liguria can be seen among the ruins of ancient Luni, at the foot of the Apuan Alps (a source of white marble much in demand in ancient Rome). The remnants of a Roman road also survive between Albenga and Alassio.

Settlements called "castellari" *were fortifications on high ground made up of concentric circles of dry-stone walls designed to protect villages and pasture.*



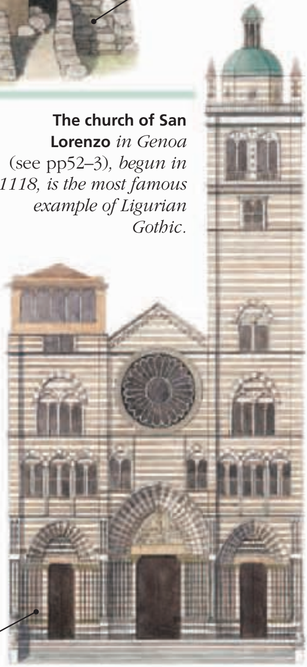
The houses were usually cabins.

Defensive wall

THE MIDDLE AGES

Medieval architecture in Liguria shows similarities with the building styles that developed in other areas along the Tyrrhenian coast. In Genoa, the main development in architecture involved the construction of mansions for rich families of merchants, grouped together in small districts and headed by families linked by business connections. Genoese churches constructed in the Romanesque and Gothic styles were typically built with black and white stripes, and laden with materials from earlier (including Roman) eras. Elsewhere in Liguria this was a period of local rivalries and disputes characterized by the construction of numerous castles and tower houses. Liguria's pretty hilltop villages are another symbol of the Middle Ages, many of which still preserve their medieval structure. Of particular note are the region's famous *carrugi*, the narrow and usually steep lanes that penetrate into the heart of these often labyrithine settlements.

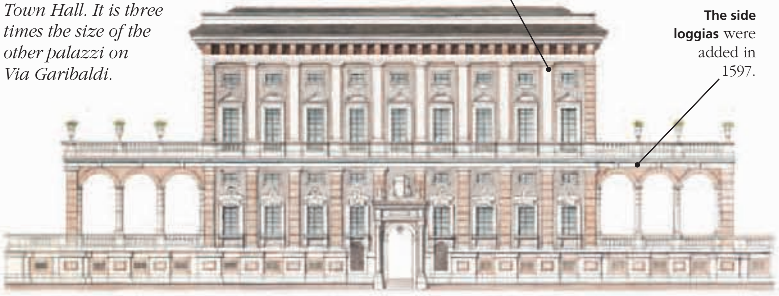
The church of San Lorenzo *in Genoa* (see pp52–3)*, begun in 1118, is the most famous example of Ligurian Gothic.*



The doors are flanked by rich decoration in marble.

RENAISSANCE PALAZZI

In Genoa, the 16th and 17th centuries were a boom period – referred to as the “Genoese Century” – during which a handful of powerful families financed the construction of numerous grand palaces. A figure of particular importance in Genoese Renaissance history was Andrea Doria (1468–1560), admiral and patron of the arts, who built the magnificent Palazzzo Doria Pamphilj *(see p78–9)*. The laying of Via Garibaldi, or “La Strada Nuova”, in the mid 16th century, was a great example of civic town planning. The palazzi along this monumental street, including Palazzo Doria Tursi, symbolized the power of the great Genoese families. Other impressive schemes included the construction of the Molo Nuovo (new quay) and of the famous Lanterna (lighthouse), both in the port. Such was the reputation of Genoa’s architects that they exported their palazzo designs and materials to Spain, France and northern Europe.



Palazzo Doria Tursi (see p71), *begun in 1565, is now Genoa’s Town Hall. It is three times the size of the other palazzi on Via Garibaldi*.

Decorations in white marble and pink stone

The side loggias were added in 1597.

THE ARCHITECTURE OF TODAY

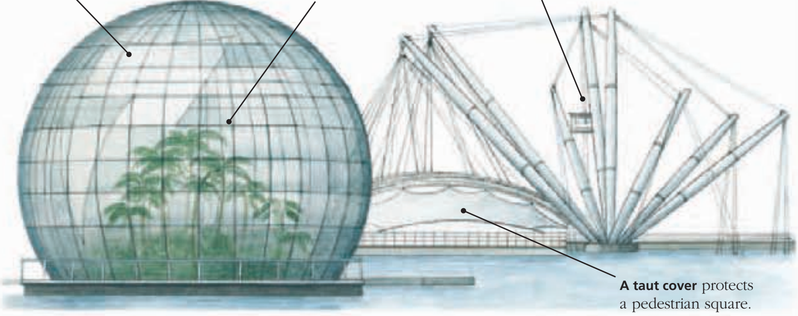
After decades of crisis, years during which Genoa’s historic centre was abandoned to its own devices, the city has rediscovered pride in itself and a capacity to undertake grand projects. The 500th anniversary of the discovery of America by Columbus (1992) provided the impetus to revamp the port area, which had long been blighted by the presence of the coastal motorway; and Genoa’s role as European City of Culture in 2004 has prompted renovation and building work elsewhere. One of the aims of the restoration of the port area was to link it, finally, to the narrow alleys of old Genoa.

The colossal structure of Il Bigo (see p60), *designed by local boy Renzo Piano, echoes the cranes of Genoa’s mercantile past, while the sphere is a glasshouse containing palms and vast ferns. The Aquarium was built in 1992 for the Columbus celebrations.*

The “arms” support a panoramic lift.

Glass panels

Structure in aluminium



A taut cover protects a pedestrian square.

THE ITALIAN RIVIERA THROUGH THE YEAR

The pleasant and mild typically Mediterranean climate, the intense contrasts of light and colour, the romantic coastline and the equally fascinating interior have made Liguria a desirable destination for tourists since the mid-19th century. The clear blue sea, the beaches and the stunning and lush coastal scenery are consistent attractions all year round, but there are also numerous special events which can add extra local colour to any trip. These events include many religious and gastronomic festivals and also historical re-enactments and regattas, the latter a colourful reminder of the importance of the seafaring tradition to this part of Italy.

41 Battaglia di Fiori

Advert for the Battaglia di Fiori

The mid-May fish festival at Camogli

SPRING

Mild temperatures and pure air characterize spring in Liguria, which welcomes visitors with colour and unforgettable scents. The profusion of colourful flowers contrasts with the blue of the sea and the snow-capped peaks of the Ligurian Alps.

MARCH

Rassegna dell'Olio d'Oliva, Balestrino. This village north of Albenga is proud of its 17 different types of olive. During the festival the public can taste different types of oil and olives as well as other traditional foods.

Fiera di San Giuseppe, La Spezia *(19 Mar)*. This immensely popular festival is held in honour of the town's patron saint. It offers more than 800 street stalls and vendors and abundant entertainment for all the family.

Milano–San Remo *(1st Sat after 19 Mar)*. A classic, long-distance cycle race.

Festa di Primavera *(all month)*. Music, art and flower shows along the Riviera dei Fiori, to celebrate the advent of spring.

A cyclist celebrating his victory in the Milano–San Remo race

APRIL

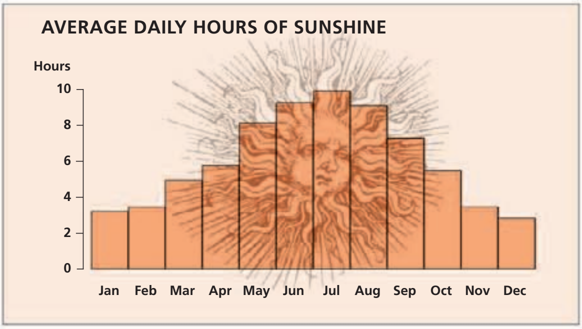
Good Friday processions. Good Friday (Venerdí Santo) has a fervent following, especially on the Riviera di Ponente. It is celebrated with processions in which local confraternities file past, with *casse* (carved wooden sculptures) portraying scenes from the Passion. The processions in Savona and Genoa are particularly popular, but similar events take place in the Ligurian hinterland, too.

Settimana Santa, Ceriana. Processions of confraternities and representations of the Descent from the Cross *(Calata della Croce)*, with religious songs.

MAY

Sagra del Pesce (fish festival), Camogli *(second Sun in May)*. A gigantic frying pan is used to fry a huge quantity of fish, which both locals and visitors are then invited to eat: a lovely gesture done in the hope that the seas will be equally generous to the fishermen.

Festa della Focaccia con il Formaggio, Recco *(fourth Sun)*. A bustling festival held to celebrate the famous cheese focaccia of Recco, a small but gastronomic town just north of Camogli. Abundant tastings on offer.



Sunshine
In both spring and summer the long days of sunshine, which are never excessively hot, are perfect for swimming and sailing. The light and colours of autumn, meanwhile, are delightful, while a clear winter's day means that the white peaks of the Alps are visible in the distance.

SUMMER

The high season for tourists, summer is hot and sunny along the coast and fresher and wetter in the hilly interior.

JUNE

Infiorata *(first week of Jun)*. To celebrate Corpus Domini (Corpus Christi), many towns strew carpets of flowers along processional routes; the best take place in Sassello, Imperia, Diano Marina and Pietra Ligure. There is also a *Battaglia di Fiori* (battle of flowers) in Ventimiglia.

Regata delle Antiche Repubbliche Marinare, Genoa *(early Jun, every four years)*. A regatta in which teams from the cities of the four ancient maritime republics (Genoa, Pisa, Amalfi and Venice) compete in old sailing ships; there are processions, too. Genoa is the host every four years (the next regatta will be in 2012).

Festa di San Giovanni, Genoa *(24 Jun)*. Celebrations in honour of St John. Also in Laigueglia, where 5,000 lit candles are placed on the water, and Triora.

Festa e Palio di San Pietro, Genoa *(29 Jun)*. A race with traditional boats, as well as illuminations.

Palio marinaro del Tigullio *(Jun/Jul)*. Regattas in resorts along the Tigullio coast, including Chiavari, Rapallo and Lavagna.

Girl in historical costume

JULY

Raduno delle Fiat 500, Garlenda *(early Jul)*. Participants come in their Fiat 500s from all over Europe.

Cristo degli Abissi, San Fruttuoso di Camogli *(end Jul)*. Nocturnal mass and torchlit procession of divers to the massive statue of Christ on the sea bed.

Sagra delle Rose and Sagra delle Pesche, Pogli d'Ortovero *(end Jul)*. A celebration of the roses and peaches grown in this area near Albenga. A chance to try local specialities.

An enormous carpet of flowers, part of an Infiorata

The Muretto of Alassio, during a beauty competition

AUGUST

Stella Maris, Camogli *(first Sun)*. A festival of the sea, with a procession of boats to the Punta della Chiappa, with thousands of little wax candles bobbing on the waves.

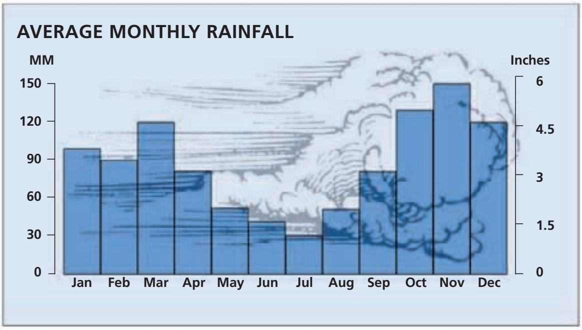
Torta dei Fieschi, Lavagna *(14 Aug)*. The re-enactment of the lavish 13th-century wedding between Opizzo Fieschi and Bianca de' Bianchi, with a historical procession and the cutting of an enormous cake.

Castelli di Sabbia, Alassio *(mid-Aug)*. National competition for the best sandcastle on the beach.

Processione dell'Assunta, Nervi *(15 Aug)*. Evening procession, with a blessing of the sea and a firework display.

Festa della Madonna Bianca, Portovenere *(17 Aug)*. At 9pm torchlights are lit during a procession to the headland of San Pietro.

Miss Muretto, Alassio *(end Aug/early Sep)*. The prettiest girl is elected and given the title dedicated to the town's famous "Muretto" (wall) of celebrities.



Rainfall
Liguria's weather is characterized by a fair amount of rainfall, especially during the autumn, when violent storms may occur and sometimes rivers may flood. The Riviera di Ponente is generally drier and sunnier than the Riviera di Levante.

Yachts at their moorings in Imperia

AUTUMN

Autumn, with its warm colours and still balmy and sunny days, is the ideal season for visiting Liguria. Towns and villages are less crowded, and it is easier to find accommodation; in short, you can get to know the area's sights, towns, culture and gastronomy in greater peace.

SEPTEMBER

Regata Storica dei Rioni, Noli *(first or second Sun)*. The four districts of the town challenge each other to a rowing race; processions in historical costume, too.

Sagra del Fuoco, Recco (7–8 Sep). Festival in honour of the patron saint, Nostra Signora del Suffragio.

Anchovy Festival, Monterosso Al Mare *(second week)*. People come from all over Italy to celebrate the village's specialty. There are tastings, music and fireworks.

Sagra del Pigato, Salea di Albenga *(early Sep)*. A festival in honour of Pigato wine, with exhibitions, food pavilions, dancing and sporting events.

Festa della Madonna della Villa, Ceriana *(early Sep)*. Solemn candle-lit processions and a music festival of folk music in the village square, with choirs singing traditional songs.

Commemorazione della Battaglia Napoleonica, Loano. Exhibitions, ceremonies and parades in historical costume are staged in order to commemorate the Battle of Loano, in 1795, in which the French revolutionary army succeeded in routing the Austrian army.

Bottle of Pigato white wine

Sagra dell'Uva, Varazze. A traditional festival with tastings and the sale of local wines. A similar festival is held at Vezzano Ligure *(see below)*.

Sagra dell'Uva, Vezzano Ligure *(mid-Sep)*. A festival in honour of the grape *(uva)*, including a costumed procession, a challenge in dialect and a series of contests between grape harvesters.

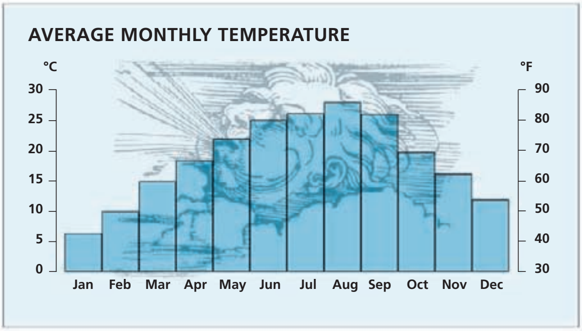
Sagra della Lumaca, Molini di Triora *(last week)*. Enormous frying pans full of snails *(lumache)* are cooked following an ancient recipe once used by the village's noble families, who would present them as the pièce de resistance at sumptuous banquets, because of their supposed magical powers.

OCTOBER

Salone Internazionale della Nautica, Genoa (*first and second week)*. This is the largest nautical fair to be held anywhere in the Mediterranean, with yachts, motorboats, inflatables and associated nautical paraphernalia.

Sagra della Farinata, Voltri *(late Oct)*. Tastings of local, mostly Genoese, gastronomic specialities, including

A motor launch on display at Genoa's nautical fair



Temperature
The coastal strip, exposed to the south, experiences sea breezes which refresh the hottest and sunniest summers and temper the winter temperatures; the latter are never too severe, even in the interior. Autumn and spring offer warm and clear days.

Festa dei furgari at Taggia

Liguria's famous baked chick-pea snack *(farinata)*.

NOVEMBER

Olioliva, Imperia *(late Nov)*. Held in the area where *taggiasca* olives are grown. Visits to olive presses *(frantoi)* are arranged, and a produce market is held at Oneglia. Restaurants offer special menus.

PUBLIC HOLIDAYS

New Year's Day (1 Jan)
Epiphany (6 Jan)
Easter Sunday
Easter Monday
Anniversario della Liberazione (25 Apr)
Labour Day (1 May)
Festa della Repubblica (2 Jun)
Ferragosto (15 Aug)
All Saints (1 Nov)
Immaculate Conception (8 Dec)
Christmas (25 Dec)
Boxing Day (26 Dec)

WINTER

Although it can be windy, winter in the Italian Riviera often provides days with full sun, making it a good time to explore the region's medieval towns and villages.

DECEMBER

Natale Subacqueo, Tellaro *(24 Dec)*. The village is illuminated with 1,000 torchlights, and at midnight divers emerge with the statue of Baby Jesus, which is welcomed with fireworks.
"U Confogu" (Confuoco), Pietra Ligure and Savona *(Sun before Christmas)*. Traditional ceremony with a costumed procession and the lighting of a propitiatory bundle of laurel: auspices for the coming year are divined from the resulting flames.

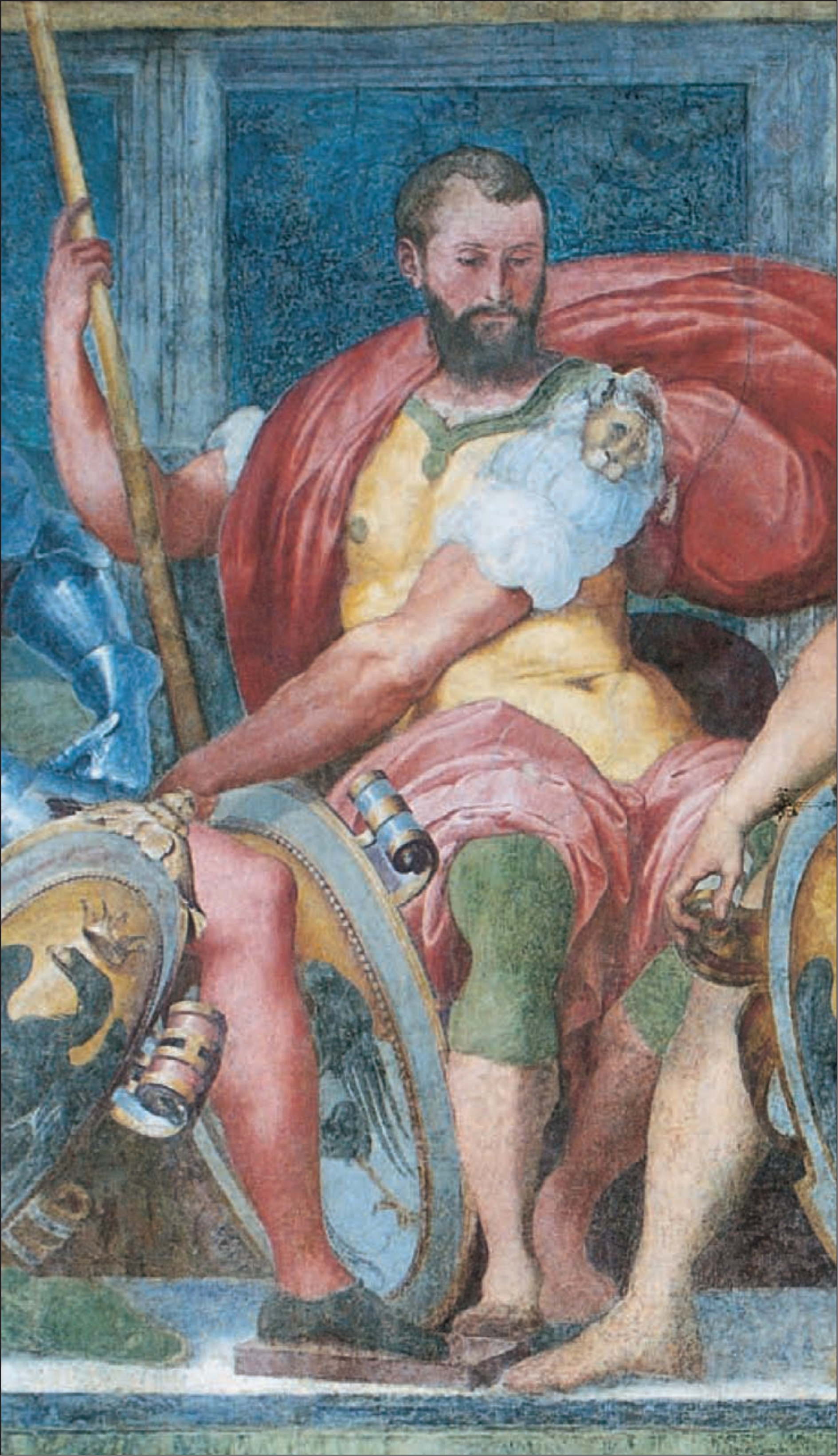
JANUARY

Festa di Capodanno (New Year), Genoa. The city's *carrugi* and the Porto Antico are thronged with people.

FEBRUARY

Festa dei Furgari, Taggia *(early Feb)*. Dedicated to San Benedetto. *Furgari* (bamboo canes filled with gunpowder) are set alight, while banquets go on all through the night.
Fiera di Sant'Agata, Genoa *(5 Feb)*. Stalls sell knick-knacks and sweetmeats, on the Sunday closest to 5 Feb. (Also in San Fruttuoso.)
Carnevale, Loano. Allegorical carriages and people in fancy dress parade through the town.
Sagra della Mimosa, Pieve Ligure. Floral carriages and costumed processions.
Festival della Canzone Italiana, San Remo *(last week Feb)*. Annual pop-music festival with international guests.

Mimosa in flower, brightening the gardens of the hinterland



THE HISTORY OF THE ITALIAN RIVIERA

The history of Liguria is linked inextricably with the sea. The coastal climate encouraged early settlement and the Romans built the first ports. Most importantly, from the start of the second millennium, the Republic of Genoa became a major seapower whose tentacles reached all over the Mediterranean and beyond.

The climate and geography of Liguria were highly favourable to humans in the far distant past. The coast was suitable for settlements and navigation on the open sea, while travel to what is now the Côte d'Azur and France was made easy by the low coastal hills. As a result, the population of this part of the Mediterranean was very scattered. Proof of this comes from the numerous traces of tombs and hearths found in the caves and on the hills of the region, forming an almost uninterrupted line from Liguria to Provence.

Roman amphora in Albenga

The first Ligurians appeared during the Bronze Age. In an era of migration and battles to occupy the best positions, the Ligurians fortified their settlements with walls to defend villages, pasture and access to the sea. They were mentioned for the first time (under the name of Ligyes) in the 7th century BC by Greek sources, who described how the land controlled by the ancient Ligurians extended far beyond the current boundaries of the region, as far as the limits of Catalonia and the Cévennes. While clashes and power struggles were taking place both in the lowlands and in the mountains to the north, new arrivals turned up on the Ligurian coast: the Greeks and the Etruscans who were, at the time, in total control of the Mediterranean and its markets. The Greeks were by then firmly installed in Marseille, and sought space to settle in the Ligurian valleys. The Etruscans had founded ports and trading cities along the Tuscan coast.

A series of settlements was established during this period, including proper villages at Genoa, Chiavari and Ameglia. Traces of necropoli in which the ashes of the deceased were buried have been discovered.

The onset of the Roman era was marked by the arrival of Roman legions in around 218 BC; this represented a much more significant change for the region than the disruptions caused by previous populations of travellers and merchants. For Rome, Liguria represented a fundamental transit point for expansion into nearby Gaul.

TIMELINE

240,000 BC First burial in the cave at Balzi Rossi

80,000–60,000 BC Presence of Neanderthal man in Ligurian sites

12,340 BC Date of hand and foot prints found in the Grotta di Toirano

218 BC The Romans establish their first base in Liguria

300,000 BC | **100,000 BC** | **50,000 BC** | **10,000 BC** | **1,000 BC** | **100 BC**

Finds in the Balzi Rossi museum

36,000–10,000 BC Era of *Homo sapiens sapiens*

Footprints in the Grotta di Toirano

First millennium BC Golden age of the Ligurians and contact with the Greeks and Phoenicians

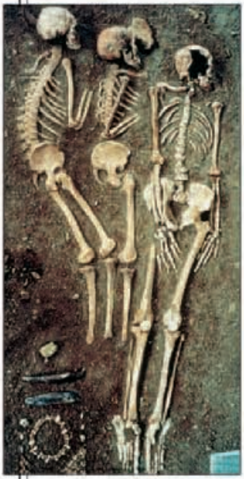
◁ **Detail from the frescoes by Perin del Vaga in the Loggia degli Eroi, Palazzo Doria Pamphilj, Genoa**

Prehistoric Liguria

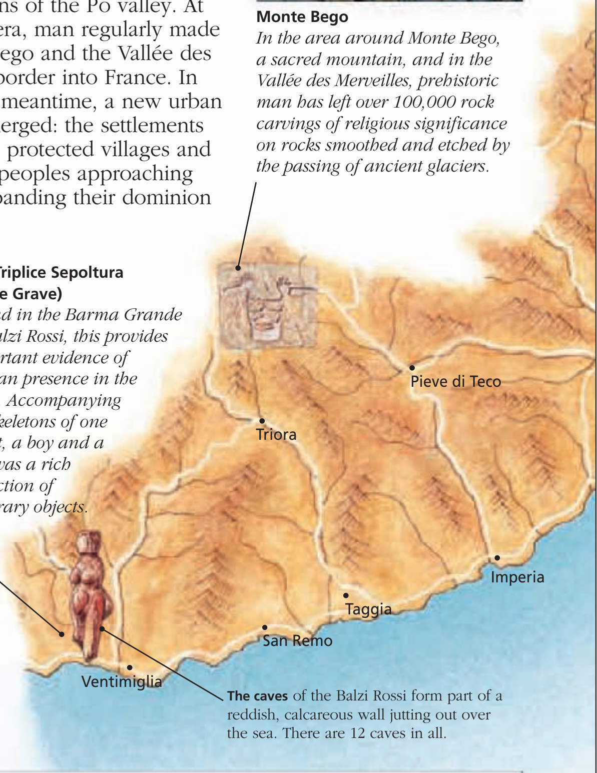
Stone finds from the Balzi Rossi

The long rocky coast, with steep, vertical cliffs facing the sea, made Liguria a particularly attractive destination for our ancient ancestors. The rise and fall of the sea level, over the course of millennia, has brought about the emergence and disappearance of hundreds of caves which have been inhabited by man since the prehistoric era. As well as offering coastal shelter, food and fishing possibilities, Liguria also provided a series of staging posts between the coast and the hinterland and the plains of the Po valley. At the end of the prehistoric era, man regularly made use of the remote Monte Bego and the Vallée des Merveilles, just across the border into France. In the western Riviera, in the meantime, a new urban and military set-up had emerged: the settlements known as *castellari*, which protected villages and pastures from invasion by peoples approaching from the sea, intent on expanding their dominion in the hinterland.

Monte Bego
In the area around Monte Bego, a sacred mountain, and in the Vallée des Merveilles, prehistoric man has left over 100,000 rock carvings of religious significance on rocks smoothed and etched by the passing of ancient glaciers.



The Triplice Sepoltura (Triple Grave)
Found in the Barma Grande at Balzi Rossi, this provides important evidence of human presence in the area. Accompanying the skeletons of one adult, a boy and a girl was a rich collection of funerary objects.



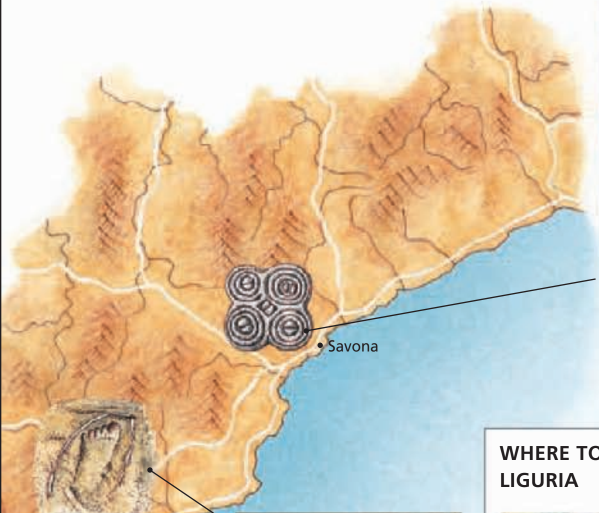
The caves of the Balzi Rossi form part of a reddish, calcareous wall jutting out over the sea. There are 12 caves in all.

Venus figure

CRAFTMANSHIP IN LIGURIA

The first crafts to be discovered in the region date back 35,000 years, to the late Paleolothic period. Treasures from the Balzi Rossi caves (now in the museum) include a unique Przewalskii Horse incised on a wall of the Grotta del Caviglione 20,000 years ago, and 15 soapstone Venus figurines, symbols of fertility, found in the Barma Grande.

Przewalskii horse



Arene Candide
The "white sands" cave (a sand dune once covered it) is closed to the public. Finds from it are in the archeological museum at Pegli near Genoa.

Grotte di Toirano
In the Grotta della Bàsura are hand-, knee- and footprints of Cro-magnon men, women and children.

THE CAVES OF LIGURIA

The women of Liguria's most ancient ancestor died in the Grotta del Principe around 240,000 years ago. The great cave complex of Balzi Rossi, however, continued to be used by Neanderthal man even after that. Groups of hunter-gatherers lived in many other Ligurian caves, too: at Arma di Taggia near San Remo, and in the Grotta delle Fate at Toirano near Finale Ligure. With the passing of millennia, our closest ancestor *(Homo sapiens sapiens)* settled in Liguria, where traces of his presence have been found at Balzi Rossi, at Toirano and in the grotto of Arene Candide in Savona province, where archaeologists found 20 graves, including the famous tomb of the Giovane Principe (Young Prince).

WHERE TO SEE PREHISTORIC LIGURIA

The interior of the Balzi Rossi museum

Some of Liguria's most significant prehistoric sites are also fascinating places to visit, in particular the site of the Balzi Rossi, with its museum *(see p169)*, and the Grotte di Toirano *(see pp146–7)*, with their superb formations of stalactites and stalagmites. Breathtaking hikes can also be taken along the Alpine paths of the Vallée des Merveilles and Monte Bego, which lie just across the border in France.

Hikers in the Vallée des Merveilles

Ruined Roman villa at Alba Docilia, now Albisola

ROMAN LIGURIA

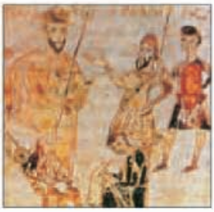
The focus of the Romans was to establish landing stages for merchants and ships, but they did not have an easy time establishing their presence in Liguria. Genoa was one of the few places that fell to the Romans without conflict; it was incorporated into the Roman empire in the 2nd century BC.

The toughness of the Ligurians attracted the Carthaginians (under the command of Hannibal and his brothers Hasdrubal and Mago), who co-opted as allies the tribes of the Intumeli and Ingauni. In 205 BC, the Carthaginians besieged and destroyed Genoa. The Romans prevailed, however and, once the Carthaginians had been driven back, they continued their expansion, attacking Gallic tribes and extending the road network, which became a vital means of communication within the empire. The Via Postumia reached Roman Genua (Genoa) from Mediolanum (Milan) in 148 BC, although the road of greatest significance was the Via Julia Augusta, which was laid along the coast; the modern Via Aurelia follows its route.

As they conquered territory, the Romans also colonized it, gradually establishing a whole series of towns, along the coast. The most important of these Roman settlements were: Portus Lunae (Luni), Ingaunum (Albenga), Alba Docilia (Albisola), Genua (Genoa), Portus Delphini (Portofino) and Segesta Tigulliorum (Sestri Levante). Roman Liguria, however, was never more than a backwater: the result of its distance from the main routes of communication through Italy, and the fact that the Romans' most important ports were elsewhere.

BARBARIAN INVASIONS

The armies of the Visigoths under Alaric reached Liguria from North Africa in AD 409, and after that the region was raided by the Goths and their allies, the Heruli. Armies came and went, while both the political and military situation in the whole Italian peninsula was in a constant state of flux. In AD 536 Italy was invaded by the forces of the Eastern Empire, under the leadership of Justinian I. They eventually overcame the Goths, and a fairly peaceful period under Byzantine rule followed. Bishoprics had already started to emerge in the 5th century, and continued to be created under the Byzantines, including that of Albenga. Liguria was given the name of *Provincia Maritima Italorum* by its new rulers.



Rotarius, king of the Longobards, who reached Liguria in 641

The period of Byzantine rule came to a close with the arrival in 641 of the Lombards, led by King Rotarius. The towns of Liguria became part of a

TIMELINE

205 BC Genoa, allied to Rome, is destroyed by the Carthaginians

Portrait of Hannibal

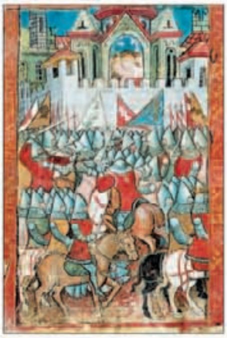
4th century Liguria becomes *Provincia Maritima Italorum*, part of the Byzantine empire

100 BC **AD 400** **600**

AD 409 Invasion of Visigoths under Alaric

Alaric's coat of arms

641–643 Lombard conquest by troops led by Rotarius

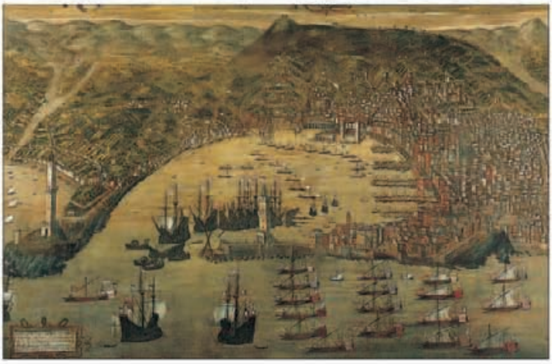


Battle with the Saracens, a 14th-century miniature

Frankish territory which included tracts of land which now form part of Tuscany. The Saracens made incursions in 901, often from bases in the south of France. Later in the 10th century, during the reign of Berengarius, northeast Italy was divided into three: *Obertenga*, to the east, included Genoa, *Aleramica,* in the centre included Albenga, and *Arduinica*, to the west, included Ventimiglia. The families that had control of these territiories (such as the Del Carretto) found themselves in a powerful position that lasted for centuries.

THE RISE OF GENOA

Around the year 1000, the golden age of the free communes dawned. Their main activities revolved around maritime trade and the arming of commercial or military fleets. In this era of economic and political development, Genoese predominance became increasingly noticeable, though life was not entirely peaceful. In the mid-12th century, the city built a new wall to protect it against the ravages of Emperor Frederick I, known as Barbarossa. Nevertheless, after the independence of the Genoese commune was recognized, it began to compete with Pisa for control of the Mediterranean islands of Corsica and Sardinia. Genoese ships from the ports of Noli and Savona also took part in the Crusades.



The port of Genoa as portrayed in a 16th-century painting

GENOA EXPANDS ALONG THE COAST

Besides its growing power at sea, Genoa also sought to expand its sphere of influence, both commercially and militarily, on dry land; they gained control of cities, valleys and the mountain passes linking the coast to the Po valley, and even extended their dominion along the banks of that great river – a move crucial to a republic dependent on agricultural provisions.

After a century of clashes, battles and alliances, by 1232 virtually the entire Riviera di Levante coast was effectively under Genoese control. Among the cities which clashed most violently with Genoa were Ventimiglia (which fell in 1262) and Savona, which, following a long fight for independence, capitulated in 1528.

890 Beginning of raids by Saracens based in France

935 Sacking of Genoa by the Arabs

Cross of a knight who took part in the first Crusade

800

1000

984 Benedictines rebuild the Abbey of San Fruttuoso

1097 Genoa contributes ten galleys to the first Crusade

1099 The “Compagna”, a pact between the districts of Genoa, is set up

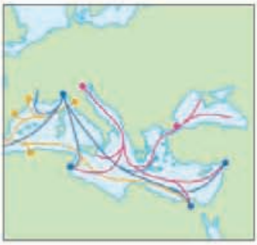
1133 Genoa becomes the seat of a bishopric

1162 The Holy Roman Emperor recognizes the autonomy of Genoa

Genoa's Golden Age

A *genovino d'oro* coin, minted in the 13th century

The enterprising trading activities of Genoa's great shipowning families made the city into a Mediterranean power from the beginning of the 12th century. The exploits of aristocratic dynasties such as the Doria family took the Genoese to all corners of the known oceans. The growth in Genoa's power was consolidated with increasingly close links to other cities in Liguria, which were often in Genoese control, and to the area around Asti (in Piedmont) and Provence, indispensable suppliers of salt, grain and agricultural produce. Simone Boccanegra became Genoa's first lifetime Doge in 1339, although the most powerful institution during this period was the Banco di San Giorgio (Bank of St George). In a city riven by violent struggles between rival factions, the bank maintained a neutral position. At that time, thriving commercial houses from all over Europe were represented in Genoa, and the emissaries of the Banco di San Giorgio became familiar figures in treasuries all over Europe.



THE MEDITERRANEAN (1250)

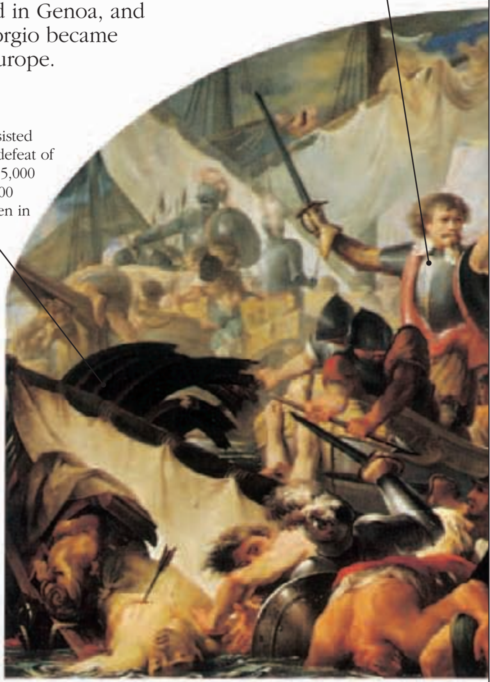
— *Genoese trade routes*

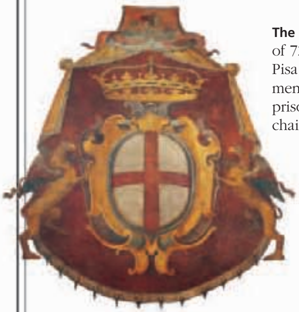
— *Pisa trade routes*

— *Venetian trade routes*

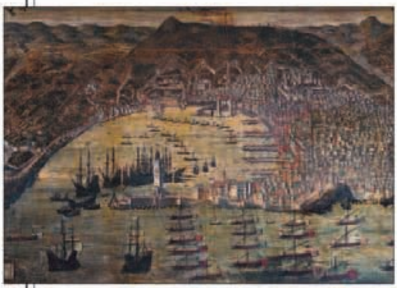
Oberto Doria, founder of the illustrious Genoese dynasty, acquired the town of Dolceacqua in 1270.

The Pisan fleet consisted of 72 galleys. The defeat of Pisa was dramatic: 5,000 men died and 11,000 prisoners were taken in chains to Genoa.

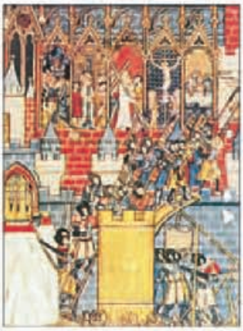




Rivalry with Pisa and Venice
Genoa struggled against two rival powers, Pisa and Venice. Pisa was defeated at Meloria but, with the advance of the Turks, Genoa saw her possessions in the East increasingly under threat, and the republic's rivalry with Venice intensified.



Genoa expands its rule along the coast
Many cities along the Riviera di Ponente were in Genoa's orbit at the time, including Albenga, which was forced to sign increasingly restrictive pacts, until its final subjugation in 1251. Ventimiglia yielded in 1261, followed in 1276 by Porto Maurizio. Left is an engraving (1613) by Magini of ships off the western riviera.

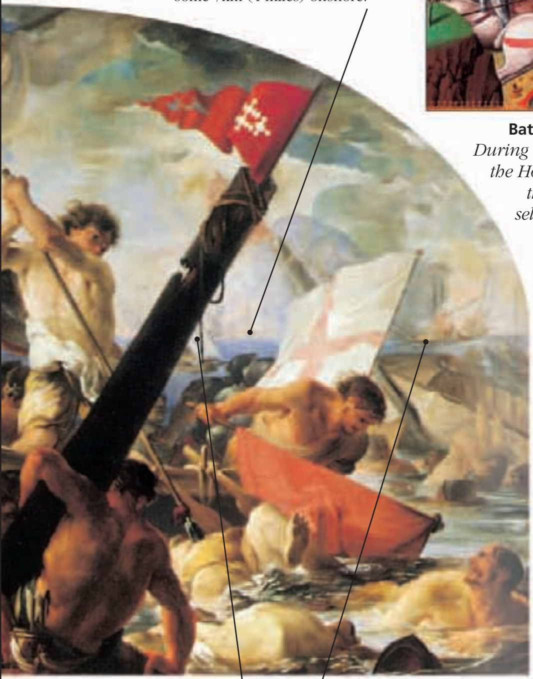


The taking of Jerusalem in the First Crusade (1096–99)

GENOA AND THE CRUSADES

During the 250 years of the Crusades, the maritime republics vied for supremacy in the struggle over trade routes, colonies and beneficial alliances. The two Crusades that brought about the conquest of Jerusalem saw the Genoese take an active role in the naval front line, with their *condottiero* Guglielmo Embriaco. In the ports of Acre and Haifa (in modern Israel), Genoese merchants built homes and warehouses, as well as churches. At its peak, the city of Acre had 50,000 inhabitants and 38 churches; it was the last place in the Holy Land to be conquered by the Arabs, in 1291. When the Christian kingdoms present in the Holy Land found themselves in trouble, Genoa frequently allied itself to the Knights of St John, the Armenians and even the Tartars in the fight against Venice, Pisa, the Templars and the Mameluks of Egypt.

Battles between the Guelphs and Ghibellines
During the long struggle between the Papacy and the Holy Roman Empire, the Guelphs supported the former, the Ghibellines the latter. Towns seldom had fixed loyalties but noble families did: the Doria were famously Ghibelline.



The Meloria rocks (after which the battle was named) lie off Livorno, some 7km (4 miles) offshore.

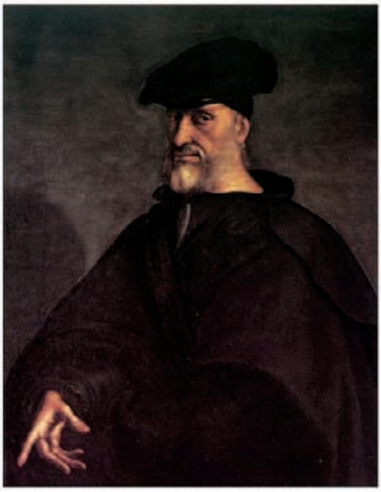
The Genoese fleet was made up of 93 galleys.

Meloria was also the setting for another battle, in 1241, in which the Pisans, allied to Holy Roman Emperor Frederick II, defeated the Genoese.

THE BATTLE OF MELORIA

One of the events that confirmed Genoese dominance in the Mediterranean was the Battle of Meloria, which saw Genoa fight and defeat her rival Pisa over possession of Corsica. In August 1284, a Genoese fleet under the command of Oberto Doria, took up position close to Porto Pisano. The battle was violent and the victor uncertain until the arrival of a second group of Genoese galleys, which took her adversary by surprise. Shown here is *Battle of Meloria* by Giovanni David, in Genoa's Palazzo Ducale.

Banco di San Giorgio
Founded in the early 1400s, the Bank of St George not only ran the domestic treasury, but was also directly involved with Genoa's colonies, such as Famagusta, in Cyprus. Shown here, an "8 Reali" coin minted by the bank.



Andrea Doria in a portrait by Sebastiano del Piombo

CLASHES WITH OTHER MARITIME REPUBLICS

The centuries that witnessed the great geographical and commercial expansion around the Mediterranean of Italy's maritime republics, also saw Genoa extend its tentacles in all directions. With the Crusades – from the first, which brought about the capture of Jerusalem, to the ill-fated expedition of King Louis IX of France to North Africa – Genoa acquired ports and also *maone* (associations involved in the financing of commercial enterprises), in all corners of the Mediterranean. She then extended her sphere of influence towards the east and the ports of the Black Sea, important trading stations on the Silk Road.

It was a time of increasingly tough alliances and clashes: although Genoa succeeded in eliminating Pisan influence from the Tyrrhenian Sea and from its major islands, taking decisive control of Corsica and defeating Pisa at the Battle of Meloria in 1284, the conflict with Venice was more protracted.

The Genoese defeated the Venetian fleet in the Battle of Curzola in the Adriatic in 1298, but were unable to reap the fruits of this victory and turn the situation in the East to their advantage. Turkish pressure led to an alliance with Venice (1343) which was of brief duration. The last war between Genoa and Venice (a result of both cities setting their sights on Cyprus) was decisive. The battles of Pola (1379) and Chioggia (1380) led to the Pace di Torino (Peace of Turin), which heralded the final decline of Genoese hegemony.

Emperor Charles V, allied to Andrea Doria

THE REPUBLIC OF GENOA

The period of the great continental struggles between the papacy and the Holy Roman Empire by no means spared Genoa and other Ligurian cities. The international nature of the struggle meant that foreign princes – such as the Visconti of Milan, summoned by the Ghibellines of the Riviera di Ponente, or Robert of Anjou, who intervened in favour of the Guelphs – got involved in Liguria's local conflicts.

During this period, Genoa was governed for almost two centuries by life-appointed doges, a position inaugurated in the 14th century. In 1522, however, their relatively peaceful rule over Genoa was shattered by the arrival of Spanish troops. Andrea Doria later put the city under the protection of Charles V, King of Spain

TIMELINE

1245–1252 Construction of the basilica dei Fieschi di San Salvatore

1250

1251 Savona is attacked by Genoa

1252 The *genovino* is coined, Europe's first gold coin

1262 Ventimiglia, defeated, comes under Genoese influence

1284 Victory of Genoa over Pisa at Meloria

Battle of Meloria

1300

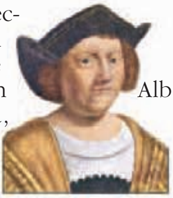
1298 Genoese victory over Venice at Curzola

1339 Simone Boccanegra becomes the first doge of Genoa

1350

1361 San Remo becomes a free commune and Holy Roman Emperor – a demonstration of how power in the city had shifted. Andrea Doria was a talented soldier and admiral, and a member of one of Genoa's great families *(see p79)*; he was named lord of the city in 1528.

In 1553, for reasons connected to the wars between France and Spain, the French decided to land on Genoa-dominated Corsica, intending to establish a base in the Mediterranean Sea. Many Genoese fortresses fell, but a peace treaty eventually forced the French to withdraw.



Columbus, a native of Genoa

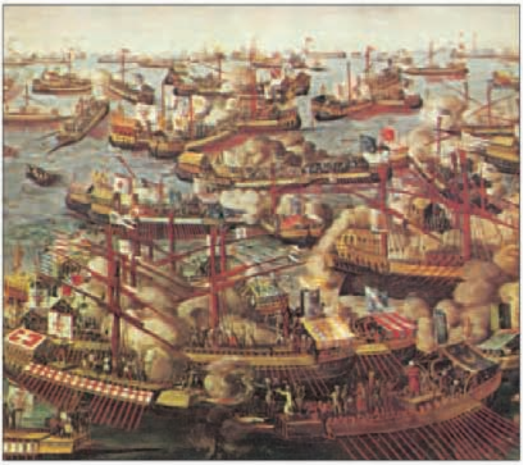
This was not the end of trouble in Corsica, however. The defeat of the Ottoman fleet at the Battle of Lepanto in 1571 led to instability (and also pirate raids) in the Mediterranean. The 17th century saw numerous revolts by the Corsicans, as well as renewed attempts by the colonial power to impose its authority. But the decline of Genoa, along with widespread dissatisfaction among Corsicans, provoked yet more revolts in the early 18th century, eventually resulting in the annexation of Corsica to France.

OTHER LIGURIAN CITIES DEVELOP

Albenga, which had long sought to resist the power of Genoa, finally came under Genoese control following a clash between Guelphs and Ghibellines. The town of San Remo was acquired by the Doria family but managed to liberate itself in 1361, becoming a free commune within the Genoese republic.

After years of autonomy, Savona was defeated by the Genoese in 1528 and the conquerors' first action was to rebuild the port. A great new fortress, Il Priamàr, was built, but the local population went into decline. La Spezia, subject to Genoa and, from 1371, seat of the Vicariate of the Riviera di Levante, was fortified at the end of the 14th century and remained under the control of the Genoese until the early 19th century.

Smaller towns also managed to find a role for themselves in a region dominated by the Genoese. Camogli, Portofino and Chiavari all lived off the sea, and their shipyards prospered.



A 16th-century view of the Battle of Lepanto

1400 **1450** **1500**

1407 Founding of the Banco di San Giorgio

1451 Christopher Columbus is born in Genoa

1458 Brief period of French rule over Genoa begins

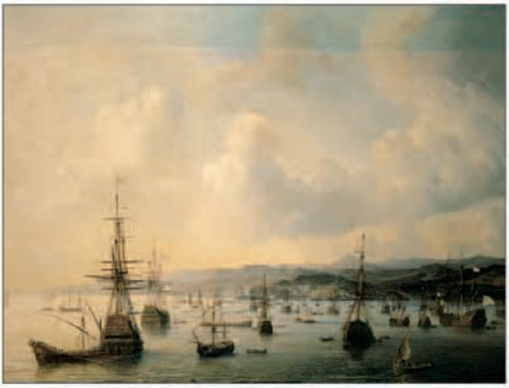
Caravel

1492 Colombus discovers America

1522 Birth of the Republic of Genoa

1528 Andrea Doria comes to power

1543 Construction of La Lanterna, which becomes the symbol of the city of Genoa



The bombardment of Genoa by the French fleet in 1684

THE DECLINE OF GENOA

Two important constitutions were established in Genoa in the 16th century: one by Andrea Doria, in 1528, and another in 1576, which created the hierarchical structures that were to rule the city. But, as time went by, Genoa became decidedly more important for the financial power wielded by its banks than for its political or military strength. A striking sign of the diminished political role of "Genoa La Superba" (Genoa the Proud) was the 1684 bombardment of Genoa by the French fleet under Louis XIV.

Genoese-born Giuseppe Mazzini

With the decline in Genoese power, a series of autonomous political entities arose in the region, such as the Magnifica Comunità degli Otto Luoghi ("magnificent community of eight towns"), set up in 1686 around Bordighera. However, in a Europe in which the role of nation states was increasing in importance, there was no longer much room for such autonomous powers. The rich families of Genoa increasingly moved away from commerce in order to concentrate more on financial investments.

The 17th and 18th centuries passed with no great incident, though Corsica was finally sold to the French in 1768. Liguria also found itself in conflict with the expansionist policies of Piedmont. Occupied in 1746 by the Austrians and the Piemontese, Genoa responded with a revolt provoked by the gesture of a young boy named Balilla, who sparked off an insurrection by hurling a stone at an Austrian cannon.

PIEMONTESE LIGURIA

The arrival of Napoleon Bonaparte's French troops in Italy completely upset the political equilibrium of Liguria. In 1794 the troops of Massena and Bonaparte conquered the mountain passes which gave access to Italy. Three years later the Republic of Liguria was established, becoming part of the Napoleonic empire in 1805. Napoleon's defeat at Waterloo and the Congress of Vienna in 1815 finally put an end to the independence of Genoa and Liguria: the region was assigned to Piedmont and became part of the Kingdom of Sardinia, governed by the House of Savoy.

The only port of any size in the Kingdom of Savoy, Genoa was linked to Piedmont and to France by new

TIMELINE

1576 Second constitution of Genoa

1686 The Magnifica Comunità degli Otto Luoghi is set up around Bordighera

1768 Permanent loss of Corsica

1550 **1600** **1650** **1700** **1750**

Louis XIV, king of France

1684 The French fleet bombards Genoa, causing considerable damage

1746 Balilla sparks off a popular revolt against the Austro-Piemontese communication routes. The city was also greatly altered by House of Savoy architects. In 1828 Carlo Barabino built the Teatro Carlo Felice and, in 1874, construction of the new port of Genoa began. (It was greatly enlarged again in 1919 and in 1945.)

Perhaps due to Liguria's traditional resentment of Piedmont, the Risorgimento movement, which sought a united Italy, was particularly strong and heartfelt in Liguria. Giuseppe Mazzini, one of the key leaders, was born in Genoa, and it was from Quarto (now a Genoese suburb) that Garibaldi's "Thousand" set sail for the south in 1860. Eventually, a united Kingdom of Italy, which Liguria joined in 1861, was formed.

The architect Renzo Piano

TOURISM AND LIGURIA TODAY

The building of the railway line along the coast, following the line of the Via Aurelia, represented a crucial stage in the future development of the region. The smaller towns, such as Bordighera, San Remo, Alassio, Santa Margherita and Lerici, became popular destinations with a growing number of visitors, largely the wealthy and the aristocratic of Europe. In the 1930s Genoa was reshaped by Mussolini-era demolition in the heart of the historic centre. Further modifications were carried out in the 1960s and 1970s.

The ports and harbours of Liguria were badly damaged during World War II and, in the valleys and the mountains of the Apennines, the Resistance fought hard against German occupation. Postwar Liguria has seen attempts to develop the region's industry, and to adapt its ports to the needs of tourism. Many industries have faced crisis, however, and Liguria has had more success in the field of agriculture, in particular the cut-flower industry. Tourism is also, of course, of prime importance economically. The building of the motorway in the 1960s has increased the speed of development on both sides of the Riviera, which are crowded with visitors for most of the year. As the coast has become more prosperous and, in some cases, very rich (as in Portofino), so the neglected villages of the interior have met a rather different fate:many people have moved away, while there has also been a historic lack of investment in the interior.

Genoa, on the other hand, has been the focus of attention for more than a decade. The port was revamped (with the help of local architect Renzo Piano) in the run-up to the celebrations in honour of Columbus's "discovery" of America, and more money poured in prior to Genoa's year as Europe's City of Culture (2004).

Good motorways, important for tourism

1782 Niccolò Paganini is born in Genoa

1805 Giuseppe Mazzini is born in Genoa

1828 Carlo Barabino designs Teatro Carlo Felice in Genoa

1874 Construction of a new port at Genoa begins

1940–45 Genoa is badly damaged by bombing in World War II

2004 Genoa is European City of Culture

2007 The 10th Annual Genoa Film Festival is held in July

1800 **1850** **1900** **1950** **2000**

1797 The Republic of Liguria is established

1815 Liguria becomes part of the Kingdom of Sardinia

1860 The expedition of the Thousand departs from Quarto

Garibaldi departing from Quarto

1992 Columbiadi (Columbus celebrations) held in Genoa

Logo of the Colombiadi

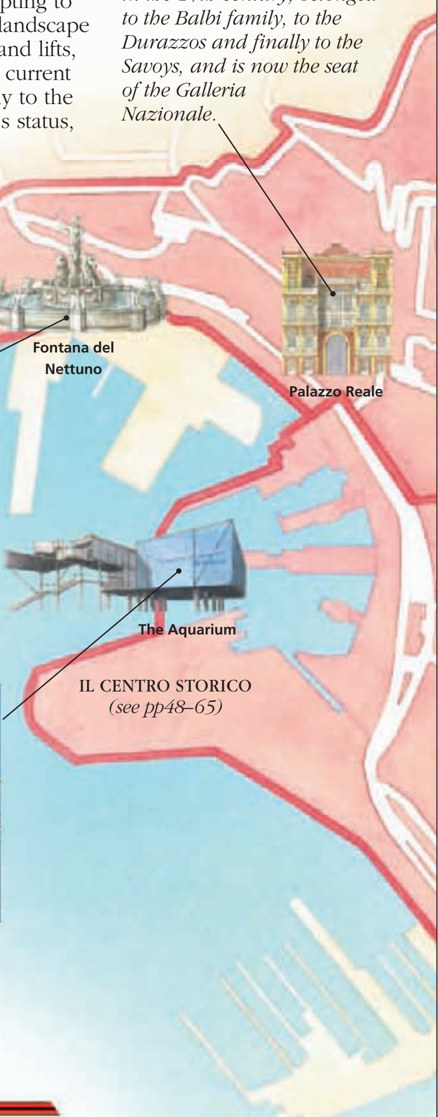
GENOA
AREA BY AREA

GENOA AT A GLANCE 46–47
IL CENTRO STORICO 48–65
LE STRADE NUOVE 66–79
FURTHER AFIELD 80–89
GENOA STREET FINDER 90–99

Genoa at a Glance

The capital of Liguria, “Genova la Superba” (Genoa the Proud) has enjoyed a dominant role in the region, both commercial and political, for centuries. It is a fascinating city in a spectacular site and with many important monuments. First built by the sea, around the basin of the Porto Antico (the old port), the city could only then expand upwards. A labyrinth of medieval *carruggi*, Liguria’s distinctive narrow alleys, was created up the steep hills behind the port, followed by new streets laid out in the 16th and 17th centuries, lined with grand palazzi built for Genoa’s merchant families. The 19th-century and modern quarters of the city climb steeply again, adapting to the rising terrain. This scenic but inflexible landscape has created the need for various funiculars and lifts, some of which provide fantastic views. The current dynamism evident in Genoa is thanks largely to the Columbus celebrations of 1992 and the city’s status, in 2004, as European City of Culture.

Palazzo Reale (see p77), *built in the 17th century, belonged to the Balbi family, to the Durazzos and finally to the Savoys, and is now the seat of the Galleria Nazionale.*

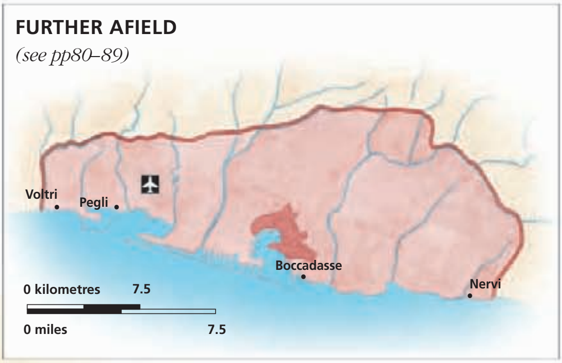


PALAZZO DEL PRINCIPE
Villa di Andrea Doria

Palazzo Doria Pamphilj (see pp78–9) *was the private residence of the great 16th-century admiral and politician Andrea Doria. It still has apartments decorated for him and paintings he commissioned from artists such as Perin del Vaga and Sebastiano del Piombo.*

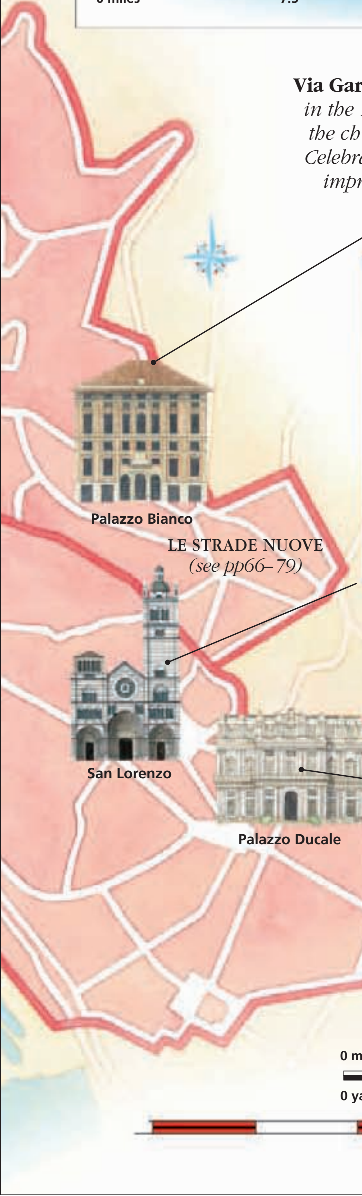
The Aquarium (see pp62–3), *first opened in 1992 in the attractive setting of the Porto Antico, has become one of the most popular tourist destinations in Italy. It is extremely well laid-out, and features a rich variety of animal and plant life.*

◁ **The Porto Antico, with Renzo Piano’s Il Bigo in the foreground**


FURTHER AFIELD
(see pp80–89)
Voltri
Pegli
Boccadasse
Nervi
0 kilometres 7.5
0 miles 7.5

Via Garibaldi (see pp68–9) *was laid out in the 1550s as a residential quarter for the chief aristocratic families of Genoa. Celebrated for centuries by travellers, its impressive architecture has remained remarkably well preserved.*

San Lorenzo (see pp52–3) *is Genoa's cathedral, built from the 11th to the 13th centuries in Romanesque-Gothic style. There is fine sculpture both inside and out, and the chapels of Lercari and San Giovanni Battista are of special interest.*


Palazzo Bianco
LE STRADE NUOVE
(see pp66–79)
San Lorenzo
Palazzo Ducale
0 metres 400
0 yards 400

Palazzo Ducale (see p54) *was the principal seat of the Doge of Genoa, and was enlarged to majestic dimensions in the 16th century. Today, the spacious palazzo is used for major exhibitions.*

IL CENTRO STORICO

The old heart of the city is grouped around the Porto Antico and is made up of a hilly network of small piazzas, alleys and staircases. It is the largest medieval centre in Europe and is exceptionally well preserved, despite persistent neglect in some parts. The area is home to the cathedral of San Lorenzo and the Palazzo Ducale, the seat of power for centuries. Both public and private wealth has left its mark in the old town: Palazzo San Giorgio and the Loggia dei Mercanti on the one hand, the Doria family mansions in Piazza San Matteo and Palazzo Spinola on the other. The relationship between the old town and the port has been a centuries-old problem, largely due to the lack of integration between the two, which was further complicated in the 20th century by the building of a flyover. A chance to redeem the area and re-establish links with the seafront came in the 1990s: old buildings, such as the Teatro Carlo Felice, were restored, and new projects, including Renzo Piano's port buildings, were launched.

Decoration at Palazzo San Giorgio

SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

Historic Buildings

Casa di Colombo ⑪
Loggia dei Mercanti ⑲
Porta Soprana (or di Sant'Andrea) ⑩

Historic Streets and Piazzas

Piazza Banchi ⑱
Piazza De Ferrari ④
Piazza San Matteo ㉒
Porto Antico pp60–61 ⑮

Museums and Galleries

Accademia Ligustica di Belle Arti ⑤
Aquarium pp62–3 ⑯
Museo Civico di Storia Naturale Giacomo Doria ⑧
Museo di Sant'Agostino ⑫
Palazzo Spinola di Pellicceria ⑳

Theatres

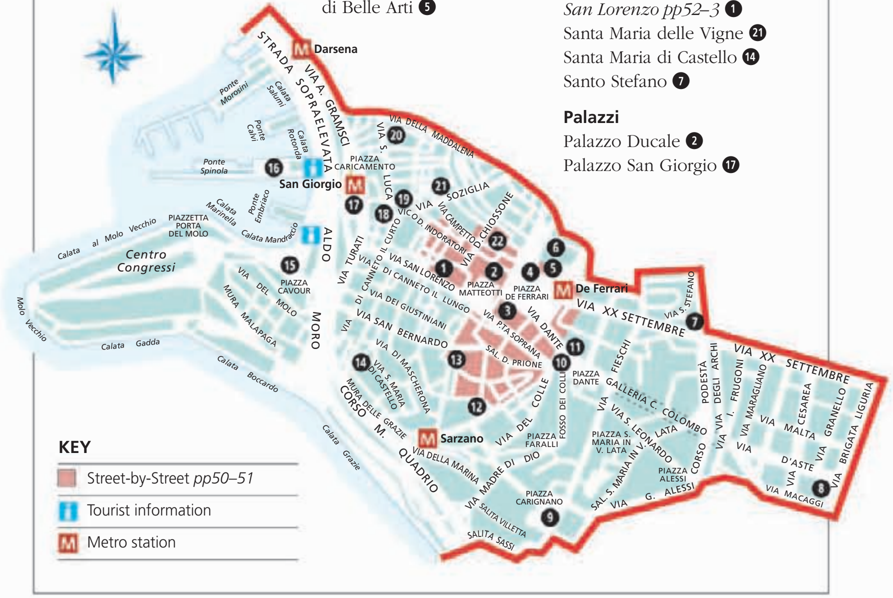
Teatro Carlo Felice ⑥

Churches

Basilica di Santa Maria Assunta in Carignano ⑨
Il Gesù (or Sant'Ambrogio) ③
San Donato ⑬
San Lorenzo pp52–3 ①
Santa Maria delle Vigne ㉑
Santa Maria di Castello ⑭
Santo Stefano ⑦

Palazzi

Palazzo Ducale ②
Palazzo San Giorgio ⑰


0 metres 400
0 yards 400
Darsena
STRADA SOPRAELEVATA
VIA A. GRAMSCI
Ponte Morosini
Calata Salumi
Ponte Calvi
Calata Rotonda
Ponte Spinola
San Giorgio
PIAZZA CARICAMENTO
VIA DELLA MADDALENA
VIA S. LUCA
Calata Marinella
Ponte Embriaco
PIAZZETTA PORTA DEL MOLO
Calata al Molo Vecchio
Calata Mandraccio
Centro Congressi
PIAZZA CAVOUR
VIA DEL MOLO
MURA MALAPAGA
ALDO MORO
Molo Vecchio
Calata Gadda
Calata Boccardo
Calata Grazie
VIA SOZIGLIA
VIC O D. INDORATORI
VIA CAMPETTO
VIA D. CHIOSSONE
VIA TURATI
VIC O IL CURTO
VIA SAN LORENZO
VIA DI CANNETO IL LUNGO
VIA DEI GIUSTINIANI
VIA SAN BERNARDO
VIA DI MASCHERONA
VIA S. MARIA DI CASTELLO
MURA DELLE GRAZIE
CORSO M. QUADRIO
PIAZZA MATTEOTTI
PIAZZA DE FERRARI
De Ferrari
VIA XX SETTEMBRE
VIA S. STEFANO
VIA P.TA SOPRANA
VIA DANTE
SAL. D. PRIONE
PIAZZA DANTE
FIESCHI
GALLERIA C. COLOMBO
VIA DEL COLLE
FOSSO DEI COLLI
PIAZZA FARALLI
Sarzano
VIA DELLA MARINA
VIA MADRE DI DIO
PIAZZA S. MARIA IN V. LATA
VIA S. LEONARDO
SAL. S. MARIA IN V. LATA
PIAZZA CARIGNANO
VIA SALITA VILLETTA
SALITA SASSI
PIAZZA ALESSI
VIA G. ALESSI
CORSO PODESTÀ
VIA DEGLI ARCHI
VIA I. FRUGONI
VIA MARAGLIANO
VIA MALTA
VIA CESAREA
VIA GRANELLO
VIA D'ASTE
VIA BRIGATA LIGURIA
VIA MACAGGI
①
②
③
④
⑤
⑥
⑦
⑧
⑨
⑩
⑪
⑫
⑬
⑭
⑮
⑯
⑰
⑱
⑲
⑳
㉑
㉒

KEY

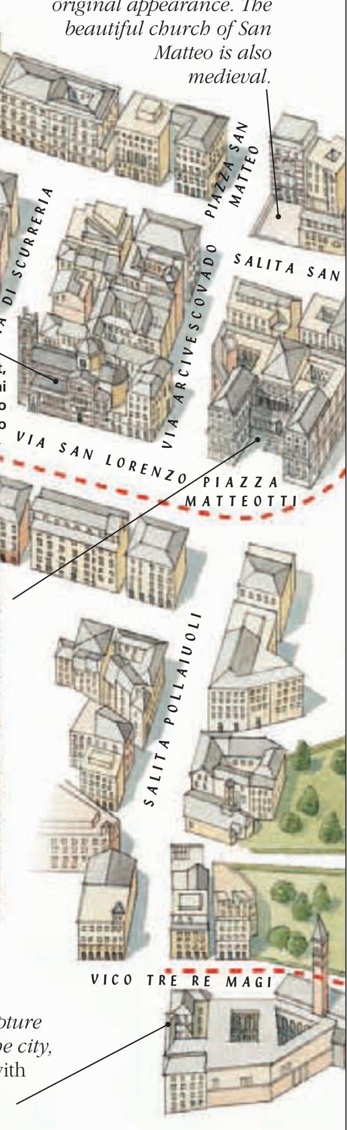
- ▨ Street-by-Street *pp50–51*
- ℹ Tourist information
- Ⓜ Metro station

◁ **La Lanterna, symbol of Genoa and the world's oldest functioning lighthouse**

Street-by-Street: around Piazza Matteotti

Within the dense warren of the Centro Storico, the square overlooked by the cathedral, Piazza San Lorenzo, and Piazza Matteotti, in front of the Palazzo Ducale, create welcome open spaces. Nearby is Piazza De Ferrari, a 19th-century project developed to link the old city with the western, modern and industrial part of Genoa. Within this maze of streets there is almost no sense of the nearby sea, except when you get a sudden glimpse of a blue horizon. There are numerous places and monuments of interest in this area: churches of ancient origin such as Santa Maria di Castello, Santa Maria delle Vigne and Sant'Agostino; a variety of public spaces (Piazza Banchi, Piazza San Matteo, Via di Sottoripa); as well as public and private buildings, including the supposed birthplace of Christopher Columbus, the aristocratic Palazzo Spinola di Pellicceria, and Palazzo San Giorgio, from whose frescoed façade there are beautiful views of the sea.

★ Piazza San Matteo
At the heart of the district that was home for centuries of the Doria family, this medieval piazza preserves its original appearance. The beautiful church of San Matteo is also medieval.


Palazzo Spinola
PIAZZA CAMPETTO
VIA DI SCURRERIA
PIAZZA SAN MATTEO
SALITA SAN
VIA ARCIVESCOVADO
The port, Piazza Banchi and Palazzo San Giorgio
VIA SAN LORENZO
PIAZZA MATTEOTTI
SALITA POLLAIUOLI
VICO TRE RE MAGI

★ San Lorenzo
The cathedral was surrounded by the medieval city until the building of Via San Lorenzo along the church's right-hand side and the addition of a flight of steps up to the façade, both dating from the mid-19th century ①

★ Palazzo Ducale
The seat of the Doge of Genoa, this building was begun in the Middle Ages, but was much altered in the 16th and 18th centuries. The palazzo has two large courtyards and contains valuable works of art ②

Museo di Sant'Agostino
The cloisters of the ruined church of Sant'Agostino house a collection of sculpture and architectural relics from around the city, including this 17th-century Madonna with Child *by Pierre Puget* ⑫

Chiesa del Gesù

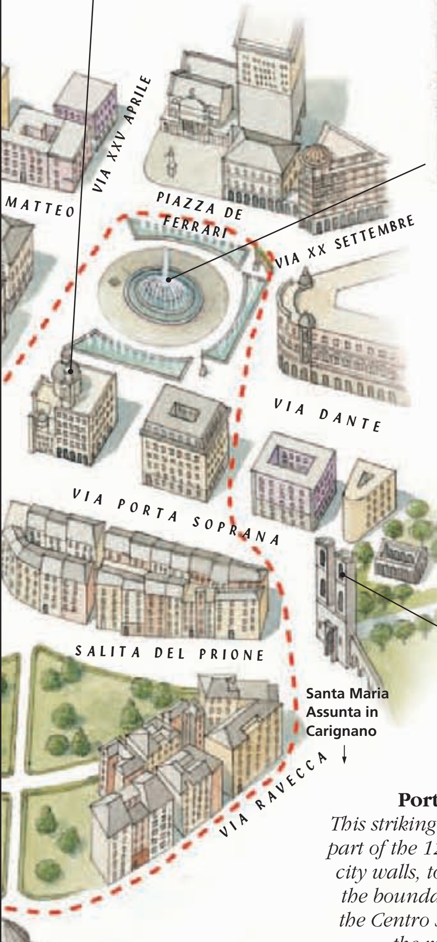
Reconstructed by the Jesuits in the late 16th century on the site of the older church of Sant'Ambrogio, the Gesù has a sumptuous interior reflecting Genoa's golden age. Inlaid marble, stuccoes and frescoes create an ornate setting for two important works by Rubens, the Flemish artist who painted for various Genoese nobles ❸

LOCATOR MAP

See Street Finder, maps 2, 3, 5 & 6

0 metres 100

0 yards 100


VIA XXV APRILE
MATTEO
PIAZZA DE FERRARI
VIA XX SETTEMBRE
VIA DANTE
VIA PORTA SOPRANA
SALITA DEL PRIONE
Santa Maria Assunta in Carignano ↓
VIA RAVECCA

Piazza De Ferrari

This square, home of the famous Teatro Carlo Felice, was radically redesigned and made into a pedestrian area in 2001. The fountain in the centre of the piazza was designed in 1936 by Giuseppe Crosa di Vergagni ❹

STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Palazzo Ducale
- ★ Piazza San Matteo
- ★ San Lorenzo

Porta Soprana

This striking landmark, part of the 12th-century city walls, today marks the boundary between the Centro Storico and the modern city. Nearby is the Casa di Colombo (see p56) ❿

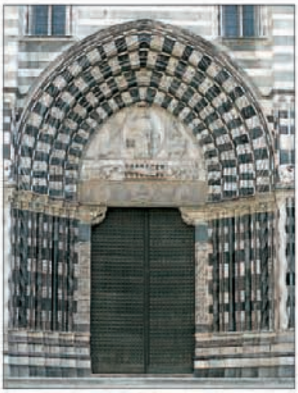
KEY

▬ ▬ ▬ Recommended route

San Lorenzo ❶

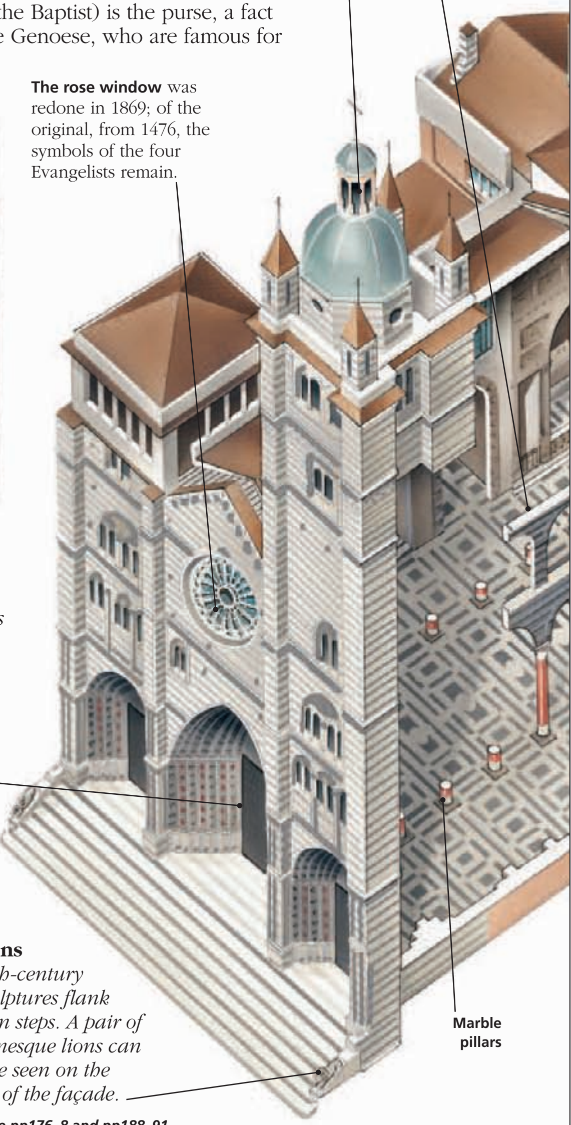
The dome of the chapel of San Giovanni

The church of San Lorenzo (St Lawrence) was founded in the ninth century and was chosen as the cathedral because of its secure position within the city walls. Romanesque-style reconstruction began in the 12th century but was never completed. The cathedral's present, primarily Gothic appearance, including the lower part of the cheerfully striped façade, dates from the 13th century. Important alterations followed later, however, mainly in the 15th to 17th centuries: these include the rose window in the upper part of the façade, the Renaissance cupola by Galeazzo Alessi and the beautifully frescoed Lercari chapel. The symbol of St Lawrence (Genoa's patron saint, along with St John the Baptist) is the purse, a fact that prompts much teasing of the Genoese, who are famous for being frugal with money.



★ Sculptures at Main Entrance
Sculptures on medieval church doors introduced the faithful to important doctrinal subjects. Here, fine Romanesque bas-reliefs illustrate Stories from the life of Mary and the Tree of Jesse, on the jambs; and Christ blessing, the symbols of the Evangelists and the Martyrdom of San Lorenzo, in the lunette.

The Lions
Two 19th-century lion sculptures flank the main steps. A pair of Romanesque lions can also be seen on the edges of the façade.



The bell tower was created from the right-hand tower in the 16th century.

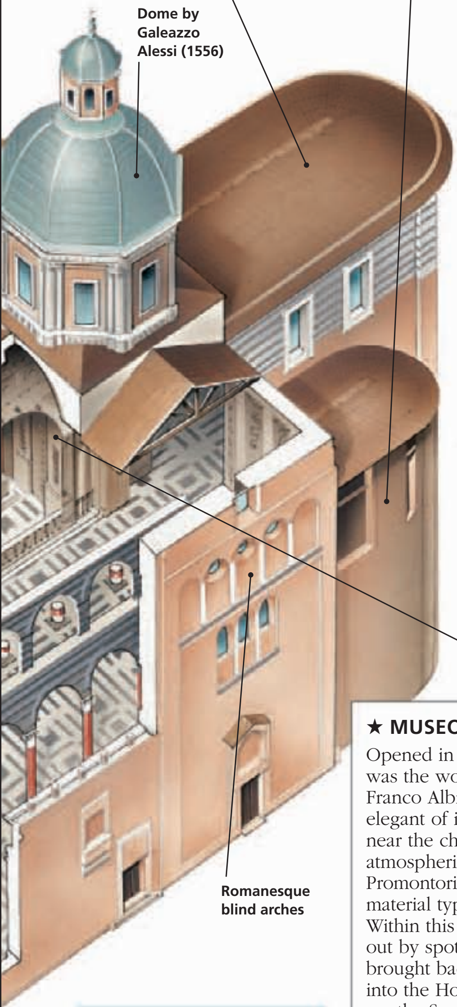
Black and white striped arches

The rose window was redone in 1869; of the original, from 1476, the symbols of the four Evangelists remain.

Marble pillars

The vault of the presbytery and the apse bears two frescoes by Lazzaro Tavarone *(San Lorenzo and the Church treasury, Martyrdom of the Saint,* 1622–4); in the apse is a lovely 16th-century wooden choir.

In the right-hand apse, in the Senarega chapel, is a *Crucifix with Mary, John and St Sebastian* by Federico Barocci (1597).



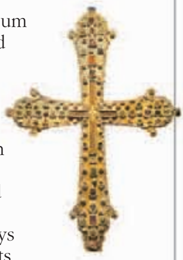
VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Piazza San Lorenzo.
Map 5 C3. ***Tel*** *010 247 18 31.*
○ **Church** *8am–noon, 3–7pm.*
Museo del Tesoro *9am–noon, 3–6pm Mon–Sat.*
▨ ♿ ▨ *by appt.* ▨

★ Cappella di San Giovanni Battista
This chapel, dedicated to St John the Baptist, was the work of Domenico and Elia Gagini (mid-1400s). It is richly decorated with marble and topped with flamboyant Gothic detailing. Reliefs on the front of the chapel illustrate the life of the Baptist. Inside, are six wall niches with statues and the stone reliquary that once held the supposed ashes of the saint (see below).

★ MUSEO DEL TESORO

Opened in the 1950s, this unusual museum was the work of Caterina Marcenaro and Franco Albini, and is one of the most elegant of its kind. Built underground near the chancel, the wonderfully atmospheric museum is covered in Promontorio stone, the dark construction material typical of medieval Genoa. Within this charming framework, picked out by spotlights, are displayed objects brought back during the Republic's forays into the Holy Land. Among the highlights are the Sacro Catino, a 9th-century Islamic glass vessel, once believed to be the Holy Grail, used by Christ at the Last Supper; the Croce degli Zaccaria, a 12th-century Byzantine reliquary made of gold and gemstones; the cope of Pope Gelasio, in brocade fabric with gold and silver thread (15th century); and the elaborately embossed silver chest (12th century), which contains the supposed ashes of St John the Baptist, and which is carried in procession through the streets of Genoa on 24 June.



La Croce degli Zaccaria

STAR FEATURES

- ★ Cappella di San Giovanni Battista
- ★ Museo del Tesoro
- ★ Sculptures at Main Entrance

Palazzo Ducale ❷

Piazza Matteotti 9. **Map** 5 C3. ***Tel*** *010 557 40 00.* ○ **Exhibitions** *9am–7pm Tue–Sun.* **Shops** *daily.* **www**.palazzoducale.genova.it

This palazzo, constructed during the course of the Middle Ages, was given its name (meaning Doge's Palace) in 1339, when the election of Genoa's first doge, Simon Boccanegra, took place here. It was enlarged to its current size in the late 1500s by Andrea Vannone, a Lombard architect. Further major changes, the work of Neo-Classical architect Simone Cantoni, were made in the late 18th century following a fire. These included the erection of the façade overlooking Piazza Matteotti (another lively, frescoed façade faces Piazza De Ferrari), which features pairs of columns and is topped by statues and trophies.

The palazzo is organized around Vannone's attractive atrium, with a large, elegant, porticoed courtyard at either end. The staircases up to the first floor are lined with frescoes by Lazzaro Tavarone and Domenico Fiasella.

On the upper floor some of the public rooms are very fine: the **doges' chapel** was frescoed by Giovanni Battista Carlone (1655) with scenes celebrating the glorious history of the city of Genoa; this theme continues in the decoration of the **Sala del Maggior Consiglio** and the **Sala del Minor Consiglio**. The **Salone**, designed by Simone Cantoni, features paintings by Giovanni David (c.1780), among others. Since extensive restoration in 1992, the palace has become a venue for major exhibitions. In addition, there are shops, bars and restaurants (including an expensive rooftop restaurant with panoramic views).

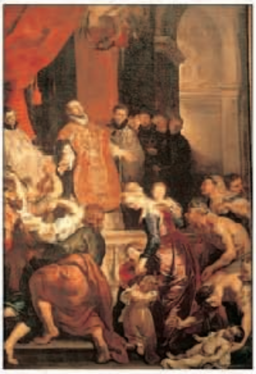
Door knocker in the shape of a triton, Palazzo Ducale

Il Gesù (or Sant'Ambrogio) ❸

Via Francesco Petrarca 1. **Map** 5 C4. ***Tel*** *010 251 41 22.* ○ *10:30am–noon, 4–7pm daily (9:30pm Sun).* 📷 *with permission.*

This church, overlooking Piazza Matteotti, was built by the Jesuits. It was begun in 1589, over the existing church of Sant'Ambrogio, and given the name of il Gesù. The façade, following the original design by Giuseppe Valeriani, was finished only at the end of the 19th century.

The sumptuous Baroque interior consists of a single room topped by a dome.



***St Ignatius Exorcising the Devil*, by Rubens, Il Gesù**

Multicoloured marble decorates the floor, the pilasters and the walls of the side chapels. The upper parts of the walls have been finished with gilded stuccoes and frescoes by the artist Giovanni Battista Carlone (17th century).

The most valuable paintings in the church all date from the 17th century, including works by Guido Reni and a *Crucifixion* by Simon Vouet. There are also works that were commissioned by the Pallavicino family from Peter Paul Rubens: a *Circumcision* (1605) and *St Ignatius Exorcising the Devil* (before 1620), both acknowledged masterpieces and precursors of the Baroque style.

Piazza De Ferrari ❹

Map 6 D4.

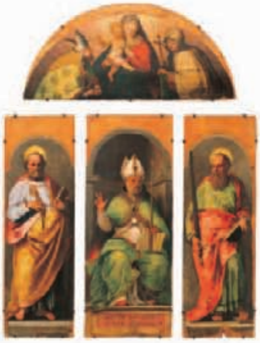
This piazza, with its large fountain, was created in the late 19th century with the aim of easing the flow of traffic between the Centro Storico and the western side of Genoa. Its design had to accommodate the existing buildings of the Accademia Ligustica di Belle Arti and the Teatro Carlo Felice, both built by Carlo Barabino in the 1820s. The new palazzi built around these two are eclectic in style. The building of the theatre in 1991, the restoration of the fountain and other alterations, including those of 2001, have given the Piazza De Ferrari a major facelift.

One of the spacious interior courtyards of Palazzo Ducale

Accademia Ligustica di Belle Arti ❺

Largo Pertini 4. **Map** 6 D3.
Tel *010 581 957.* ○ *2:30–6:30pm Tue–Fri.* 👉 *by appt.*
🤲 📷 *with permission.*
www.accademialigustica.it

Founded in 1751 by a group of aristocrats and scholars as a School of Fine Arts *(belle arti)*, the Accademia occupies a palazzo built for it in 1826–31 by Carlo Barabino. The museum on the first floor is home to paintings and drawings donated to the academy. Works of art from the 15th to 19th centuries are arranged chronologically: they include works by major Ligurian artists (Gregorio De Ferrari and Bernardo Strozzi among others) and artists who were active in Genoa (such as Perin del Vaga and Anton Raphael Mengs).



***Polyptych of St Erasmus* by Perin del Vaga**

Teatro Carlo Felice ❻

Passo Eugenio Montale 4. **Map** 6 D3. ***Tel*** *010 538 11, ticket office 010 589 329 or 010 591 697.*
○ *for performances.* 👉 *Mon, by appt.* 🤲 ♿ **www**.carlofelice.it

The Neo-Classical theatre designed in the 1820s by Carlo Barabino was virtually gutted by bombing in 1944, and only parts of the original façade survived. These give way to the modern part of the Teatro Carlo Felice, designed by Ignazio Gardella, Aldo Rossi and Fabio Reinhart in 1991. The theatre is dominated by a huge square tower pierced by small windows. Four sections of stage area are manoeuvred by a complex, state-of-the-art computerized system, making the theatre one of the most innovative in Europe.

The ultra-modern stage at the Teatro Carlo Felice

Santo Stefano ❼

Piazza Santo Stefano 2. **Map** 6 E4.
Tel *010 587 183.* ○ *3:30–6:30pm Tue–Sun (Sun am only in Aug).*

Built at the end of the 12th century, the Romanesque church of Santo Stefano stands on the site of a Benedictine abbey. The church underwent major restoration after being damaged in World War II.

The façade features bands of black and white striped marble, typical of Pisan and Ligurian Romanesque, with a main door surmounted by an oculus and a mullioned window. The brick-built apse is particularly lovely, ornamented by blind arches with arcading above. The bell tower and the 14th-century lantern are also constructed in decorative brick.

Inside, in the presbytery, are a *Martyrdom of St Stephen,* a fine work by Giulio Romano (1524), and paintings by various Genoese and Lombard artists, among them Valerio Castello, Gregorio De Ferrari and Giulio Cesare Procaccini.

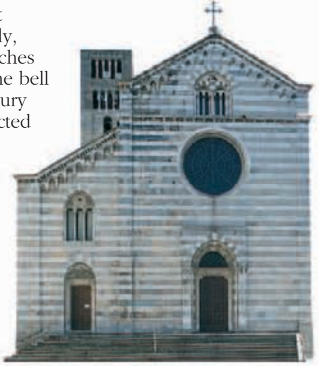
Museo Civico di Storia Naturale Giacomo Doria ❽

Via Brigata Liguria 9. **Map** 6 F5.
Tel *010 564 567.* ○ *9am–7pm Tue–Fri, 10am–7pm Sat & Sun.* 🤲 ♿
👉 *by appt.* 📷 **www**.museodoria.it

Established in 1867 by Marchese Giacomo Doria, its director for more than 40 years, Genoa's Natural History Museum contains important zoological finds, many collected in the 19th century.

On the ground floor there are the rooms devoted to mammals and a series of reconstructed animal habitats. A definite must-see is the Palaeontology Room, with its skeleton of *Elephus antiquus italicus*, an ancient elephant found near Rome in 1941. On the first floor are displays of reptiles, amphibians, birds, butterflies and insects.

The museum does a lot of educational work and has a full calendar of conferences and exhibitions.



Santo Stefano, with its classic combination of black and white marble

Basilica di Santa Maria Assunta in Carignano ⑨

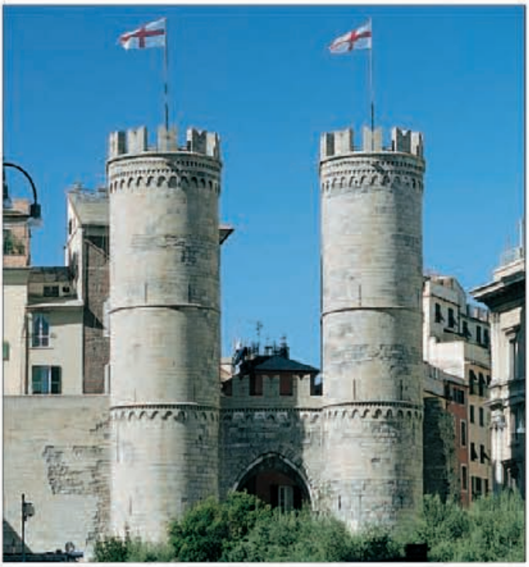
Piazza di Carignano. **Map** 3 A4. ***Tel*** *010 540 650.* ○ *7:30–11:30am, 4–6:30pm daily.*

This fine Renaissance church, one of the city's most prominent landmarks, was designed for the hill closest to the centre of the city by Galeazzo Alessi, the great Perugian architect. Begun in 1549, it took 50 years to complete.

A monumental flight of steps, designed by Alessi but built in the 19th century, leads up to the broad façade, flanked by two bell towers. Rising above is a high central cupola surrounded by four smaller domes. The elaborate sculptural decoration on the façade, the work of Claude David (18th century), includes a statue of the Virgin Mary over the door and statues of saints Peter and Paul in the side niches. A balcony runs along the roofs and around the central dome, making the most of the church's wonderfully panoramic position.

Inside, the harmonious exterior motif of pilasters with Corinthian capitals continues. As in St Peter's in Rome, the four vast pilasters that support the cupola have niches containing statues: these include *St Sebastian* by Pierre Puget (1620–94). On the second altar on the right is a *Martyrdom of St Blaise* by Carlo Maratta (1625–1713), and in the sixth on the left a famous *Pietà* (c.1571) by Luca Cambiaso. Other paintings, some of which have been adapted to fit the church's particular setting, are by Domenico Fiasella and Guercino. The organ, dating from 1656, is remarkable.

Statue of the Virgin Mary in Santa Maria in Carignano



The two majestic towers of Porta Soprana

Porta Soprana (or di Sant'Andrea) ⑩

Via Di Ravecca 47 nero. **Map** 6 D4. ***Tel*** *010 246 53 46.* ○ *10am–6pm Sat, Sun & hols.* ✋ *weekdays only, groups only, by appt.* 📷 *with permission.*

This gate corresponds to an opening made in the walls in the 9th century to connect Genoa to the east; the actual structure, however, was part of a ring of walls built in 1155 to defend Genoa from possible attack by Emperor Frederick I, known as Barbarossa *(see p87)*. It is similar to the Porta di Santa Fede, on the other side of the city. Restoration carried out in the 19th and 20th centuries has liberated the historic gate of the structures added to it over the centuries, and exposed the pointed arch flanked by a pair of imposing cylindrical battlemented towers. These are ornamented by delicate arcading and cornicing.

Casa di Colombo ⑪

Piazza Dante. **Map** 6 D4. ***Tel*** *010 246 53 46.* ○ *9am–5pm Tue–Sun.* 📷

Tradition has it that this modest house near Porta Soprana was the childhood home of Christopher Columbus, the world-famous navigator who was born in Genoa in 1451.

The house that visitors can tour today is, in fact, an 18th-century reconstruction: the original house was destroyed by cannon fire during a French bombardment in 1684. Restoration carried out on the building

The supposed birthplace of Christopher Colombus

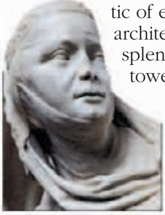
For hotels and restaurants in this region see pp176–8 and pp188–91

in preparation for the Columbus celebrations of 1992 extended to the adjacent 12th-century **Chiostro di Sant'Andrea** (cloister of St Andrew), all that is left of a Benedictine monastery that was demolished at the beginning of the 20th century, along with many of the other buildings in the area.

Museo di Sant'Agostino ⑫

Piazza Sarzano 35 rosso. **Map** 5 C5. ***Tel*** *010 251 12 63.* ○ *9am–7pm Tue–Fri, 10am–7pm Sat & Sun.* ♿ **www**.museidigenova.it

This 13th-century monastic church was a lucky survivor of World War II bombing, which badly damaged Piazza Sarzano. The façade, with its black and white stripes, is typically Ligurian, while the elegant bell tower is coated with colourful majolica tiles. While the church functions now as an auditorium, the former Augustinian monastery buildings that are adjacent – including the two cloisters (a triangular one, dating from the 14th and 15th centuries, and a rectangular, 18th-century one) – have been skilfully adapted to house the **Museum**. The focus of the collection are the sculptures brought here from sites (including demolished churches) all over the city, but there are also detached frescoes, architectural fragments and examples of Genoese art from the Middle Ages to the 18th century.



Funeral monument of Margaret of Brabant

There are two particularly important sculptures in the collection. One of these is the remains of the funerary monument of Margaret of Brabant, sculpted in honour of the wife of emperor Henry VII, who died in 1311 while visiting Genoa. The work was sculpted in Pisa in 1313–14 by Giovanni Pisano, one of the most famous sculptors in Italy at that time. The other is a particularly moving *Penitent Madonna*, by Antonio Canova (1796).

San Donato ⑬

Piazzetta San Donato 10. **Map** 5 C4. ***Tel*** *010 246 88 69.* ○ *8am–noon, 3–7pm Mon–Sat, 9am–12:30pm, 3–7pm Sun.* ● *16–31 Aug.*

The church of San Donato, built during the 12th century, is one of the best examples of Romanesque architecture in Genoa.

The building's most striking and interesting feature, which is characteristic of early Romanesque architecture, is the splendid octagonal bell tower, erected over the church crossing; its three levels (the third is a 19th-century addition) are each pierced by windows. The tower was chosen as a model by the designers of the north tower of San Benigno, the so-called "Matitone" (great pencil) in the Porto Antico *(see p44)*.

The façade carries some noticeable features dating from late 19th-century alterations, when the rose window was added, but the main doorway is original and of particular beauty; it incorporates a Roman architrave in the moulding.

The bell tower of San Donato

On the right-hand side of the church, look out for a shrine with a statue of the *Madonna and Child* (18th century); it is one of many erected in the Centro Storico.

The charming interior has a nave and two aisles, with Corinthian columns and a gallery of windows above; some of the columns are Roman. A *Madonna and Child* (1401) by Nicolò da Voltri is on the altar in the right-hand apse and, in the chapel of San Giuseppe in the left-hand aisle, there is a beautiful panelled triptych by the Flemish painter Joos van Cleve; this depicts an *Adoration of the Magi* (c.1515) in the central panel.

CONTEMPORARY ART AT VILLA CROCE

Villa Croce, surrounded by palms

Via Jacopo Ruffini 3. ***Tel*** *010 580 069.* ○ *9am–1pm Tue–Fri, 10am–1pm Sat; temporary exhibitions: 9am–6:30pm Tue–Fri, 10am–6:30pm Sat & Sun.* *(free on Sun).* **www**.museidigenova.it

The Museo d'Arte Contemporanea, in the residential district of Carignano, south of the city centre, is surrounded by a large park overlooking the sea. It occupies a lovely, late 19th-century classical-style villa, which was donated to the city by the Croce family in 1951. The museum currently possesses some 3,000 works, which document in particular Italian graphic arts and abstract art from 1930 to 1980 (including work by Fontana and Licini). There are also examples of work by young regional artists. The museum promotes young talent by collecting works, organizing exhibitions and assembling a digital archive of material related to local arts.

Santa Maria di Castello ⑭

Salita Santa Maria di Castello 15.
Map 5 B4. ***Tel*** *010 254 95 11.*
○ **Church** *9am–noon, 3:30–6pm daily.* **Museum** *varies during religious ceremonies.*

This church rises on the site of the Roman *castrum*, or fort, around which the earliest parts of the city were constructed. Among the most illustrious of old Genoese churches, it was built in the 12th century on the site of an earlier place of worship, at a time when Romanesque buildings were appearing all over the city.

In the mid-15th century the church was entrusted to the Dominicans, who added monastic buildings, including three cloisters. The latters' decoration was commissioned by the Grimaldi family (in line with the huge increase in private patronage at that time in Genoa) and turned the complex into a point of reference for artists in the city. In the centuries to come, other aristocratic families commissioned the decoration of the church's side chapels.

The stone façade is crowned by a cornice of blind arches. The central doorway incorporates a Roman architrave, and there are other Roman elements inside: several of the Corinthian capitals which adorn the red granite columns in the nave came from Roman buildings; and in the **Cappella del Battistero** is a sarcophagus of Roman origin.

The Loggia dell'Annunziazione, Santa Maria di Castello

The apse, the chapels and the dome are the result of changes made from the 15th to the 18th centuries. In the chapel in the left transept is a *Virgin with the saints Catherine and Mary Magdalen and the effigies of St Dominic* by il Grechetto (1616–70). The high altar has a splendid late 17th-century marble sculpture of the *Assumption*.

Among the monastic buildings, the second cloister is of special note. Here, the lower of the two loggias, the **Loggia dell'Annunciazione**, features roundels with *Sibyls* and *Prophets* (15th century) in its vault, and a charming fresco of the *Annunciation* by Justus von Ravensburg, signed and dated 1451.

There is a small **museum**, with works such as *Paradise* and *The Conversion of St Paul* by Ludovico Brea (1513); an *Immaculate Conception*, a wooden sculpture by Maragliano (18th century); and a *Madonna and Child* by Barnaba da Modena (14th century).

Next to the church stands the 12th-century **Torre degli Embriaci**, evidence of the medieval power of the aristocratic Embriaci family, who lived in this quarter.

Porto Antico ⑮

See pp60–61.

Aquarium ⑯

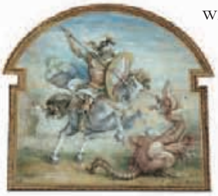
See pp62–3.

The frescoed façade of Palazzo San Giorgio

Palazzo San Giorgio ⑰

Via della Mercanzia 2. **Map** 5 B3.
Tel *010 241 27 14.* ○ *phone to check opening hours of exhibitions, or ask at the tourist office.* 📷

This palazzo is traditionally identified as the place in which Marco Polo was imprisoned following the Battle of Curzola (between the Venetians and the Genoese) in 1298. While here, Polo met a writer from Pisa called Rustichello, with whom he joined forces after their release to write *Il Milione* ("The Travels").


Detail of the façade of Palazzo San Giorgio

The palazzo is made up of two distinct parts: a medieval part turned towards the city, which was built in 1260 as the seat of the government (the Capitani del Popolo) and later became the Banco di San Giorgio (1407); and a second part, a huge 16th-century extension built to overlook the port. The fresco decoration on the latter's façade (1606–8), by Lazzaro Tavarone, was discovered only during restoration work in the 1990s.

The expansion of the palazzo, which involved major restructuring of the medieval section (later heavily restored in the 1800s), was required because of the rise in power of the Banco di San Giorgio. The bank administered the proceeds from taxes collected by the Republic and also ran the Republic's colonies; it was, in effect, responsible for much of Genoa's prosperity in the 15th century. Today, the palace houses the offices of the harbour authorities.

Inside, the **Salone delle Compere** is decorated with 16th-century statues of the Protettori del Banco (protectors of the bank) and the *Arms of Genoa with the symbols of Justice and Strength* by Francesco De Ferrari (1490–91). The **Sala dei Protettori** features a monumental hearth by Gian Giacomo Della Porta (1554). You can also visit the Manica Lunga, a 128-m (420-ft) long corridor which once served as a dormitory for Benedictine monks, and the Sala del Capitano del Popolo.

Piazza Banchi ⑱

Map 5 B3.

Along harbourside Piazza Caricamento, flanked on one side by Palazzo San Giorgio, runs **Via Sottoripa**. Dating from the 12th century, this charming arcaded street was designed so that its shops could make the most of their proximity to the buzzing port area. Today, as it did in the past, the street houses various specialist foods shops, and there are snack bars, too.

From here, Via al Ponte Reale leads to **Piazza Banchi**, the commercial core of the city up until the 18th century, and a crucial crossroads of major lines of communication between the city and the port. By the Middle Ages there was already a thriving grain market in the piazza, and money-changers also set up their stalls here, attracting merchants from all over the world; the piazza is named after the money-changers' tables. Later, money-changers and other traders did business in the 16th-century **Loggia dei Mercanti**.

The church of **San Pietro in Banchi**, founded in the 9th century, was destroyed by a fire which damaged the square in 1398, but rebuilding work didn't begin until the 16th century. The project was managed by Bernardino Cantone, who used a form of self-financing which involved the construction and the subsequent sale of several shops at ground level. As a result, the church is raised up on a terrace and is reached by means of a scenic flight of steps. It has a central plan with an octagonal dome with three pinnacles (four were originally planned). The façade bears frescoes by Giovanni Battista Baiardo (c.1650), which were restored in the 1990s.

Piazza Banchi, overlooked by San Pietro in Banchi

The Loggia dei Mercanti, with stalls in front, in Piazza Banchi

Loggia dei Mercanti ⑲

Piazza Banchi. **Map** 5 B3.
○ *for exhibitions; contact the tourist office for details.*

This elegant Renaissance loggia was built in Piazza Banchi in the late 16th century, to a design by Andrea Vannone, in order to accommodate the work of the city's money-changers. The loggia was a typical element of buildings intended for commerce during the Middle Ages, and there are many examples in the old city.

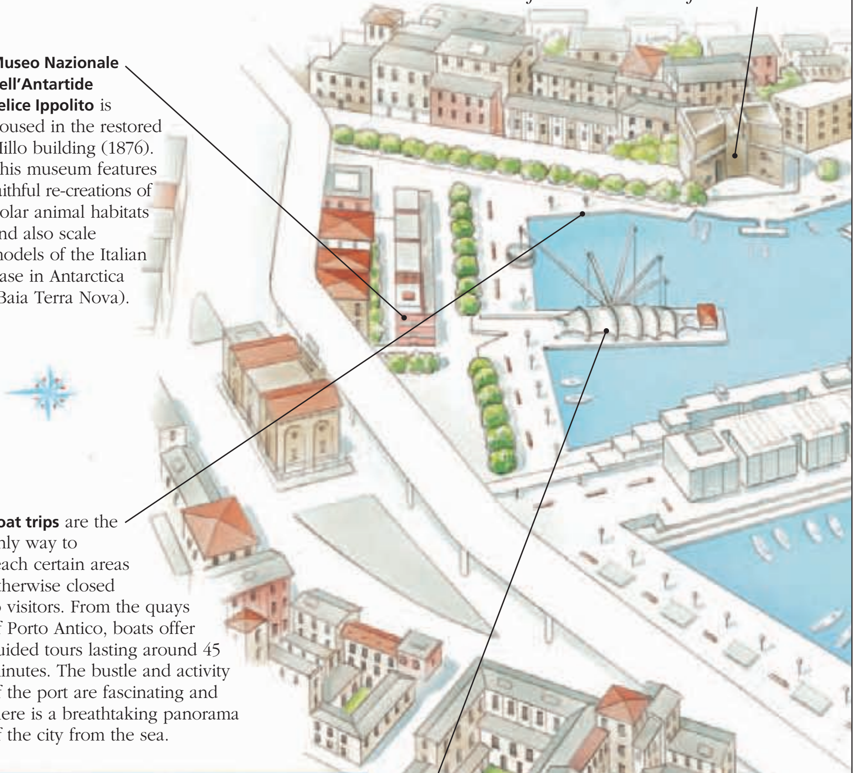
The loggia in Piazza Banchi is built on a rectangular plan and has a single barrel vault supported by arches resting on paired columns; its openings were glassed in during the 19th century. The exterior features a sculptured frieze (16th century) by Taddeo Carlone, and the interior a fresco of the *Madonna and Child and saints John the Baptist and George* by Pietro Sorri (1556–1621).

In 1855, the loggia became the seat of the first trade Stock Exchange in Italy; it is now used as a site for exhibitions.

Porto Antico ⑮

The old port was the obvious venue for the staging of the Columbus celebrations of 1992, and these provided a perfect opportunity to restore the link between the port, for centuries detached from the rest of the city, with the Centro Storico. This project was undertaken by local architect Renzo Piano, who also transformed the district into an attraction in its own right, by restoring disused buildings such as the 19th-century cotton warehouses – now a multiplex cinema and exhibition centre – and by constructing landmarks such as Bigo and the Aquarium, the design of which includes maritime motifs, emphasizing the history of this district.

Porta del Molo
Also known as Porta Siberia, this gate was built in 1553 by Galeazzo Alessi. It was designed as a defensive bulwark for the port and as a place for the collection of taxes.



Museo Nazionale dell'Antartide Felice Ippolito is housed in the restored Millo building (1876). This museum features faithful re-creations of polar animal habitats and also scale models of the Italian base in Antarctica (Baia Terra Nova).

Boat trips are the only way to reach certain areas otherwise closed to visitors. From the quays of Porto Antico, boats offer guided tours lasting around 45 minutes. The bustle and activity of the port are fascinating and there is a breathtaking panorama of the city from the sea.

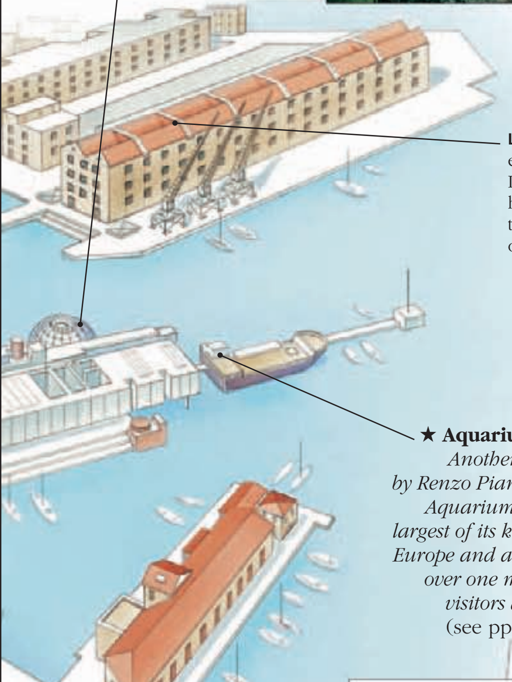
★ Il Bigo
Inspired by the masts of a ship and designed by Renzo Piano, the Bigo features a revolving panoramic lift. From a height of 40 m (130 ft), this offers great views over the port and city.

Biosfera by Renzo Piano

Built in 2001, the Biosphere is a futuristic glasshouse containing all sorts of tropical plants, from mangroves to rubber and cocoa trees, as well as numerous types of ferns, some of which are extremely rare. There are butterflies and chameleons, too.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Map 5 A2. ***Tel*** *010 248 57 11.* **www**.portoantico.it **Museo Nazionale dell'Antartide** ***Tel*** *010 254 36 90.* ○ *Oct–May: 9:30am–5:30pm Tue–Fri, 10am–6pm Sat, Sun & public hols; Jun–Sep: 10:30am–6:30pm Tue–Sun.* ♿ **www**.mna.it **Boat trips** Consorzio Liguria Via Mare. ***Tel*** *010 256 775.* Golfo Paradiso. ***Tel*** *0185 772 091.* **Biosfera** ○ *10am–7pm daily.* ♿ **Città dei Bambini** ***Tel*** *010 234 56 35.* ○ *10am–6pm Tue–Sun.* ♿ **www**.cittadeibambini.net **La Lanterna** ***Tel*** *010 910 001.* ○ *10am–7pm Sat, Sun & hols (to 6pm Nov–Mar).* **Il Bigo** ○ *2–6pm Mon, 10am–6pm Tue–Sun & public hols.* ♿



La Città dei Bambini is the foremost educational/entertainment centre in Italy, aimed at children. The high-tech hands-on "play and learn" park includes two different routes, aimed at 3–5-year-olds and 6–14-year-olds.

★ Aquarium ⑯

Another work by Renzo Piano, the Aquarium is the largest of its kind in Europe and attracts over one million visitors a year (see pp62–3).

0 metres 100

0 yards 100

STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Aquarium
- ★ Bigo

LA LANTERNA

This is the symbol of Genoa, and the oldest working lighthouse in the world. The original lighthouse, dating from the 12th century, was destroyed by Louis XIII's French army. It was rebuilt in its current form, with two superimposed towers, in 1543, and its beam has a reach of 52 km (33 miles). There is a superb view from the top, if you can bear the 375 steps, and in 2006, the Museo della Lanterna opened in the adjacent fortifications.

Aquarium (Acquario) ⓰

The mascot Splaffy

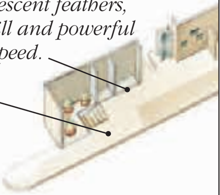
The work of internationally renowned architect Renzo Piano (co-designer of the Pompidou Centre in Paris), with technical help from American architect Peter Chermayeff, the Aquarium is built within a ship anchored in the port. It is one of Europe's largest aquariums, with numerous tanks that are viewable from underwater level as well as from above. The aim is to help visitors to discover and marvel at different aspects of the sea and to promote understanding of the extent to which human life is linked to the oceans. There are spectacular reconstructions of diverse ecosystems on the planet, making it possible to observe animals, habitats and ocean floors at close quarters.

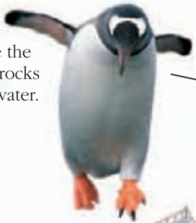
★ Hummingbird Forest

This area re-creates the luxuriant rainforest habitat of the smallest birds in the world. The hummingbird's signature features are its iridescent feathers, long bill and powerful wing-speed.

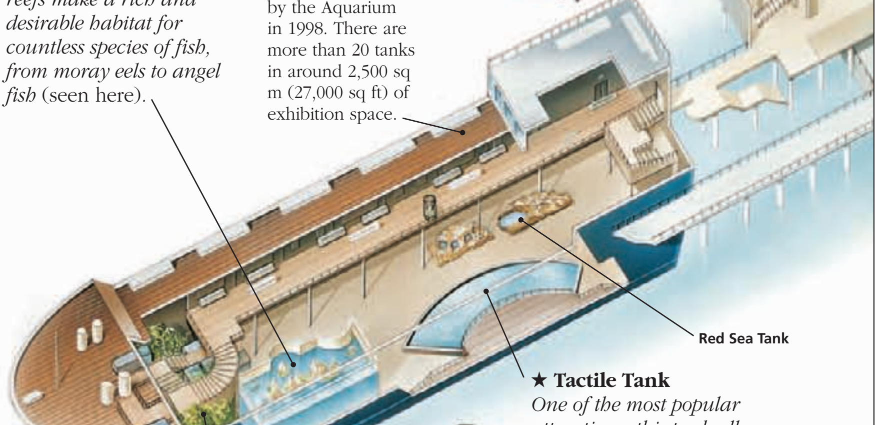
A Coral Reef in Madagascar

This colourful zone is testimony to how coral reefs make a rich and desirable habitat for countless species of fish, from moray eels to angel fish (seen here).





The penguin tank houses both Magellanic and Gentoo penguins. Consisting of rocks, ice and water, the tank is visible from two levels, enabling the public to observe the penguins on the rocks as well as underwater.



La Grande Nave Blu (Great Blue Ship) is a real ship, acquired by the Aquarium in 1998. There are more than 20 tanks in around 2,500 sq m (27,000 sq ft) of exhibition space.

Red Sea Tank

★ Tactile Tank

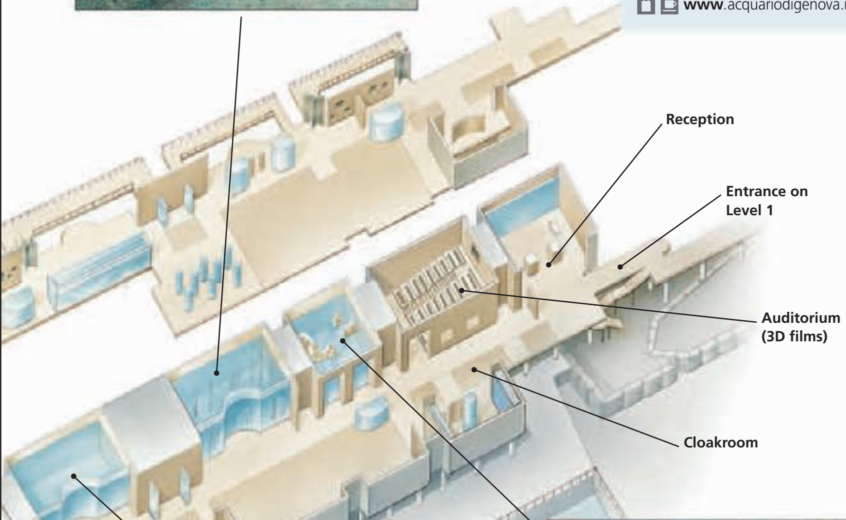
One of the most popular attractions, this tank allows people to gently touch skate, gurnard and stingrays. The fish confidently approach the hands held out to stroke them.

The Forest of Madagascar reconstructs a tropical forest habitat of this island off the east coast of Africa. A paradise for naturalists, Madagascar teems with unusual plant and animal species. A terrarium nearby holds tortoises, turtles and iguanas native to the island.

★ Shark Tank
This large tank houses several species of shark, and also the sharklike ray, aptly known as a sawfish (shown here).

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Ponte Spinola. **Map** 5 A2. ***Tel*** *010 234 56 78.* ○ *daily. Jan, Feb, Nov & Dec: 9:30am–7:30pm (to 8:30pm Sat, Sun & hols); Mar–Jun, Sep & Oct: 9am–7:30pm (to 8:30pm Sat, Sun & hols); Jul–Aug: 8:30am–10pm. Last entry: 90 minutes before closing.* 🦻 ♿ 🤟 P 🛍 ☕ **www**.acquariodigenova.it



Dolphin Tank
The resident dolphin Beta acquired two new companions in June 2006. Linda and Mateo are mother and son and used to live at the dolphinarium in Bruges, Belgium. These playful creatures are best admired during feeding time.

Seal Tank
In July 2001, Penelope (shown here) *was born thanks to the first Caesarean section in the world to be performed on a common seal. After being cared for and fed by the Aquarium veterinarians and biologists, the baby seal was placed in the display tank with the other seals for company. Other seals were born naturally in 2003 and 2004.*

STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Hummingbird Forest
- ★ Shark Tank
- ★ Tactile Tank

One of the sumptuous rooms in Palazzo Spinola di Pellicceria

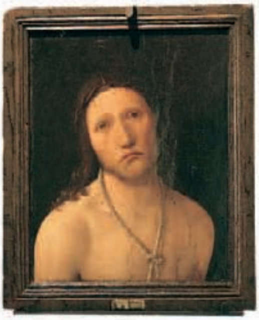
Palazzo Spinola di Pellicceria ⑳

Piazza Pellicceria 1. **Map** 5 B2.
Tel *010 270 53 00.* ○ *8:30am–7:30pm Tue–Sat, 1:30–7:30pm Sun & public hols.* ● *1 Jan, 1 Aug, 25 Dec.* 🎟 *combined ticket for Palazzo Spinola & Palazzo Reale.* ✋ *by appt.* ♿ *up to the 3rd floor.* 📷 *on request.* 🛍 **www**.palazzospinola.it

With all the elegance and fascination of an old aristocratic mansion house, Palazzo Spinola is richly frescoed and has sumptuous furnishings and paintings. Built in the 16th century by the Grimaldi family, the palazzo passed to the Spinola family in the 18th century, and they eventually donated it to the state in 1958.

The first two floors house the **Galleria Nazionale di Palazzo Spinola**, in a manner that is sensitive both to the building and to the art collection. The rooms have been restored to their original style, with paintings arranged as if this were still a private home. Two important fresco cycles illustrate the two main phases in the history of the palazzo. One, by Lazzaro Tavarone, illustrates in two rooms *Exploits and Personalities in the Grimaldi family* (1614–24), while the other decorates the Galleria degli Specchi (hall of mirrors) and salons, the work of Lorenzo De Ferrari for the Spinola family (1730–37). The Spinola donation includes works by Guido Reni, Anthony van Dyck and il Grechetto.

The **Galleria Nazionale della Liguria**, on the third floor, is reserved for works which were not part of the Spinola donation. These include fine works such as Antonello da Messina's *Ecce Homo* (c.1474)*, an Equestrian Portrait of Gio Carlo Doria* (1606) by Rubens, and *Justice*, sculpted by Giovanni Pisano for the funerary monument of Margaret of Brabant *(see p57)*.



***Ecce Homo* by Antonello da Messina, Palazzo Spinola di Pellicceria**

Santa Maria delle Vigne ㉑

Vicolo del Campanile delle Vigne 5.
Map 5 C3. ***Tel*** *010 247 47 61.* ○ *8am–noon, 3:30–6:30pm daily.* ♿ 📷 **www**.basilicadellevigne.it

The area now occupied by the Piazza delle Vigne was planted with vines *(vigne)* in around the year 1000, but was later engulfed by the expanding city. The church of Santa Maria was founded in the same era, though the only Romanesque element to have survived is the bell tower. The church was otherwise completely rebuilt in Baroque style in around 1640, after the area around the apse had already been reconstructed in the 16th century at the behest of the local Grillo family. Further changes have been made since. The façade (1842) is the work of Ippolito Cremona.

The interior, with a nave and two aisles divided by broad arcades, is bathed in sumptuous gilding, stucco and fresco decoration, dating from different periods. The presbytery was frescoed in 1612 by Lazzaro Tavarone, with a *Glory of Mary*; the aisles and the octagonal

Slate ornamental panel showing St George and the Dragon

DOOR CARVINGS

A recurrent sight in the Centro Storico are the doorways featuring carvings sculpted from marble or the characteristic black stone of Promontorio (from the Lavagna area). These panels were the product of economic necessity and the scarcity of building space: in the 15th century, noble families were obliged to extend the use of the ground floors of their palazzi in order to accommodate shops, and they therefore wanted to create handsome new doorways that would make their own residences stand out. Famous sculptors (in particular, members of the Gagini family) developed this craft, often producing work of great skill. Among the most common subjects were the triumphs of the commissioning family or holy scenes such as St George killing the dragon. There are some examples in the Museo di Sant'Agostino.

One of the Doria palazzi in Piazza San Matteo

The Romanesque bell tower of Santa Maria delle Vigne

cupola were painted by various artists from the 18th century to the early 20th century. The church contains paintings by Gregorio De Ferrari, Bernardo Castello and Domenico Piola and a tablet depicting a *Madonna*, attributed to Taddeo di Bartolo (late 14th century).

Piazza San Matteo ㉒

Map 5 C3. **Chiesa di San Matteo**
Tel *010 247 43 61.* ◷ *8am–noon, 4–5pm Mon–Fri, 9:30–10:30am, 4–5pm Sat & Sun.* 🎫 *donations.* ♿ 📷 *outside only.*

From the 12th to the 17th centuries this lovely square was the headquarters of the powerful Doria family, which, in common with the other powerful Genoese dynasties, gathered its political clique in a distinct area of the city. Despite changes to the palazzi facing the square, the piazza has kept its original compact form and a distinct charm, missing from other similar areas.

The buildings bear typical wall coverings of striped black and white marble, characteristic of Gothic civic buildings. Of particular note is **Palazzo di Lamba Doria**, at no. 15, named after the family member who defeated the Venetian fleet at Curzola in 1298; the typical structure of a medieval Genoese palazzo is still in evidence. Also noteworthy is **Palazzo di Andrea Doria**, at no. 17, which, according to the wishes of the civic senate, was given to the admiral in 1528.

The small church of **San Matteo**, the family place of worship of the Dorias, built in 1125, was rebuilt in the late 13th century in Gothic style. Pilasters divide the black-and-white striped façade into three, corresponding to the aisles. The interior was altered in the 16th century for Andrea Doria, who is buried in the crypt, as is his ancestor Lamba Doria. Giovan Battista Castello, known as il Bergamasco, modified the nave and aisles and painted the nave vault (1557–9), a collaboration with Luca Cambiaso. The statues in the apse niches and the decoration of the presbytery and the cupola (1543–7) are by Angelo Montorsoli.

To the left of the church is a pretty cloister (1308), with pointed arches resting on slim paired columns.

The 14th-century cloister attached to the church of San Matteo

OR DESIGN

LE STRADE NUOVE

Decorative frieze on the façade of Palazzo Doria Tursi

Walking around the district known as Le Strade Nuove (or "new streets") – along Via Balbi and Via Garibaldi in particular – you are drawn back to the era of the 16th and 17th centuries, when Genoa dominated much of Europe in the field of finance. The "Genoese Century", or golden age, lasted from 1528 to 1630, when the power of several families was at its height. They poured their legendary wealth into new buildings and art commissions. The Centro Storico was not touched since they preferred to build anew – and magnificently – alongside, adapting Renaissance designs to the uneven terrain. The artist Rubens held the palazzi on Via Garibaldi in such high esteem that he made detailed drawings for a 1622 publication. The palazzi typically have loggias and hanging gardens, designed to disguise the steep slopes, and are the work of several architects; foremost among them Galeazzo Alessi. He found an ideal model in the Palazzo Doria Pamphilj (built in 1529 for Andrea Doria), which continued to inspire the palaces built for the Balbi family in the 17th century.

SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

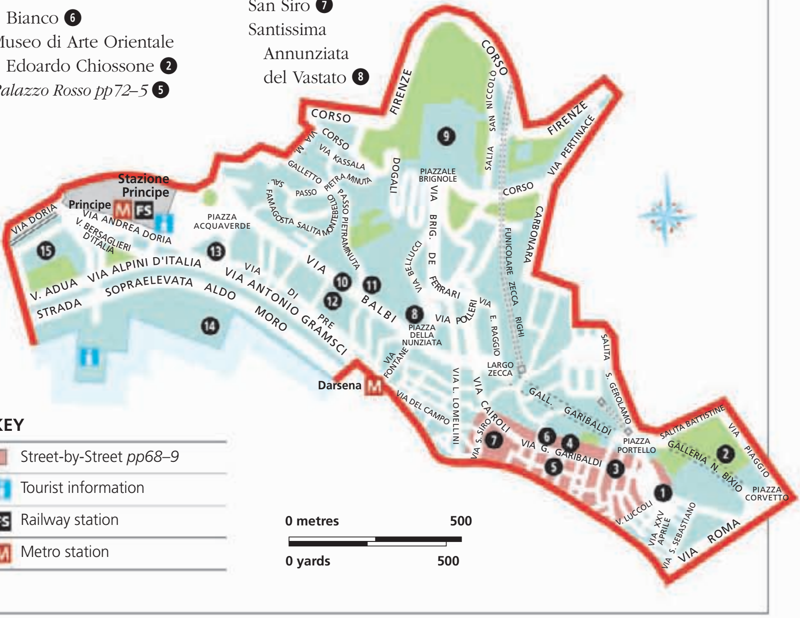
Historic Buildings
Albergo dei Poveri ⑨

Historic Streets and Squares
Piazza Fontane Marose ①
Via Balbi ⑩
Via Garibaldi ③

Museums and Galleries
Galata Museo del Mare ⑭
Galleria di Palazzo Bianco ⑥
Museo di Arte Orientale Edoardo Chiossone ②
Palazzo Rosso pp72–5 ⑤

Palazzi
Palazzo dell'Università ⑪
Palazzo Doria Pamphilj or del Principe ⑮
Palazzo Doria Tursi ④
Palazzo Reale ⑫

Churches
San Giovanni di Pré and La Commenda ⑬
San Siro ⑦
Santissima Annunziata del Vastato ⑧


CORSO
FIRENZE
CORSO
SAN NICCOLÒ
SALITA
FIRENZE
VIA PERTINACE
CORSO
VIA M.
CORSO
VIA KASSALA
GALLETTO
PIETRA MINUTA
DOGALI
PIAZZALE BRIGNOLE
VIA
BRIG. DE FERRARI
SAL.
PASSO
FAMAGOSTA
SALITA MONTEBELLO
PASSO PIETRAMINUTA
VIA BELLUCCI
CORSO
CARBONARA
FUNICOLARE ZECCA RIGHI
Stazione Principe
Principe
VIA DORIA
VIA ANDREA DORIA
V. BERSAGLIERI D'ITALIA
PIAZZA ACQUAVERDE
VIA ALPINI D'ITALIA
V. ADUA
SOPRAELEVATA
STRADA
ALDO MORO
VIA
VIA ANTONIO GRAMSCI
DI PRE
VIA BALBI
VIA POLLERI
PIAZZA DELLA NUNZIATA
VIA E. RAGGIO
LARGO ZECCA
VIA FONTANE
Darsena
VIA DEL CAMPO
VIA L. LOMELLINI
VIA CAIROLI
VIA S. SIRO
GALL. GARIBALDI
VIA G. GARIBALDI
SALITA S. GEROLAMO
PIAZZA PORTELLO
SALITA BATTISTINE
GALLERIA N. BIXIO
VIA PIAGGIO
PIAZZA CORVETTO
V. LUCCOLI
VIA XXV APRILE
VIA S. SEBASTIANO
VIA ROMA
0 metres 500
0 yards 500
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15

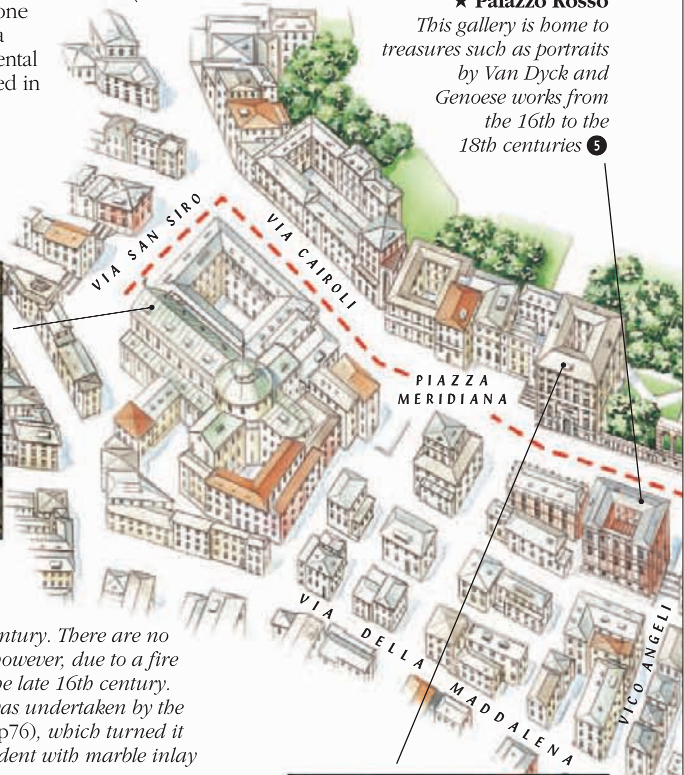
KEY
▨ Street-by-Street *pp68–9*
ℹ Tourist information
FS Railway station
M Metro station

◁ The opulent palazzi lining Via Garibaldi, evidence of the glorious "Genoese Century"

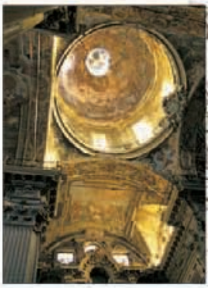
Street-by-Street: Around Via Garibaldi

When Via Garibaldi was laid out in the mid-16th century, it was the first of the "new streets", and was known as La Strada Nuova. The mansions lining the street are wonderfully preserved, with sumptuous interiors, and often contain exceptional decoration or fine art collections, the fruits of shrewd collecting. Among the palazzi open to the public are Palazzo Doria Tursi (the largest in the street), which still serves as the town hall, and Palazzo Bianco and Palazzo Rosso, which house the Musei di Strada Nuova, the city's largest art gallery. Not far away is the church of San Siro, richly decorated in the 16th and 17th centuries and the first cathedral of Genoa. Beyond Piazza Fontane Marose, the attractive square at one end of Via Garibaldi, is the Edoardo Chiossone museum *(see p70)*, a rare collection of oriental art that was assembled in the 19th century.

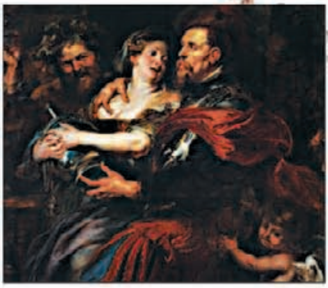
★ Palazzo Rosso
This gallery is home to treasures such as portraits by Van Dyck and Genoese works from the 16th to the 18th centuries ⑤



Santissima Annunziata del Vastato, Palazzo Reale, Palazzo Doria Pamphilj



San Siro
Genoa's ancient cathedral probably dates from the 4th century. There are no traces of its origins, however, due to a fire that destroyed it in the late 16th century. The reconstruction was undertaken by the Theatine Order (see p76)*, which turned it into a temple resplendent with marble inlay and frescoes* ⑦



★ Palazzo Bianco
This gallery houses 13th–18th-century European paintings. The collection includes a large number of Genoese works, as well as some important Spanish, French and Flemish paintings, such as Venus and Mars *by Rubens, shown here* ⑥

Palazzo Doria Tursi
Three times the length of the other mansions in via Garibaldi, this 16th-century palazzo has an exquisite courtyard, with a double staircase leading up to an arcaded loggia ④

LOCATOR MAP
See Street Finder, maps 2, 5 & 6

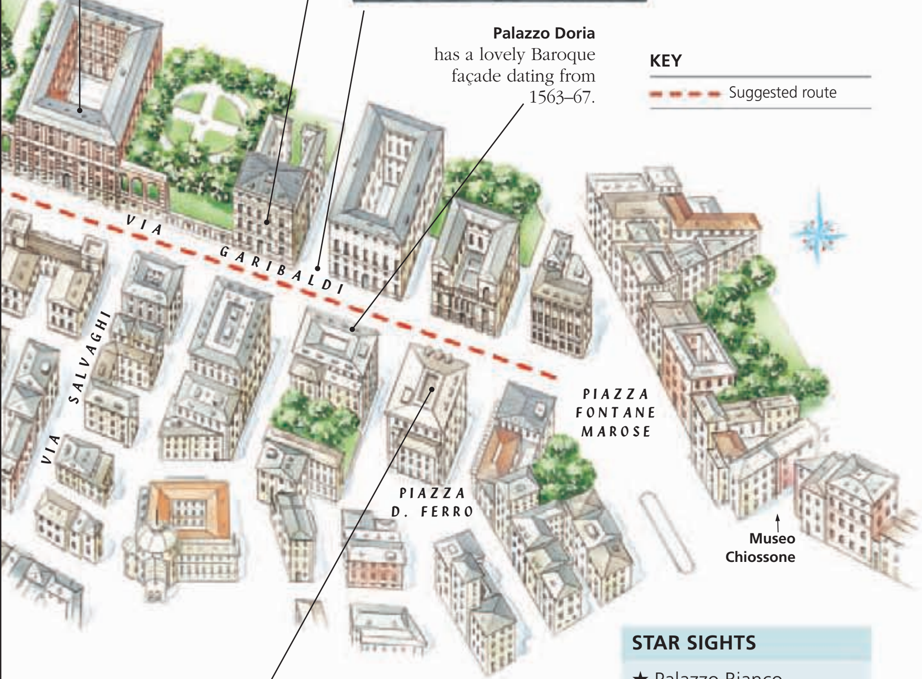
Via Garibaldi
Now pedestrianized, this street transports you back to the golden age of the Genoese aristocracy in the 16th and 17th centuries. The monumental façades loom high above you as you walk beneath ③

Palazzo Podestà was begun in 1563. The façade is a delightful example of Genoese Mannerism.

Palazzo Doria has a lovely Baroque façade dating from 1563–67.

KEY

▬ ▬ ▬	Suggested route


VIA GARIBALDI
VIA SALVAGHI
PIAZZA FONTANE MAROSE
PIAZZA D. FERRO
Museo Chiossone

Palazzo Carrega Cataldi now houses the Chamber of Commerce.

STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Palazzo Bianco
- ★ Palazzo Rosso

Piazza Fontane Marose ❶

Map 6 D2.

This square owes its name to an ancient fountain *(fonte)*, which was recorded in a 13th-century document but destroyed in the 19th century. The piazza is attractive and free of traffic, but has an "assembled" look, the result of numerous changes in the layout and of the variations in street level.

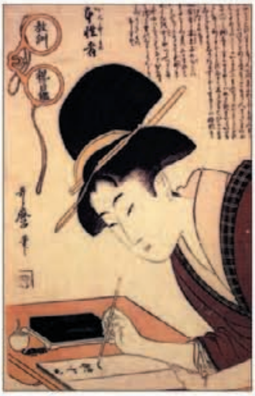
Among the palazzi facing onto the square, the main one, at no. 6, is **Palazzo Spinola "dei Marmi"**, built in the mid-15th century and so-called because of its typically elegant covering of black and white striped marble *(marmo)*. The palazzo's design had to adapt to the extremely uneven terrain and pre-dates the building of the palazzi in Via Garibaldi.

The only building in the piazza contemporaneous with the buildings on Via Garibaldi is **Palazzo Interiano Pallavicini** (no. 2), which was constructed in 1565 by Francesco Casella.

Museo di Arte Orientale Edoardo Chiossone ❸

Villetta Di Negro, Piazzale Mazzini 4.
Map 6 D2. ***Tel*** *010 542 285.*
○ *9am–7pm Tue–Fri, 10am–7pm Sat & Sun.* ● *public hols.*
♿ *ground floor.*
www.museidigenova.it

Genoa's Museum of Oriental Art is set within the **Parco della Villetta Di Negro**, which was designed as a garden of acclimatization for exotic plants by the nobleman Ippolito Durazzo at the beginning of the 19th century. The gardens are still planted with the original mix of Mediterranean and exotic plants. The museum is housed in the villa at the top of the park that was built in 1971, as a replacement for an earlier villa, which was destroyed during World War II.


Colour woodblock print, early 19th century, Museo Chiossone

What is one of Europe's foremost collections of oriental art is named after Edoardo Chiossone (1833–98), a Genoese painter and engraver who, from 1875–98, ran the Printing Bureau of the Ministry of Finance in Tokyo, designing banknotes for the Japanese government. He also became a respected portrait painter at the Japanese court, as well as an avid collector of oriental art.

Edoardo Chiossone bequeathed his collection of around 15,000 pieces to Genoa's Accademia Liguistica, where he had trained. These pieces, some of which are exceedingly rare, even in the Far East, include paintings, prints, lacquerware, enamels, sculptures, ceramics, textiles, and an exceptional collection of Samurai armour. Specific works include a *Seated Buddha*, a lacquered wood Japanese sculpture, from the Kamakura period; and Ukiyoe paintings, a genre which flourished in Japan from the middle of the 17th century, including works by the masters Harunobu, Shunsho and Utamaro.

Sculpture at the Museo Edoardo Chiossone

Via Garibaldi ❸

Map 5 C2.

The French writer Madame de Staël (1766–1817) was so struck by the magnificence of this street that she called it *Rue des Rois* (street of kings). For the Genoese it was simply "la Strada Nuova delli Palazzi" (the new street of mansions). Its construction resulted from the creation of an oligarchy by the Genoese admiral Andrea Doria, supported by a few wealthy families devoted to lucrative commercial and financial activity. In the mid-16th century, these families abandoned the old town, where space was severely restricted, and created this handsome residential street.

The entrance to Palazzo Lercari Parodi on Via Garibaldi

Designed by the treasury architect Bernardino Cantone, the palazzi were erected between 1558 and 1583. In the first section, you can see how the entrances to the palazzi run in parallel on both sides of the street, a sign of the planning involved in the layout. (The vast Palazzo Doria Tursi interrupts this symmetry.) Today, the palazzi are occupied mainly by offices, banks and museums.

At no. 1 is **Palazzo Cambiaso**, which fronts onto both Via Garibaldi and Piazza della Fontana Marose, creating a clever continuity between the two spaces. Nearby, at no. 3, is **Palazzo**

Lercari Parodi (1571–8). Originally, this palazzo had loggias open to both the exterior and the interior, but today these are closed. The interior is unusual in that the rooms around the courtyard housed the servants' quarters while the public rooms were on the first floor; the opposite arrangement was more common.

At no. 4 stands **Palazzo Carrega Cataldi** (1561), by Bernardo Cantone and G. Battista Castello; its façade is a delightful fusion of frescoes and stuccowork.

At no. 7 stands lovely **Palazzo Podestà**, also built by Cantone and Castello. The façade has rich stucco decoration, echoed by an innovative interior with an oval atrium and a garden.

Palazzo Doria Tursi ❹

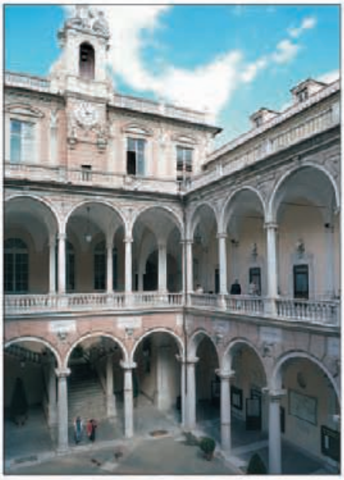
Via Garibaldi 9. **Map** 5 C2. ***Tel*** *010 557 21 93.* ○ *9am–7pm Tue–Fri, 10am–7pm Sat & Sun.* 🎫

Constructed for Nicolò Grimaldi (so rich that he was nicknamed "monarca" by his fellow citizens), this enormous palazzo breaks the coherence maintained up to this point of Via Garibaldi. Constructed from 1569–79 by Domenico and Giovanni Ponzello, with the help of sculptor Taddeo Carlone, the palazzo was acquired in 1596 by the Doria family, in whose hands it remained until 1848, when it was bought by Emperor Vittorio Emanuele I and became the seat of the town council.

The façade, with its imposing entrance, is distinctive for the varied colours of the stone: a mixture of white marble, local pink Finale stone and slate tiles. A high plinth unites the central section with two airy side loggias; the latter were built in the late 16th century for the Doria but they blend in so neatly with the whole façade that they may have been part of the original design.

Genoa's coat of arms on the façade of Palazzo Doria Tursi

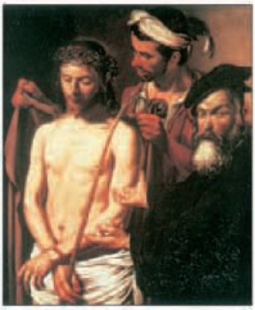
Inside is one of the most magnificent courtyards in Genoa, with a grand staircase that splits elegantly into two after the first flight. The clock tower was added in 1820. Inside, the rooms flow harmoniously through the palazzo despite the uneven ground. Previously private rooms were opened up to the public as a museum in 2004. The highlights of the collection, which includes decorative and applied arts, coins and ceramics, are a 1742 violin owned by Nicolò Paganini, and various manuscripts relating to Christopher Columbus, including three signed letters.



The grand interior courtyard of Palazzo Doria Tursi, with its lovely clock tower

Palazzo Rosso ❺

See pp72–5.



Ecce Homo **(1605) by Caravaggio in Palazzo Bianco**

Galleria di Palazzo Bianco ❻

Via Garibaldi 11. **Map** 5 C2. ***Tel*** *010 557 21 93.* ○ *9am–7pm Tue–Fri, 10am–7pm Sat & Sun.* 🎫 ✋ ♿ 🛍
www.museidigenova.it

Palazzo Bianco, found at the end of Via Garibaldi, was built in the mid-16th century for the Grimaldi family. It was altered in 1714 for Maria Durazzo Brignole-Sale, who introduced a new white façade, perhaps to distinguish it from the nearby Palazzo Rosso, the first home of the Brignole family.

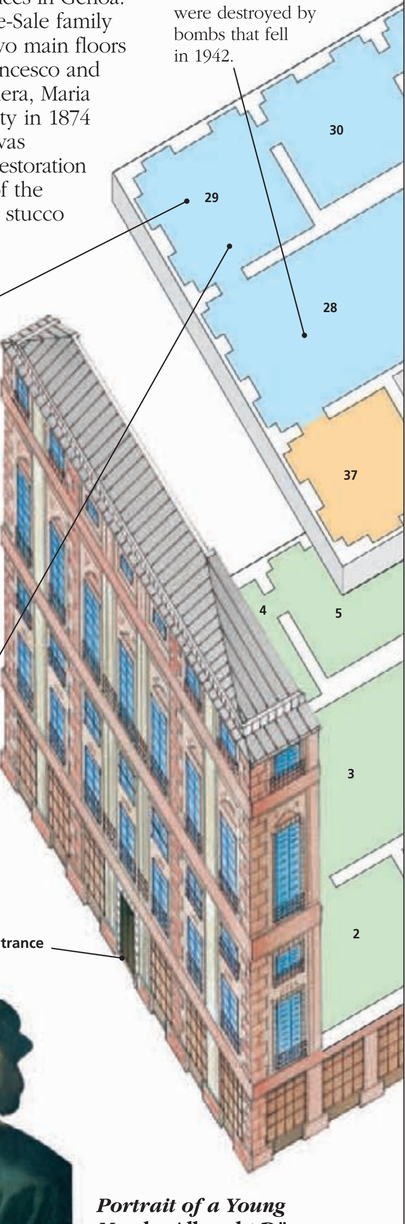
In 1888 the palazzo and its art collection, including collections assembled by later occupants of the palazzo, were donated to Genoa by Maria de Ferrari, Duchess of Galliera, the last descendant of the Brignole family (who also donated the Palazzo Rosso to the city).

The gallery offers an exhaustive tour of Genoese painting as well as many great European paintings from the 13th to the 18th centuries. Genoese artists represented include Luca Cambiaso, Bernardo Strozzi, Giovanni Benedetto Castiglione, known as il Grechetto, and Alessandro Magnasco, whose famous *Trattenimento in un Giardino di Albaro* (1735) is here.

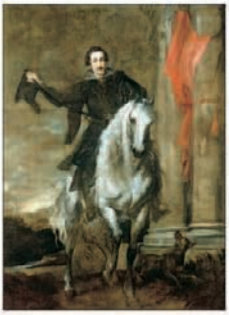
There is also an important core of Flemish paintings, with works by Gérard David, Van Dyck and Rubens, as well as paintings by Murillo, Filippino Lippi, Caravaggio and Veronese.

Palazzo Rosso ❺

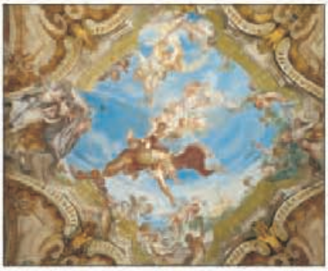
This palazzo, which owes its name to the reddish colour of its exterior (*rosso* means red), is the last of the sumptuous mansions on Via Garibaldi, and one of the main noble residences in Genoa. It was built by Pierantonio Corradi for the Brignole-Sale family in the 1670s, then at the height of its power; the two main floors were intended for the art collector brothers Gio Francesco and Ridolfo, and their heirs. When the Duchess di Galliera, Maria Brignole-Sale De Ferrari, gave the palace to the city in 1874 she included its rich art collection. Palazzo Rosso was damaged during World War II, but Franco Albini's restoration in the 1950s successfully recaptured the majesty of the original building. Inside, the frescoes and gilt and stucco work are as much to be admired as the art. See pp74–5 for a detailed description of the exhibits.



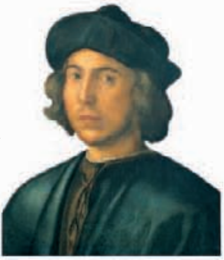
Ceiling frescoes by Gregorio De Ferrari in Room 28 were destroyed by bombs that fell in 1942.



★ Portraits by Van Dyck
Fine portraits of the Brignole-Sale family by Van Dyck in Room 29 include this picture of Anton Giulio, which pictures the 22-year-old frozen in a pose hitherto reserved for sovereigns, a superb affirmation of his social status.



★ *Allegory of Spring* by Gregorio De Ferrari
When Gregorio De Ferrari painted this allegory (1686–7) in the Sale delle Stagioni, he used the scene in which Venus seduces Mars. This masterpiece of Baroque "illusionism" was the fruit of the collaboration between De Ferrari and artists skilled in perspective and stuccowork.

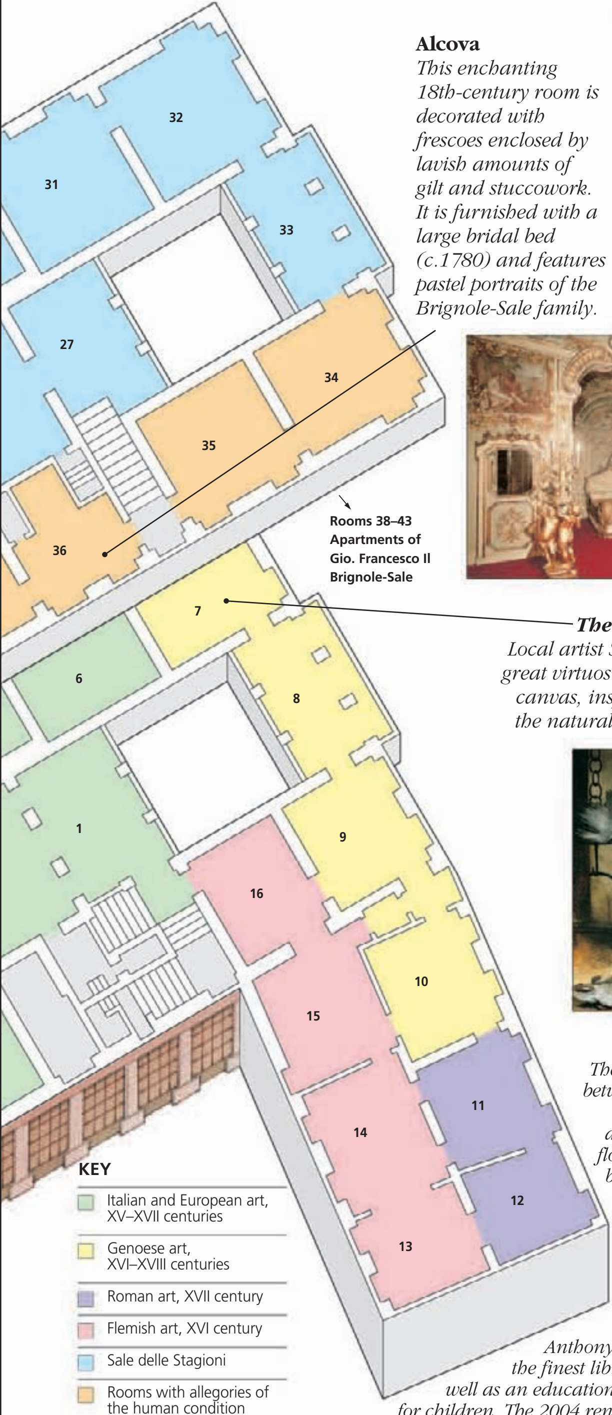


***Portrait of a Young Man* by Albrecht Dürer**
This work, dated 1506, can be found in Room 13. It was produced during Dürer's second trip to Italy. In abandoning the traditional sideways profile, the subject is brought into more direct contact with the onlooker.

STAR FEATURES

- ★ *Allegory of Spring*
- ★ Portraits by Van Dyck

For hotels and restaurants in this region see pp176–8 and pp188–91

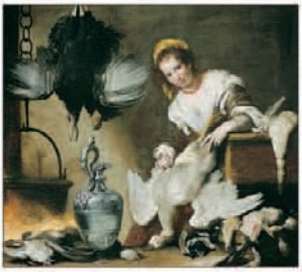


VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Via Garibaldi 18. **Map** 5 C2. ***Tel*** *010 247 63 51.* ***Fax*** *010 247 55 57.* ○ *9am–7pm Tue–Fri, 10am–7pm Sat & Sun.*
www.museidigenova.it

Alcova
This enchanting 18th-century room is decorated with frescoes enclosed by lavish amounts of gilt and stuccowork. It is furnished with a large bridal bed (c.1780) and features pastel portraits of the Brignole-Sale family.

***The Cook* by Bernardo Strozzi**
Local artist Strozzi (1581–1644) displays great virtuosity with his brushwork in this canvas, inspired by Flemish models and the naturalism of Caravaggio (Room 7).



GALLERY GUIDE

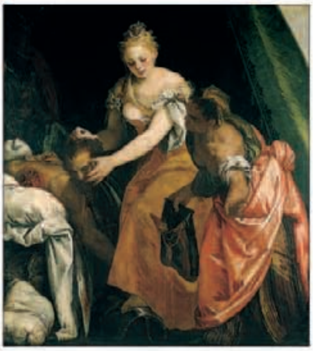
The main artworks are distributed between 33 rooms on the two main floors (an additional 19 rooms are on the mezzanine and third floor). On the first floor are works by Guido Reni and Guercino, as well as by Genoese artists such as Bernardo Strozzi. On the second floor, the magnificently decorated rooms are a big attraction, particularly the Sale delle Stagioni, along with the portraits of Brignole-Sale by Anthony Van Dyck. The gallery also has the finest library of art history in Liguria, as well as an education centre that organizes activities for children. The 2004 renovations restored the third-floor rooms to their former glory as the apartment of the director of the civic museums, Caterina Marcenaro (1906–76).

KEY

- 🟩 Italian and European art, XV–XVII centuries
- 🟨 Genoese art, XVI–XVIII centuries
- 🟪 Roman art, XVII century
- 🟥 Flemish art, XVI century
- 🟦 Sale delle Stagioni
- 🟧 Rooms with allegories of the human condition
- ⬜ Non-exhibition space

Exploring Palazzo Rosso

The main museum takes up two floors, and occupies rooms which are still decorated with antique furniture, sculptures, mirrors and porcelain. On the upper floor (the only one to have been lived in) are rooms frescoed by the great painters of the 17th century in Liguria, magnificent examples of Baroque decoration. The paintings of the Brignole-Sale family, which form the core of the art collection, are primarily works by Italian and Flemish masters and the Genoese school, reflecting the taste prevalent in the centuries during which the collection was formed. Palazzo Rosso combines beautifully and seamlessly the role of a noble residence with that of a gallery of art assembled by a family of Genoese patricians.



***Judith and Holofernes* by Paolo Veronese, displaying great mastery of colour**

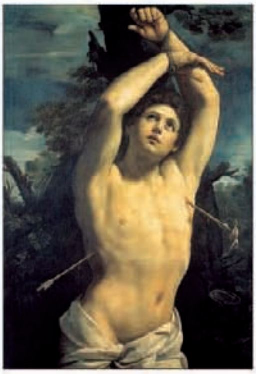
ROOMS 1–6: ITALIAN AND EUROPEAN PAINTING, 15–17TH CENTURIES

The collection of paintings was assembled by the Brignole-Sale family, whose acquisitions lasted for more than two centuries. The marriage between Giovan Francesco Brignole-Sale and Maria Durazzo strengthened the collection further.

Room 1 has a fine *Portrait of Maria Brignole-Sale* (1856), one of many family portraits. In Room 2, in addition to the *Madonna with Child, St Joseph and St John as a Child* by an artist of the Perin del Vaga school, is a *Portrait of a Man* (15th century) thought to be by Michele Giambono or Gentile da Fabriano.

Room 3 is dedicated to the Venetian school from the 16th century, with works by Tintoretto and Paolo Veronese, such as the latter's *Judith and Holofernes*. Other works here are by Paris Bordone and Alessandro Bonvicini (also known as il Moretto). The painting *Madonna and Child, St John the Baptist and Mary Magdalen* (1520–22) by Palma il Vecchio, is a beautiful work featuring a lovely use of colour.

Room 4 has 17th-century paintings of the Emilian school, among them an *Annunciation* by Ludovico Carracci, a key figure in the Bolognese school, along with his cousins Agostino and Annibale. Among Carracci's pupils was Guido Reni, whose *St Sebastian* (1615–16) reveals his ability to depict a range of emotions through measured, classical painting. The works of Giulio Cesare Procaccini are also of interest.



The intense *St Sebastian* by Guido Reni, on display in Room 4

Room 5 contains works by Guercino (1591–1666), including the fine *Dying Cleopatra*, bought by one of the Durazzo family in 1648. By the same artist is *God the Father with Angel* (c.1620), once part of an altar painting entitled *Vestizione di San Guglielmo*, now in the Pinacoteca Nazionale di Bologna, and the *Suicide of Catone Uticense* (1641).

Room 6 is devoted to 17th century Neapolitan painting, including several works by Mattia Preti, such as *The Resurrection of Lazarus* (1630–40), which employs a dramatic use of light and shade.

ROOMS 7–10: GENOESE PAINTING FROM THE 16–18TH CENTURIES

These rooms document the richness and high quality of the works produced by the Genoa school during the city's so-called golden age, a period of great economic and cultural fervour that lasted from the 16th to the 18th centuries.

Room 7 is dedicated to local artist Bernardo Strozzi (1581–1644). His paintings range from the youthful *La Carità* to two devotional paintings depicting *St Francis* and magnificent works from his mature phase, such as a *Madonna with Child and San Giovannino*, showing the clear influence of Caravaggio, and *The Cook*, showing a Flemish influence.

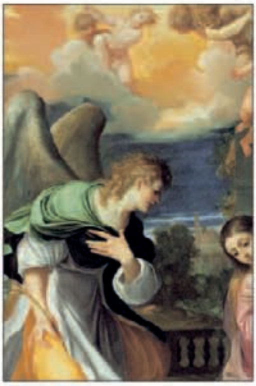
In Room 9 are paintings by Sinibaldo Scorza (1589–1631) and Giovan Battista Castiglione, known as il Grechetto (1610–65). Scorza was primarily a painter of landscapes and animals, while il Grechetto, a draughtsman and engraver, dealt with pastoral themes. He was a brilliant interpreter of biblical scenes: his *Flight of the Family of Abraham* (1630s) is a good example.

Room 10 is dedicated to Genoese artists of the 17th and 18th centuries, including Pellegro Piola, Giovanni Bernardo Carbone and Bernardo Castello, specialists in depictions of idyllic landscapes.

ROOMS 11–12: ROMAN PAINTING FROM THE 17TH CENTURY

Among the works in Room 11 is an exquisite *Madonna with Child in a Landscape* (1615–20), by Orazio Gentileschi, a friend and follower of Caravaggio. The painting is reminiscent of late-medieval works, especially in its portrayal of the Virgin Mary, who is sitting on the ground, a detail that underlines her humility.

In Room 12 is Andrea Sacchi's *Dedalus and Icarus*. Despite the strong chiaroscuro effect, this painting represents Sacchi's successful break from Caravaggio-esque influences.



Ludovico Carracci's *Annunciation*, which can be admired in Room 4

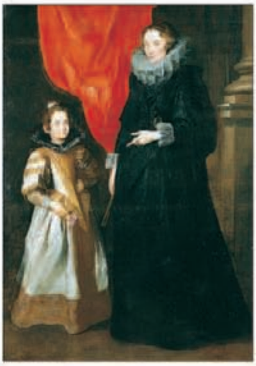
ROOMS 14–16: DÜRER & FLEMISH PAINTING FROM THE 16TH CENTURY

The undisputed masterpiece of Room 14 is Albrecht Dürer's *Portrait of a Young Man* (1506). Part of the Vendramin Collection in Venice during the 16th century, the painting came to Genoa via Giuseppe Maria Durazzo, who acquired it in 1670 and passed it on to his daughter Maria, wife of Gio. Francesco Il Brignole-Sale. The painting was subject to excessively vigorous cleaning in the 20th century, which has led to some damage. It remains, however, a great example of the Nuremberg artist's activity while in Italy. Also in Room 14 is Hendrick Avercamp's delightful *Winter Landscape with Ice Skaters*.

One of the highlights in Room 16 is Jan Wildens's *July: Hay Gathering* (1614), part of the artist's series of 12 months (eight of which are held in Genoese museums). The large dimensions of the paintings suggest that they were probably commissioned and created with the aim to decorate the mansions of the Genoese nobility. Cornelis de Wael's *Fight Between Infantry and Cavalry* also hangs in Room 16.

ROOMS 27–33: ROOMS OF THE FOUR SEASONS AND LOGGIAS

Room 28 originally bore frescoes of the *Myth of Phaethon* by Gregorio De Ferrari. They were destroyed during World War II, although the preparatory drawings were fortunately saved. His work does survive, however, in the subsequent rooms. Frescoes on the ceiling in the next four rooms (29–32), completed in 1687–89, depict the Allegories of the Four Seasons: *Spring and Summer* are by Gregorio De Ferrari, and *Autumn* and *Winter* by Domenico Piola (assisted by perspective painters Enrico and Antonio Haffner). These superb works use complex iconograpy to exalt the glory of the Brignole-Sale family, taking the form of illusionistic art that weaves together fact and fiction by superimposing stuccoes over frescoes.



***Geronima Brignole-Sale and her Daughter Aurelia*, by Van Dyck**

Loggia delle Rovine (or Loggia di Diana), frescoed by Piola

This decorative cycle culminates in the Loggia delle Rovine (or Loggia di Diana) by Paolo Gerolamo Piola. Fine portraits are displayed in these same rooms. The works by Van Dyck (highlights include the portraits of *Anton Giulio Brignole-Sale, Paolina Adorno Brignole-Sale* and *Geronima Brignole-Sale and her Daughter Aurelia)* were commissioned in the first half of the 17th century by Gio. Francesco Il Brignole-Sale. It was the first major demonstration of the economic power that the family had acquired.

ROOMS 34–37: ROOMS WITH ALLEGORIES OF HUMAN LIFE

These rooms were frescoed in 1691–92 by Giovanni Andrea Carlone, Bartolomeo Guidobono, Carlo Antonio Tavella and Domenico Parodi. The paintings depict the allegories of the *Life of Man* (Room 34), the *Liberal Arts* (35) and *Youth in Peril* (37).

Room 36, Alcova, is a delightful space, decorated and furnished in full 18th-century style: delicate perspective wall paintings by Andrea Leoncino adorn the walls and the ceiling. The bridal bed was made by Gaetano Cantone in 1783.

San Siro ⑦

Via San Siro 3. **Map** 5 B2.
Tel *010 246 16 74.*
○ *7:30am–noon, 4–7pm daily.*

A church of ancient foundation, San Siro was mentioned in documents in the 4th century. It was Genoa's cathedral until the 9th century, when that title passed to San Lorenzo. Following a fire in 1580, San Siro was reconstructed under the supervision of the Theatines, an order of Italian monks established to oppose the Reformation by raising the tone of piety in the Roman Catholic church. The church's current appearance dates from this period, though the façade was the work of Carlo Barabino (1821).

The richly decorated interior of the church of San Siro, once Genoa's cathedral

Inside, there are three broad aisles with frescoes and stuccoes by Giovanni Battista and Tommaso Carlone respectively (second half of the 17th century). In the presbytery, adorned with multicoloured marbles, is a monumental high altar in bronze and black marble, a fine work by Pierre Puget (1670). Also of interest in the church is an *Annunciation* by Orazio Gentileschi (1639). Several side chapels were decorated by Domenico Fiasella, Domenico Piola and Gregorio De Ferrari, who also painted the canvases in the church sacristy.

Santissima Annunziata del Vastato ⑧

Piazza della Nunziata 4.
Map 5 B1. ***Tel*** *010 246 55 25.*
○ *9am–noon, 3–7pm daily.* ● *during services.* 🚫

The name of this church combines the two names, one past and one present, of the square that it looks onto. Now Piazza della Nunziata, the square was originally Piazza del Vastato, a name derived from *guastum* or *vastinium*; these terms referred to the fact that the district, which was not enclosed within the city walls, was free from the restrictions which could prevent its use by the military.

The original church dates from 1520, but it was rebuilt in the 16th and 17th centuries for the powerful Lomellini family. The façade has two bell towers, with a 19th-century pronaos (portico).

The rich interior decoration is thought to be the work of the brothers Giovanni and Giovan Battista Carlone in 1627–8, involving other important artists such as Gioacchino Assereto, Giovanni Andrea Ansaldo and Giulio Benso over the ensuing decades. The central nave is dedicated to glorifying the divinity of Christ and of the Virgin Mary. In the vaults of the transepts, frescoes by Giovanni Carlone depict the *Ascension* and *Pentecost*; the *Assumption of Mary* in the cupola was painted by Andrea Ansaldo and later restored by Gregorio De Ferrari.

In the side aisles are frescoed scenes from the Old and New Testaments. The frescoes in the presbytery and the apse *(Annunciation and Assumption)*, by Giulio Benso, are placed within a grandiose painted architectural framework.

Albergo dei Poveri ⑨

Piazzale Brignole 2. **Map** 2 E1.

The grandiose white façade of the vast Albergo dei Poveri, with the Genoa city coat of arms at the centre, dominates your vision as you approach along Via Brignole De Ferrari. One of Italy's earliest charitable institutions, providing food, lodging and medical care for the poor and sickly, it was established in the 1600s under the patronage of Emanuele Brignole.

The former poorhouse, an emblem of the munificence of the city's nobility, is laid out around four courtyards, with a church at the centre. Works of art housed here include paintings by Giovan Battista Paggi, Pierre Puget and Domenico Piola. The building has been taken over recently by the University of Genoa, but may be open to the public in the future.

Nearby are the **Salita di San Bartolomeo del Carmine** and the **Salita San Nicolò**, perfectly preserved narrow uphill streets *(creuze)* that were once in the outskirts but have now been absorbed into the city centre.

The imposing façade of the Albergo dei Poveri

The internal courtyard of one of the majestic palazzi on Via Balbi

Via Balbi ⑩

Map 2 E2.

This street, leading from Piazza della Nunziata, was one of the original Strade Nuove. Created in 1602 by Bartolomeo Bianco for the powerful Balbi family, its building was the result of a deal between the Balbi and the government, which ostensibly aimed to improve traffic flow in the area. (Ironically, Via Balbi can occasionally be clogged with traffic, though efforts have been made to rectify this.) By 1620, seven palazzi had been built, creating the Balbi's very own residential quarter. Sadly, none of the palazzi are open to the public.

At no. 1, **Palazzo Durazzo Pallavicini** (1618), one of the many residences to have been designed by Bianco, has a lovely atrium and a superb 18th-century staircase. **Palazzo Balbi Senarega**, another Bianco work at no. 4, is now a university faculty. Inside are fine frescoes by Gregorio De Ferrari.

Palazzo dell'Università ⑪

Via Balbi. **Map** 2 E2. ***Tel*** *010 209 91.*
○ *7am–7pm Mon–Fri; 7am–noon Sat.*

Perhaps the most famous building on Via Balbi, this palazzo was built as a Jesuit college in 1634–36 to a design by Bartolomeo Bianco. It has functioned as the seat of the University of Genoa since 1775. Today it houses the rectorate and several faculties. Like the palazzi in Via Garibaldi (especially Palazzo Doria Tursi), this palazzo has the familiar succession of atrium, raised courtyard and hanging garden. The courtyard, with paired columns, is beautiful and airy. In the **Great Hall** (Aula Magna) there is a series of six statues personifying the theological and cardinal virtues by Giambologna (1579).

The **Biblioteca Universitaria** (university library), occupies the adjacent former church of saints Gerolamo and Francesco Saverio: the apse, with some fine frescoes by Domenico Piola, has been transformed into a reading room.

Palazzo Reale ⑫

Via Balbi 10. **Map** 5 A1. ***Tel*** *010 271 02 36.* ○ *9am–1:30pm Tue, Wed; 9am–7pm Thu–Sun. Ticket office closes 30 minutes before closure.* ● *1 Jan, 1 May, 25 Dec.* 🎫 *combined ticket valid for Palazzo Reale and Palazzo Spinola.*
www.palazzorealegenova.it

Constructed for the Balbi family in 1643–55, this fine palazzo was rebuilt for Eugenio Durazzo only 50 years later. Its new designer, Carlo Fontana, opted for a Baroque mansion, modelled on a Roman palazzo. The building acquired its present name in 1825, when it became the Genoa residence of the royal House of Savoy. Fontana's internal courtyard is striking: a combination of delightful architecture in red and yellow and fine views over the port. The superb mosaic pavement in the garden came from a monastery.

Vase on display in Palazzo Reale

The palazzo's magnificent rooms, decorated in the 18th and 19th centuries by the Durazzo family and by the Savoys, now form part of the **Galleria Nazionale**. They contain furniture, furnishings and tapestries, along with frescoes, paintings and sculpture. The 18th-century rooms include the lavish and breathtaking Galleria degli Specchi (hall of mirrors), with a ceiling frescoed by Domenico Parodi. Rooms created by the Savoys include the Sala del Trono (throne room), Sala delle Udienze (audience chamber) and the Salone da Ballo (ballroom). The most valuable works of art in the museum include paintings by Luca Giordano, Van Dyck, Bernardo Strozzi, il Grechetto and Valerio Castello; and sculptures by Francesco Schiaffino and Filippo Parodi.

The splendid Galleria degli Specchi in Palazzo Reale

Loggias on Piazza della Commenda

San Giovanni di Pré and La Commenda ⓭

Piazza della Commenda 1.
Map 2 D2. ***Tel*** *010 265 486.*
○ **Upper church** *10am–5pm Tue–Fri, 10am–7pm Sat & Sun.* **Lower church** *By appt only.* 📷 *on request.*

A stone's throw from the main railway station, the church of San Giovanni di Pré was founded in 1180 by the Knights of the Order of St John. The original Romanesque church was largely rebuilt in the 14th century. The bell tower, adorned with a pyramidal spire, was left untouched and it is very attractive.

The main church consists, in fact, of two churches, one above the other. The lower one, which was always intended for public worship, has three aisles with cross vaults. The upper church was used by the Knights of the Order and opened to the public only in the 18th century. To do this, the church had to be re-oriented in the opposite direction, an entrance made in the apse and a second, artificial apse created from the opposite end. The upper church is similar in style to the lower church, though it is larger. Heavy columns support Gothic arches between the aisles and ribbed vaults, the bare stone making the interior very atmospheric. There are paintings by Giulio Benso, Bernardo Castello and Lazzaro Tavarone.

La Commenda, next door, was founded by the Knights of St John in the 11th century to provide lodgings for pilgrims waiting to sail to the Holy Land; it also functioned as a hospital. Its portico, topped by two loggias, faces onto Piazza della Commenda. There are wonderful frescoes on the third floor. The complex was rebuilt in the 16th century, but restoration work in the 1970s revived its Romanesque appearance. Exhibitions and cultural events are held here.

A short walk eastwards, along Via di Pré (derived from "prati", meaning fields, a reminder of how rural this area once was), brings you to the **Porta dei Vacca** (or **Santa Fede**), a Gothic arch (1155) much altered by the addition of subsequent buildings.

Galata Museo del Mare ⓮

Calata De Mari 1, Darsena. **Map** 2 D3. ***Tel*** *010 234 5655.* ○ *Nov–Feb: 10am–6pm Tue–Sun (to 7:30pm Sat & Sun); Mar–Oct:10am–7:30pm Tue–Sun; Aug daily. Last entrance: 60 mins before closure.* ✋ ✋ *(electronic guide for the blind available).* ♿ P 🛍 ☕ **www**.galatamuseodelmare.it

Completed in 2004 and intrinsic to the revival of Genoa's port area, this museum of the sea is the largest museum of its kind in the Mediterranean. The complex combines 16th-century and Neo-Classical architecture with a stylish glass, wood and aluminium structure. It is located in the Darsena port area, alongside the Stazione Marittima and the historic Galata shipyards.

The museum illustrates Genoa's longstanding relationship with the sea, from the Middle Ages to the present. The star exhibit and focal point is a beautifully restored 16th-century Genoese galley, eye-catching behind its glass veil, lit up at night and visible across the whole bay. As well as a fine display of maps and sailing instruments, the museum houses an original 17th-century launching berth and a reconstructed 17th-century pirate ship, which visitors can board.

Fully interactive, the museum enables visitors to taste life at sea at first hand: you can even experience what it is like to cross the Cape Horn in a storm.

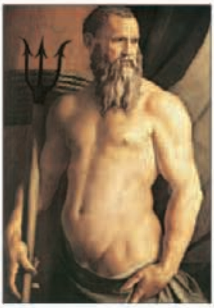
The magnificent Fountain of Neptune, in the gardens of Palazzo Doria Pamphilj

Palazzo Doria Pamphilj or del Principe ⓯

Piazza del Principe 4.
Map 1 C1. ***Tel*** *010 255 509.*
○ *10am–5pm Fri–Wed.*
● *1 Jan, Easter, 1 May, Aug, 25 Dec.* ✋ ✋ *book ahead.*
♿ 🛍 🚫📷
www.palazzodelprincipe.it

Constructed by Andrea Doria when he was at the height of his political power, this palazzo was conceived as a truly magnificent, princely residence, a demonstration of the admiral's power. It is still owned by the Doria Pamphilj family.

The building was begun in around 1529 and incorporated several existing buildings. When Charles V came as a



***Andrea Doria as Neptune* by Bronzino**

ANDREA DORIA

This portrait of Andrea Doria (1468–1560), painted by Bronzino after 1540, and now in Palazzo Doria Pamphilj, is fitting: posing, despite his advanced years, in a heroic attitude, semi-nude, as the god of the sea, Neptune. Two fundamental themes in his life are concentrated in this work: the sea and the arts. A member of one of the most powerful families in Genoa, he did not, however, have an easy life. He made a successful career through warfare: initially serving the pope, then the king of France and, finally, emperor Charles V. A soldier and admiral of huge talent, he was one of the few to defeat feared pirates operating in the Mediterranean, to such an extent that he gained the deep respect of the Genoese, who declared him lord of the city in 1528. From this position of power he established an aristocratic constitution which lasted until 1798. He spent many years in his palazzo, built with the help of some of the great artists of the Renaissance.

guest in 1533, the decoration was largely complete. The principal artist involved was Perin del Vaga (c.1501–47), a pupil of Raphael summoned to Genoa by Andrea Doria.

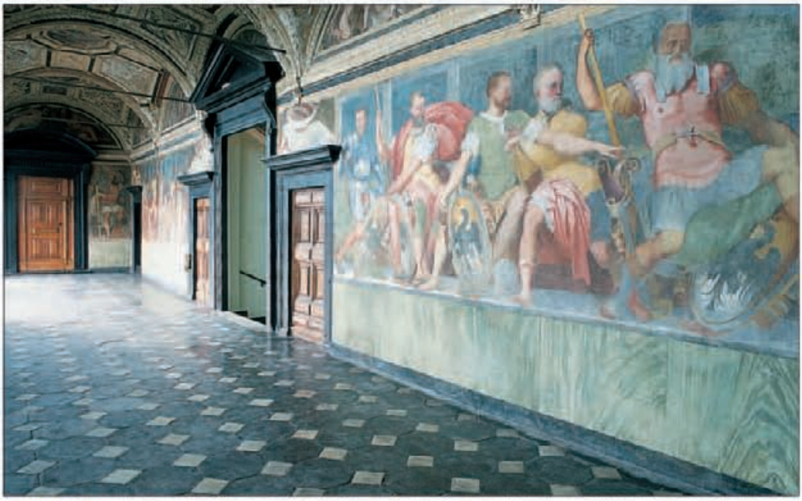
A marble entrance by Silvio Cosini gives way to an atrium, decorated with frescoes (1529) by Perin del Vaga showing *Stories of the kings of Rome and Military Triumphs.* On the upper floor, between the public rooms, the **Loggia degli Eroi** has a stuccoed ceiling by del Vaga and Luzio Romano. Along the internal wall, frescoes by del Vaga depict 12 ancestors of the Doria family. Following lengthy restoration work in the loggia, the splendour of the frescoes' original colours has been greatly revived. The **Salone dei Giganti** has a ceiling fresco by del Vaga showing *Giants struck by Jove* (1531). Fine tapestries depicting the *Battle of Lepanto*, in the **galleria**, were made in Brussels in 1591 to a design by Luca Cambiaso.

As well as bringing new life to the palazzo's decoration, restoration work has also made it possible for the public to visit the private apartments of Andrea Doria and his wife.

Detail from the Fontana del Tritone

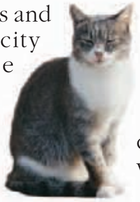
Around the palazzo, from the water's edge to Monte Granarolo to the rear, there was an enchanting garden, much altered in the 19th and 20th centuries to make way for a section of railway line and several road junctions. Damage during World War II didn't help, and there is now a project to return the garden to its 16th-century appearance. The garden's two main landmarks are the **Fontana del Tritone** by Montorsoli (a pupil of Michelangelo) and the **Fontana di Nettuno** by Taddeo Carlone, both made in the 16th century.

The nearby **Stazione Marittima**, a 1930s departure point for transatlantic liners, was created out of the Doria's private quay.



The beautifully restored frescoes by Perin del Vaga in the Loggia degli Eroi

FURTHER AFIELD



One of the cats fed by Boccadasse's fishermen

Genoa sprawls westwards and eastwards from the city centre, taking in the Circonvallazione a Monte (mountain by-pass) and the old city walls and forts, as well as the towns annexed to the city with the creation of Greater Genoa in the 1920s. From Voltri, on the Riviera di Ponente to the west, to Nervi, on the Riviera di Levante to the east (the limits of Genoa's administrative territory), the steep landscape and beautiful coastline conceal all kinds of surprises: from the splendid 19th-century park of Villa Durazzo Pallavicini, at Pegli, to the sanctuaries just above Genoa, famous for their nativity scenes and the focus of pilgrimages. Genoa's city walls, which circle the regional capital some distance from the centre, date from the 17th century and feature magnificent fortresses, still in a perfect state of preservation. Then there are medieval jewels such as the church of San Siro di Struppa, standing alone among vineyards and gardens. One sight that should not be missed is the Neo-Classical cemetery at Staglieno, regarded as one of Genoa's major attractions. East of the city centre, the residential district of Albaro is full of graceful villas set into an urban context, while Boccadasse is a picturesque, well-preserved fishing village, popular with visitors and locals alike. Nervi is a famous bathing resort with beautiful Art Nouveau buildings, a municipal park created out of the gardens of three villas, and the Passeggiata Anita Garibaldi, one of the loveliest coastal walks in Italy.

SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

Historic Buildings

Castello D'Albertis ❻
City Walls and Fortresses ❾

Residential Districts

Albaro ⓬
Boccadasse ⓭
Nervi ⓮
Pegli ❷
Voltri ❶

Churches and Sanctuaries

Basilica di San Francesco di Paola ❹
San Bartolomeo degli Armeni ❽
San Siro di Struppa ⓫
Santuario della Madonnetta ❼
Santuario di Oregina ❺

Parks and Gardens

Parco Durazzo Pallavicini ❸

Cemeteries

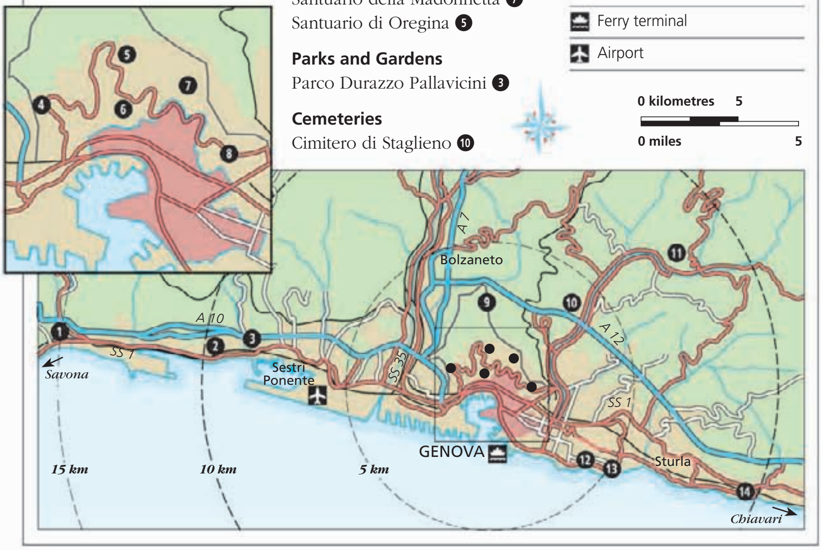
Cimitero di Staglieno ❿

KEY

- 🟥 Central Genoa
- 🟨 Greater Genoa
- ▬ Motorway
- ▬ Main road
- ═ Minor road
- — Railway line
- — Walls
- ⛴ Ferry terminal
- ✈ Airport

0 kilometres 5

0 miles 5



◁ The Egyptian obelisk overlooking one of the pools at the Parco Durazzo Pallavicini in Pegli

The Villa Brignole-Sale, surrounded by an English garden, at Voltri

Voltri ①

Road Map D3.
FS Genoa–Savona line. 🚌

One of the most important towns in Greater Genoa, Voltri is more or less a continuation of the periphery of the city. The main sight of interest here is the **Villa Brignole-Sale**, also called the Villa della Duchessa di Galliera. Originally built in the 17th century, what you see was largely created in the 18th century. The palace became the home of Maria Brignole-Sale, Duchess of Galliera, in 1870. Her most striking contribution was the creation of an English-style garden, complete with pine trees, holm oaks and a deer park. The park extends for over 32 ha (80 acres) and is scattered with romantic follies and farmhouses. While the villa, with its lavish interior, is not open to the public, the grounds are a public park.

On the left of the villa, in a beautiful panoramic position, stands the **Sanctuary of Nostra Signora delle Grazie**. The Duchess of Galliera had it restored in Gothic style. She was buried here in 1888.

Pegli ②

Road Map D3. FS 🚌

Annexed, like other nearby towns, to the city of Genoa in 1926, Pegli owes its fame to the aristocracy of Europe. From the end of the 19th century onwards, this was the aristocrats' preferred holiday place; it was also a popular retreat for the Genoese. Two villas hint at its former elegance.

Villa Durazzo Pallavicini, surrounded by a splendid park bursting with fanciful pagodas, arches and other follies *(see pp84–5)*, is the home of the **Museo Civico di Archeologia Ligure**. Objects from the paleontological, prehistoric, Etruscan and Roman eras are displayed alongside the collection of antique vases given to the city in 1866 by Prince Otto of Savoy. Among the more interesting finds are tools from the caves at Balzi Rossi *(see p169)* and the earliest known statue-stele from Lunigiana (c.3000 BC).

The 16th-century Villa Centurione Doria, featuring frescoes by Lazzaro Tavarone, is now home to the **Museo Civico Navale**. This traces Genoa's seafaring history using a fascinating array of objects. These include a portrait of Christopher Columbus by Ghirlandaio, models of three caravels, ship instruments such as astrolabes, and a famous view of Genoa by De Grassi, dating from 1481.

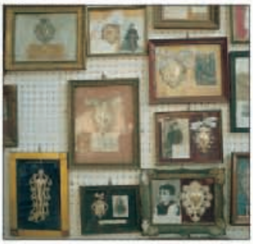
Overlooking Pegli, with the airport in the background

Museo Civico di Archeologia Ligure
Via Pallavicini 11. ***Tel*** *010 698 10 48.* ○ *9am–7pm Tue–Fri; 10am–7pm Sat, Sun & public hols.* ♿
www.museoarcheologico.it

Museo Civico Navale
Piazza Bonavino 7. ***Tel*** *010 696 98 85.* ○ *9am–1pm Tue–Fri; 10am–7pm Sat &Sun.* ♿
www.museonavale.it

Parco Durazzo Pallavicini ③

See pp84–5.



Ex votos in the Basilica di San Francesco di Paola

Basilica di San Francesco di Paola ④

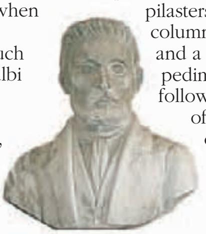
Salita San Francesco di Paola 44.
Map 1 C1. ***Tel*** *010 261 228.* 🚌 *32, 35.* ○ *Apr–Sep: 7:30am–noon, 3:30–7pm daily; Oct–Mar: 7:30am–noon, 3:30–6pm daily.* ♿ 📷

This sanctuary is at one extreme of the Circonvallazione a Monte, the charming but tortuous panoramic road that snakes across the slopes just above the city. From the church courtyard, built on a rocky outcrop that dominates the district of Fassolo, visitors can enjoy a marvellous view of Genoa's Porto Antico,

For hotels and restaurants in this region see pp176–8 and pp188–91

which can be reached via a brick-paved road lined with the stations of the Cross.

Dating from the early 16th century, the basilica took on an important role during the following century, when its patrons included powerful families such as the Doria, the Balbi and the Spinola. Also known as the Sanctuary of Sailors, the church contains numerous mariners' ex votos. Stuccoes and multicoloured marble embellish the spacious interior, and the side chapels contain some important works of art. In the third chapel on the right is a *Nativity* by Luca Cambiaso (1565), while the chapel at the end of the left aisle contains a *Washing of the Feet* signed by Orazio De Ferrari. Anton Maria Maragliano, one of the most active sculptors in Liguria in the 17th century, was responsible for the wooden statue of the Virgin Mary in the apse.


Detail from the funerary monument of Alessandro de Stefanis

Santuario di Oregina ❺

Salita Oregina 44. **Map** 2 D1.
Tel *010 212 024.* 🚌 *39, 40.*
○ *8am–noon, 4–7pm daily.*
● *Sun pm; afternoons in Aug.* 📷

The history of this sanctuary is linked with worship of the Madonna di Loreto. It stands at the top of a flight of steps, preceded by a tree-filled square, in a gorgeous panoramic position looking over the city and the sea.

A group of monks singled out this area, which still had a strongly rustic character at the time, as a place of hermitage in 1634. They immediately built a simple chapel, but this was taken over by the Franciscan Friars Minor in the following year.

The sanctuary, as it appears today, was built in 1650–55, with further modifications being made in 1707, including the addition of a dome and changes to the façade, some of which echoed motifs already used inside the church. The upper part of the façade features pilasters, Corinthian columns, a large window and a curvilinear pediment with stuccoes, following the dictates of Ligurian Baroque churches in hilly areas.

Inside the sanctuary, as well as a valuable painting by Andrea Carlone (1639–97), a *St Joseph with Baby Jesus* on the left-hand altar, there are mementoes of the era of the Risorgimento, including the funerary monument of Alessandro de Stefanis, a local hero who died in 1848, and, in the parish office, a case with flags of subalpine, Ligurian and Lombard peoples. The church is also famous for its *Nativity (presepe)*, which contains figures dating from the 1700s.

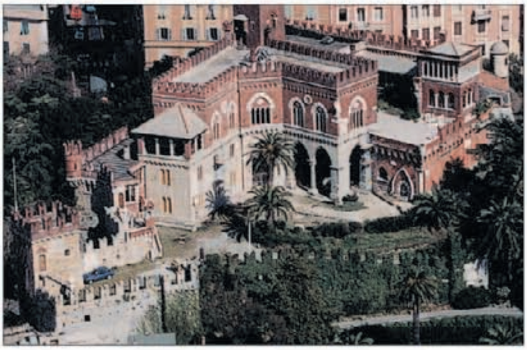
Castello D'Albertis ❻

Corso Dogali 18. **Map** 2 E1. ***Tel*** *010 272 38 20/34 64.* 🚌 *39, 40.* ○ *Apr–Sep: 10am–6pm Tue–Fri, 10am–7pm Sat & Sun; Oct–Mar: 10am–5pm Tue–Fri, 10am–6pm Sat & Sun.* 🌐 **www**.museidigenova.it

This fortress, built in just six years, from 1886 to 1892, occupies a striking position on the bastion of Montegalletto, not far from the city centre. The man behind the building was the captain Enrico Alberto D'Albertis, a curious figure who was a courageous explorer and navigator. He was passionate about the project and employed a group of four architects, under the leadership of Alfredo D'Andrade, the great exponent of the Neo-Gothic revival of that time.

One of the most emblematic symbols of revivalism in Genoa, Castello D'Albertis stands out for the forcefulness of the complex: from its mighty 16th-century base to its battlemented towers; the terracotta cladding echoes a style used in similar Genoese Romanesque monuments.

The captain bequeathed the building to the town council in 1932, together with the ethnographic collections that are now on display in the **Museo Etnografico** that now occupies the castle. Among items left by the captain are several sundials (made by D'Albertis himself), nautical instruments and geographical publications, as well as arms from that era. The museum also received a donation of finds from the American Committee of Catholic Missions in 1892. This included Native American costumes, crafts and jewellery and terracotta pieces, masks, stone sculptures and vases dating from the Mayan and Aztec civilizations. Other acquisitions include objects from South-East Asia, Oceania and New Guinea.


An aerial view of the impressive Castello D'Albertis

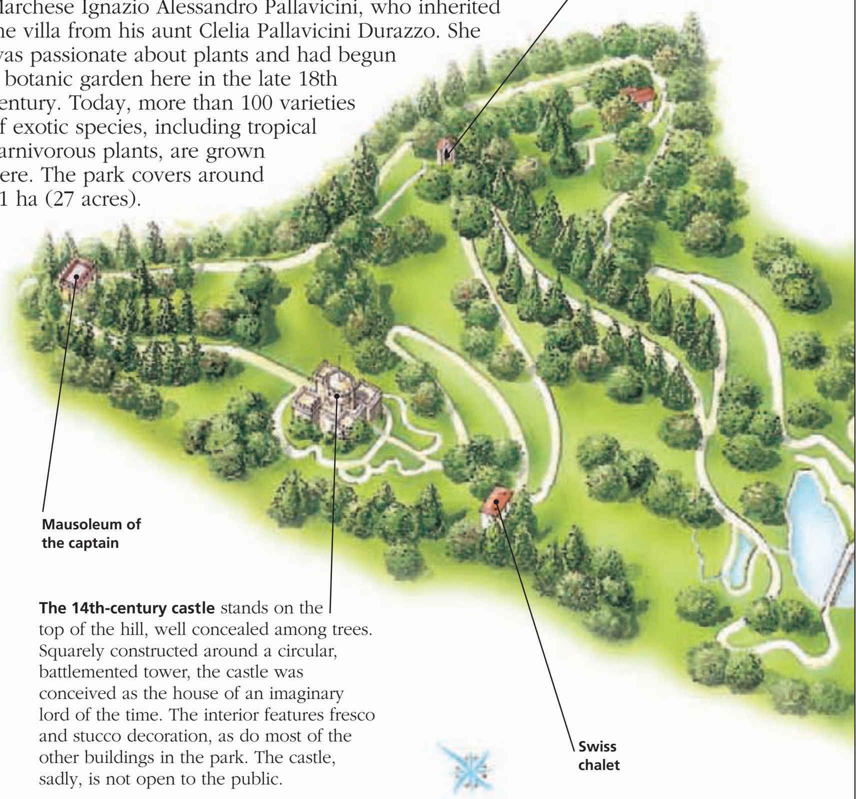
Parco Durazzo Pallavicini ③

STAR FEATURE

★ Temple of Diana

One of the four Tritons around the Temple of Diana

The man responsible for transforming the gardens of the Villa Durazzo Pallavicini was Michele Canzio, set designer at Genoa's Teatro Carlo Felice *(see p55)*. Between 1837 and 1846 he created a splendid English-style garden, following the romantic fashion of the time. He was commissioned by Marchese Ignazio Alessandro Pallavicini, who inherited the villa from his aunt Clelia Pallavicini Durazzo. She was passionate about plants and had begun a botanic garden here in the late 18th century. Today, more than 100 varieties of exotic species, including tropical carnivorous plants, are grown here. The park covers around 11 ha (27 acres).



The 14th-century castle stands on the top of the hill, well concealed among trees. Squarely constructed around a circular, battlemented tower, the castle was conceived as the house of an imaginary lord of the time. The interior features fresco and stucco decoration, as do most of the other buildings in the park. The castle, sadly, is not open to the public.

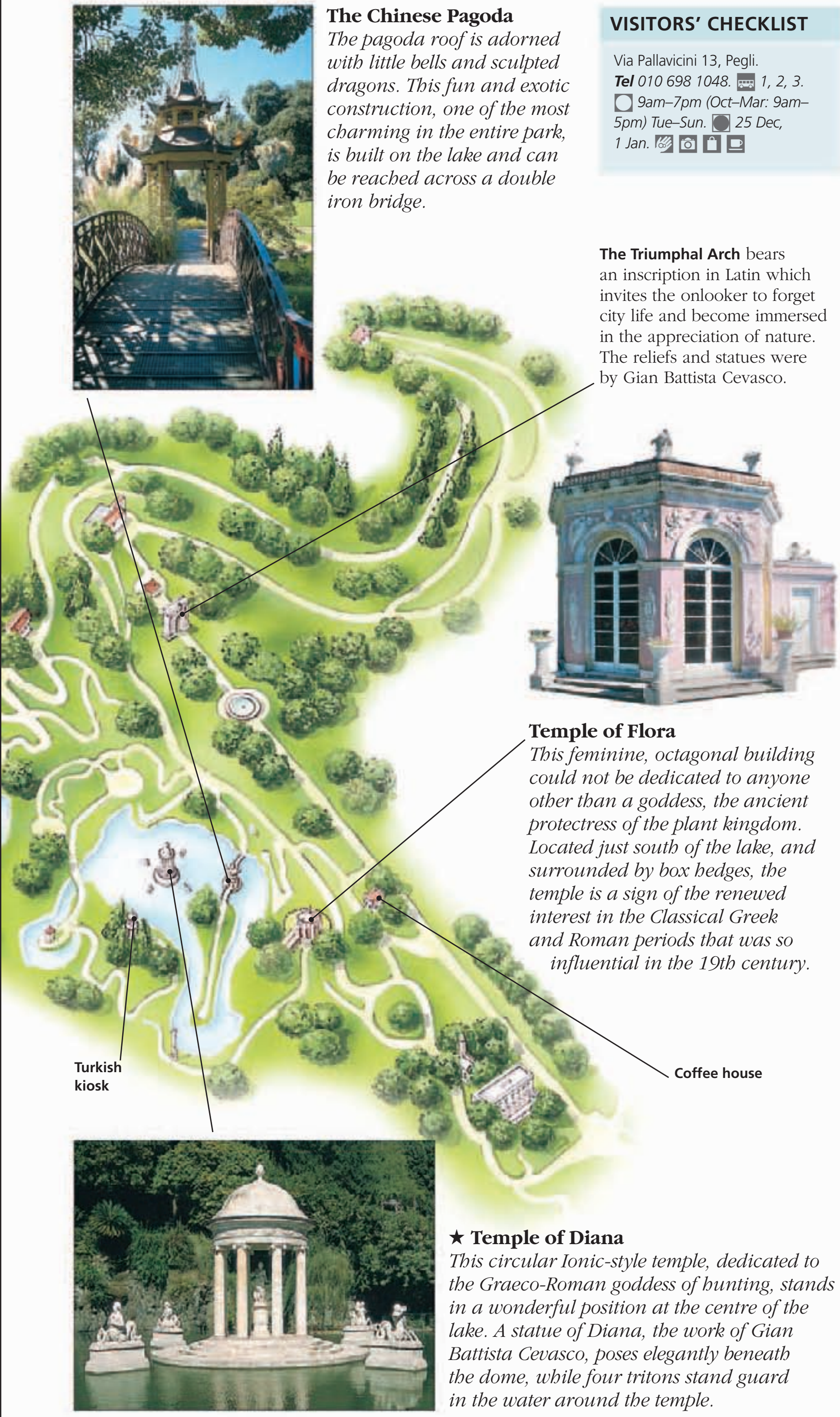
Frieze on the Temple of Flora

THE PARK AS A STAGE SET

As a set designer, it is perhaps not surprising that Michele Canzio saw the park as a stage for a historical fairy tale, whose story unwinds en route through the grounds and evokes musings on the mystery of existence. The narrative, typical of a romantic melodrama, consists of a prologue and three acts of four scenes each. The prologue is made up of the Gothic Avenue and the Classic Avenue, while the first act, Return to Nature, develops through the hermitage, a pleasure garden, the old lake and the spring. The second act, representing the Recovery of History, passes from the shrine of the Madonna to the Swiss chalet and on to the captain's castle and the tombs and mausoleum of the captain. The third and final act, Purification, takes in the grottoes, the big lake, a statue of Flora (the goddess of flowers) and her charming temple, with a small square ("remembrance") surrounded by cypresses and a stream.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Via Pallavicini 13, Pegli.
Tel *010 698 1048.* 🚌 *1, 2, 3.*
○ *9am–7pm (Oct–Mar: 9am–5pm) Tue–Sun.* ● *25 Dec, 1 Jan.* ♿ 📷 🛍 ☕

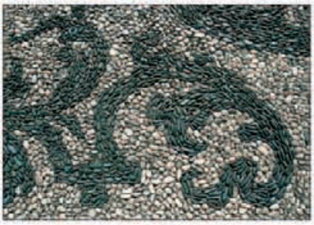


The Chinese Pagoda
The pagoda roof is adorned with little bells and sculpted dragons. This fun and exotic construction, one of the most charming in the entire park, is built on the lake and can be reached across a double iron bridge.

The Triumphal Arch bears an inscription in Latin which invites the onlooker to forget city life and become immersed in the appreciation of nature. The reliefs and statues were by Gian Battista Cevasco.

Temple of Flora
This feminine, octagonal building could not be dedicated to anyone other than a goddess, the ancient protectress of the plant kingdom. Located just south of the lake, and surrounded by box hedges, the temple is a sign of the renewed interest in the Classical Greek and Roman periods that was so influential in the 19th century.

★ Temple of Diana
This circular Ionic-style temple, dedicated to the Graeco-Roman goddess of hunting, stands in a wonderful position at the centre of the lake. A statue of Diana, the work of Gian Battista Cevasco, poses elegantly beneath the dome, while four tritons stand guard in the water around the temple.



Paving at the Santuario della Madonnetta

Santuario della Madonnetta ⑦

Salita della Madonnetta, 5.
Map 2 F1. ***Tel*** *010 272 53 08.*
🚞 *Zecca–Righi funicular.* 🚌 *33.*
◯ *9am–noon, 3:30–6pm daily.*

Lying at the end of a *creuza*, one of Liguria's distinctive steep narrow streets, paved with brick, this sanctuary is one of the highlights along the Circonvallazione a Monte.

The complex Baroque building was erected in 1696 for the Augustine Order. The delightful area paved with black and white pebbles outside dates from the 18th century. On one side a niche contains a marble sculpture of a *Pietà* by Domenico Parodi.

The interior is also charming, with a light-filled central chamber in the form of an irregular octagon linked to the presbytery by two side staircases. Another ramp leads beneath the presbytery down to the so-called "scurolo", an underground chamber on whose altar stands a revered statue of the *Madonnetta* (17th century), from which the sanctuary takes its name; it is the work of Giovanni Romano. In the chapel alongside is a wooden *Pietà* (1733), by Anton Maria Maragliano.

The sanctuary's crypt houses some of Genoa's best-loved nativity scenes *(presepi),* of particular interest because of their faithful reproduction of parts of the old city centre. The wooden figures were carved mainly in the 17th and 18th centuries, including some by Maragliano and others by the Gagini, a hugely talented family of sculptors originally from Lombardy.

In the sacristy visitors can see an interesting rendition of the *Annunciation* (1490), attributed to Ludovico Brea, a native of Nice who was active in Liguria from around 1475 to 1520 *(see p159).*

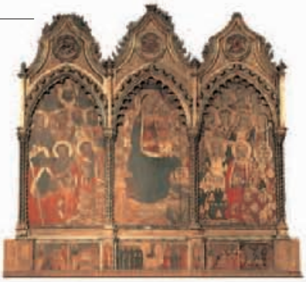
San Bartolomeo degli Armeni ⑧

Piazza San Bartolomeo degli Armeni 2. **Map** 6 F1. ***Tel*** *010 839 24 96.* 🚌 *33.* ◯ *7:30–11:30am, 4–6:30pm daily.* 📷

This church was founded in 1308 by Basilian monks (followers of St Basil) and then passed to the Barnabites, who rebuilt it in 1775 and are the current occupants. The church is almost completely enclosed by a 19th-century building, but still has its bell tower, dating from 1300.

San Bartolomeo owes its fame to the fact that it is home to the relic of Santo Volto (Holy Face), a piece of linen with an image of the face of Jesus Christ. People also call it "Santo Sudario", or "Mandillo" (handkerchief in the local dialect). This relic was given to Leonardo Montaldo, doge of Genoa, in 1362 by the Constantinople emperor Giovanni V Paleologo, in return for military assistance. The doge, in turn, gave the relic to the Basilian monks. Much of the decoration inside the church relates to the tradition of the relic.

The Santo Volto itself is set against a background of gold and silver filigree (a masterpiece of Byzantine goldsmithery), with ten embossed tiles describing the origins of the portrait and later episodes in its history.



Triptych depicting the *Madonna and Saints* in San Bartolomeo, 1415

Nativity scene at the Santuario della Madonnetta

THE NATIVITY SCENES TRADITION

The spread of the cult of the nativity scene *(presepe)* may date back to the Jesuits, who were particularly active in Genoa in the first half of the 17th century. Although the tradition was not as strong here as in Naples, it was nonetheless very popular. During the 17th and 18th centuries, aristocratic houses assembled *presepi* but kept them in private family chapels. The scenes were eventually made public and bourgeois families of the late 19th century and early 20th century became accustomed to making special visits to the *presepi* at Christmas. Today, it is possible to follow the 19th-century custom all year round. Several churches still display nativity scenes, including the Madonnetta and Oregina sanctuaries. Typical figures, usually carved from wood, sometimes made of coloured wax or plaster, included those of a young, smiling peasant girl, an old peasant woman with a grotesque expression, and a lame beggar *(lo zoppo)*; the latter became a famous symbol of poverty and need.

The most valuable work of art is the triptych on the high altar, *Madonna and Saints*, by Turino Vanni (1415).

City Walls and Fortresses ⑨

Parco Urbano della Mura.
FS *Genova–Casella line.* 🚌 *40, 64.*
🚡 *Zecca–Righi funicular (terminus).*
☛ *organized by Cooperativa DAFNE (010 247 39 25).*

Genoa's defensive walls have been rebuilt or moved several times over the centuries. Traces remain of the 1155 and 1536 walls, but the impressive 13-km (8-mile) triangle of walls that still encloses the city dates from the 1600s. These fortifications, which became known as La Nuova Mura ("the new wall"), were designed in part by Bartolomeo Bianco, and became one of the city's outstanding features. Major alterations had to be made to the walls in the 1800s, after attacks by Austrian troops made clear their inadequacy; most of the forts along their length date from this period.

The best way to explore the old walls is to drive along the scenic Strada delle Mura, which begins at Piazza Manin, north of the Centro Storico, and follows the line of what remains of the 17th-century walls (and which also defines the boundaries of the Parco Urbano delle Mura). Piazza Manin itself is home to the fanciful **Castello Mackenzie** (1896–1906), the work of Gino Coppedè, which embraces medieval, Renaissance and even Art Nouveau influences.

Travelling along the line of the walls in an anti-clockwise direction, you reach **Forte Castellaccio**, mentioned in the 13th century but rebuilt in the 16th century by Andrea Doria and again altered in the 1830s; within its ring of bastions is the Torre della Specola, where condemned men were once hanged.

Forte Sperone juts out on the top of Monte Peralto, at the apex of the triangle. Originally 16th-century, the massive citadel you see today was built in 1826–7 by the House of Savoy.

Inland from Forte Sperone, off the line of the city walls, lies **Forte Puin** (accessible by train from the Genoa–Casella line), completed in 1828. Its square tower is one of the key landmarks in the Parco Urbano delle Mura. Polygonal **Forte Diamante**, the furthest inland of the forts, is in a high and delightful position. Dating from 1758, it has survived almost intact.

Back along the walls, **Forte Begato** has a rectangular layout, with robust buttresses supporting bastions from which there are fine views.

Forte Tenaglia, which dominates the Valle del Polcevera, was first recorded in the 16th century. Its horn-shaped structure, acquired in the 19th century, was badly damaged in World War II.

Aerial view of Forte Diamante, along the line of the old city walls

GIUSEPPE MAZZINI

The funerary monument to Giuseppe Mazzini at Staglieno

Cimitero di Staglieno ⑩

Piazzale Resasco 1.
Tel *010 870 184.* 🚌 *12, 14, 34, 48.* ○ *7:30am–5pm daily.*
● *1 Jan, Easter Monday, 1 May, 24 Jun, 15 Aug, 8 Dec, 26 Dec.*
www.comunegenova.it

This vast and extraordinary monumental Neo-Classical cemetery on the bank of the River Bisagno, northeast of the city centre, was designed by Carlo Barabino, but he died before the grand project was carried out (1844–51).

Containing a great panoply of grandiose and exuberant monuments to the dead, the cemetery fills an area of 160 ha (395 acres), hence the shuttle bus which ferries people around.

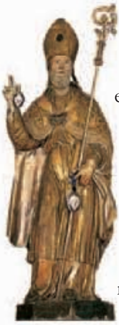
In a dominant position, on the side of the hill, stands the circular Cappella dei Suffragi, adorned with statues by Cevasco, sculptor of the statues in the Parco Durazzo Pallavicini *(see pp84–5)*. Other works of note include the colossal 19th-century marble statue of *Faith* by Santo Varni, and, probably the best-known monument at Staglieno, the tomb of Giuseppe Mazzini, the great philosopher of the Risorgimento. Also buried here, in the Protestant section, is the wife of Lord Byron, Constance Mary Lloyd.

Two wooded areas – the broad Boschetto Regolare and an area of winding paths known as the Boschetto Irregolare – enhance the atmosphere of the place.

San Siro di Struppa ⑪

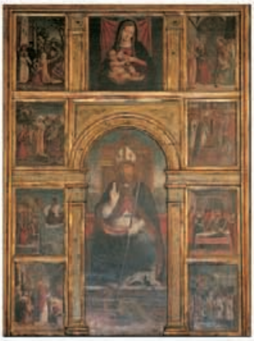
Via di Creto 64.
Tel *010 809 000.* 🚌 *12, 14.*
○ *summer:8am–8pm daily; winter: 8am–6:30pm.* ♿ 📷

This abbey church sits in an isolated position among pretty gardens and rows of vines in the district of Struppa, the most north-easterly part of Genoa. Mentioned in 13th-century documents, it was built around 1000 and named after the bishop of Genoa, San Siro, who was born here in the 4th century. From the late 16th century onwards, the church was tampered with periodically, by the end of which its early Romanesque appearance had greatly suffered. Separate projects to restore the building, carried out in the 1920s and 1960s, have restored San Siro to its original form, including the decorative masonry in grey sandstone and the pavement of black and white pebbles outside the church.



Wooden statue of *San Siro*, 1640

The façade, pierced by a rose window, is divided by pilasters into three sections that correspond to the three interior aisles. Above is a bell tower, with three-mullioned windows at the top.



***Polyptych of San Siro* (1516), San Siro di Struppa**

Inside, traces of the original fresco decoration are still visible, and the columns in the nave feature interesting capitals. On the wall in the right-hand aisle is an almost jaunty, heavily gilded wooden statue of *San Siro*, dating from 1640 and much restored. The high altar is modern, but visitors should notice that the front part was the architrave of a door from a 16th-century palazzo in Genoa.

The splendid *Polyptych of San Siro* (depicting the saint enthroned, eight scenes from his life and the Virgin and Child) dates from 1516. It is possibly the work of Pier Francesco Sacchi and hangs in the left-hand aisle.

Albaro ⑫

Road Map D3. 🚌

Albaro was one of the towns annexed to the city in 1926. It marks the start of the eastern, Levante zone of Greater Genoa, an almost unbroken succession of settlements rich in both artistic and historical interest, extending as far as Nervi. The scenic Corso d'Italia road hugs the coast along the way.

Since the Middle Ages, Albaro has been a popular spot for Genoa's high nobility to build their country houses. It remains the residential district par excellence of the city. Though now rather over-developed, it boasts a series of beautiful suburban villas. One of these is the 16th-century **Villa Saluzzo Bombrini**, also known as "il Paradiso". Its charming Renaissance garden features in *Trattenimento in un Giardino di Albaro* (1735), the famous painting by Alessandro Magnasco, now in Palazzo Bianco *(see p71)*.

Villa Saluzzo Mongiardino, dating from the early 18th century, played host to the English poet Lord Byron in 1823. **Villa Giustinani Cambiaso** (1548) is the work of the great Renaissance architect Galeazzo Alessi, and was highly influential at the time. Set in an elevated position, surrounded by

THE CASELLA TRAIN

FS Genova–Casella
Via alla Stazione per Casella 15, Genova. ***Tel*** *010 837 321.* 🚌 *33.* **www**.ferroviagenovacasella.it

The Casella train crossing a viaduct

First opened in 1929, the Genova–Casella line is one of the few narrow-gauge railway tracks remaining in Italy. It takes around 55 minutes to make the 24-km (15-mile) journey from Piazza Manin in Genoa to the Apennine hinterland. The route passes through forests, over viaducts and through tunnels and reaches its highest point (458 m/1,503 ft) at Crocetta, the ancient border of the Genoese Republic; Casella, at 410 m (1,345 ft), is the head of the line. This mountain railway follows a steep gradient and is known as the "tre valli", after three valleys, the Val Bisagno, Val Polcevera and Valle Scrivia. The small stations along the way (Trensasco, Campi, Pino, Torrazza, Sardorella, Vicomorasso and Sant'Olcese) are starting points for walking and biking trails (bikes can be hired at the stations), and have trattorias eager to feed hungry travellers. You can choose to travel either in a modern or period carriage; either way, you should book.

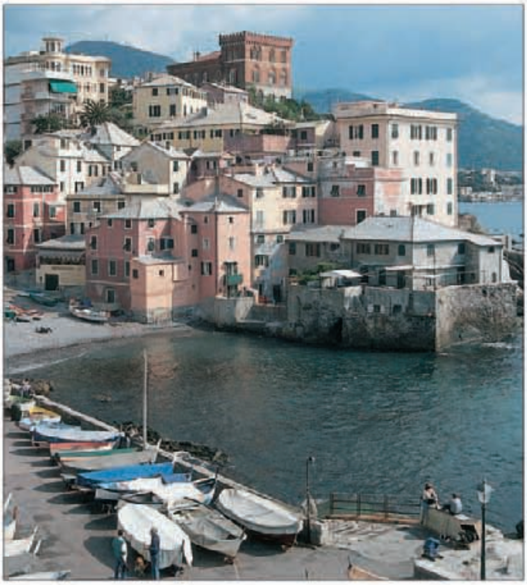
The Villa Luxoro at Nervi, home to the Museo Giannettino Luxoro

extensive grounds, it now houses the university's faculty of engineering. Inside are decorative reliefs which are reminiscent of Classicism and Roman Mannerism. Two frescoes by the Bergamo artist Gian Battista Castello and Luca Cambiaso embellish the upstairs loggia.

Boccadasse ⑬

Road Map D3. 🚌

At the start of the Riviera di Levante, but still within Greater Genoa, Boccadasse is a fishing village which has managed to retain its picturesque charm. The houses, their façades painted in lively colours, are tightly packed around the small harbour. This is one of the most popular destinations for the Genoese, who come for day trips, especially at the weekends. It has also become very popular with tourists, for whom Boccadasse has the air of a place where time has stood still.



The picturesque fishing village of Boccadasse

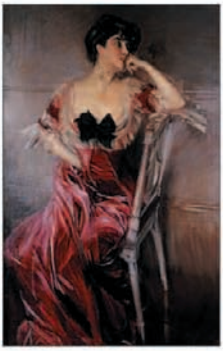
Nervi ⑭

Road Map D3. FS 🚌
www.nervi.ge.it

Nervi was, from the second half of the 19th century, a major holiday destination for the European aristocracy, especially the English. These days it is better known for its international dance festival, held in the summer.

The town's seaside location, gardens and art are the main attractions. A path called the Passeggiata Anita Garibaldi, created for Marchese Gaetano Gropallo in the 19th century, offers one of the most beautiful panoramas in Italy, with views along Nervi's own rocky shore and, beyond, the entire Riviera di Levante as far as Monte di Portofino. The 2-km (1-mile) path passes the 16th-century Torre Gropallo, which was later modified by the Marchese in Neo-Medieval style.

In the town, the gardens of three villas have been combined to form a single park, planted with exotic or typically Mediterranean species and extending over 9 ha (22 acres).



***Portrait of Miss Bell*, by Boldini, Raccolte Frugone**

The first of these, Villa Gropallo, houses the town library, while Villa Serra contains the **Galleria d'Arte Moderna**, a gallery with a fine gathering of Ligurian paintings from the last two centuries. Villa Grimaldi Fassio houses the **Raccolte Frugone**, with mainly figurative works from the 19th and 20th centuries.

The **Museo Giannettino Luxoro** has three paintings by Alessandro Magnasco, but is best known for its decorative arts, including ceramics, clocks and nativity scene figures.

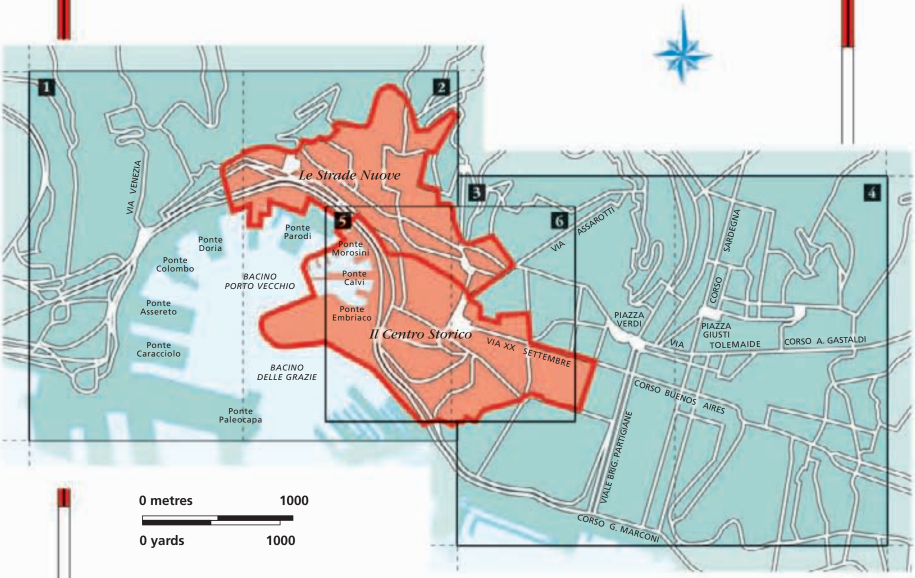
🏛 Galleria d'Arte Moderna
Villa Serra, Via Capolungo 3.
Tel *010 372 60 25.*
○ *10am–7pm Tue–Sun.* ♿

🏛 Raccolte Frugone
Villa Grimaldi Fassio, Via Capolungo 9. ***Tel*** *010 322 396.* ○ *9am–7pm Tue–Fri, 10am–7pm Sat & Sun.* ♿ 📷

🏛 Museo Giannettino Luxoro
Villa Luxoro, Via Mafalda di Savoia 3. ***Tel*** *010 322 673.* ○ *9am–1pm Tue–Fr, 10am–1pm Sat.*
🚫 📷 *with permission.* 🔒
www.museidigenova.it

GENOA STREET FINDER

The attractions described in the Genoa section of this guide, as well as the city's restaurants and hotels (listed in the Travellers' Needs section), all carry a map reference, which refers to the six maps in this Street Finder. The page grid below shows which parts of Genoa are covered by these maps. A complete index of the names of streets and squares marked on the maps can be found on the following pages. In addition, the maps show other sights and useful institutions (including ones not mentioned in this guide), including post offices, police stations, hospitals, bus stations and railway termini, sports grounds, public parks, and the principal places of worship in the Ligurian capital. The medieval part of Genoa is made up of an intricate web of narrow streets and alleys, and therefore maps 5 and 6 feature an enlarged map of the Centro Storico, in order to help visitors orientate themselves within this complicated labyrinth.


1
2
3
4
5
6
Le Strade Nuove
Il Centro Storico
VIA VENEZIA
Ponte Parodi
Ponte Doria
Ponte Colombo
Ponte Morosini
Ponte Calvi
BACINO PORTO VECCHIO
Ponte Asereto
Ponte Embriaco
Ponte Caracciolo
BACINO DELLE GRAZIE
Ponte Paleocapa
VIA ASSAROTTI
SARDEGNA
CORSO
PIAZZA VERDI
PIAZZA GIUSTI
VIA TOLEMAIDE
CORSO A. GASTALDI
VIA XX SETTEMBRE
CORSO BUENOS AIRES
VIALE BRIG. PARTIGIANE
CORSO G. MARCONI
0 metres 1000
0 yards 1000

SCALE OF MAPS 1–2 AND 3–4

0 metres 250

0 yards 250

SCALE OF MAPS 5–6

0 metres 150

0 yards 150

KEY TO STREET FINDER

- ■ Major sight
- ■ Places of interest
- ■ Railway station
- ■ Bus terminus
- M Metro station
- P Main car park
- i Tourist information
- ✚ Hospital with casualty unit
- ■ Police station
- ✝ Church
- ☒ Post office

Street Finder Index

A

Accademia Ligustica di Belle Arti **3 A2, 6 D3**
Accinelli (Salita) **2 F2**
Acquasola (Spianata dell') **3 B2** *and* **6 F3**
Acquaverde (Piazza) **2 D2**
Acquidotto (Passo dell') **6 F1**
Acquidotto (Salita) **5 C1**
Acquidotto (Vico) **5 C1**
Adorno (Vico degli) **5 B1**
Adorno Cattaneo (Palazzo) **2 E2, 5 A1**
Adua (Via) **1 C2**
Agnello (Piazza dell') **5 B2**
Agnello (Vico) **5 B2**
Alabardieri (Vico) **5 C4**
Albaro **4 E5**
Albaro (Via) **4 E4**
Albergo dei Poveri **2 E1**
Albero d'Oro (Via dell') **4 E2**
Albertazzi Alberto (Via) **1 A4**
Alessi Galeazzo (Piazza) **3 A3, 6 E5**
Alessi Galeazzo (Via) **3 A4**
Alghero (Via) **3 A4**
Alimonda Gaetano (Piazza) **4 D3**
Alizeri Federico (Via) **1 B2**
Almeria (Via) **2 D1**
Alpini d'Italia (Via) **2 D2**
Amandorla (Vico) **5 C5**
Amarena Giovanni (Via) **4 E1**
Amba Alagi (Via) **1 C2**
Amendola Giovanni (Via) **4 D5**
Amore (Vico dell') **5 A1**
Amor Perfetto (Vico) **5 C3**
Angeli (Salita degli) **1 A2**
Angeli (Vico degli) **5 C2**
Ansaldo (Viale) **4 D1**
Antiochia (Passo) **3 C3**
Antiochia (Via) **3 C3**
Antonini Paolo (Via) **3 C3**
Aquarium (Acquario) **2 E3, 5 A2**
Arancio (Vico dell') **6 D3**
Archi (Via degli) **3 B3, 6 E5**
Archimede (Largo) **3 C3**
Archimede (Via) **3 C3**
Arcivescovato (Salita) **5 C3**
Arco Trionfale dei Caduti **3 C3**
Arecco Bartolomeo (Via) **3 C1**
Argento (Vico dell') **5 B1**
Argonne (Via) **4 D5**
Armellini Carlo (Corso) **3 B1**
Armenia (Via) **4 D3**
Arsenale di Terra (Via) **2 D2**
Artoria (Piazza) **4 D1**
Ascensore (Galleria) **5 C2**
Asiago (Via) **3 C1**
Asilo Davide e Delfina Garbarino (Via all') **1 B2**
Aspromonte (Viale) **3 A4**
Assarotti (Via) **3 B1, 6 E2**
Assereto (Ponte) **1 C4**
Assereto (Vico) **6 D5**
Avezzana (Via) **2 D1**
Ayroli (Via) **4 D1**

B

Bacigalupo Nicolò (Via) **3 A1, 6 E2**
Balbi Piovera Giacomo (Via) **2 E2, 5 A1**
Baliano (archivolto) **5 C4**
Baliano (Via) **3 A3, 6 E5**
Balilla (Via) **6 E3**
Baltimora Giardini **2 F5, 6 D5**
Banchi (Piazza) **2 F3, 5 B3**
Banchi (Via) **5 B3**
Banderali Riccardo (Via) **3 B4**
Bandiera (Piazza) **2 E2, 5 A1**
Barabino Carlo (Via) **3 C4**
Barbareschi Gaetano (Via) **1 A2**
Bari (Via) **1 C1**
Barilli Anton Giulio (Via) **4 F3**
Barisone (Piazza) **5 B4**
Barnaba (Salita inferiore) **2 E1**
Barnabiti dei (Vico) **6 F1**
Baroni Eugenio (Via) **3 C5**
Basadonne (Vico) **5 B4**
Bassi Ugo (Corso) **2 E1**
Bastioni (Salita dai) **1 A2**
Battisti Cesare (Via) **4 D5**
Battistine (salite delle) **3 A1, 6 D2**
Beccari Odoardo (Via) **3 C5**
Belimbau (Palazzo) **5 B1**
Bellucci Dino (Via) **2 E2**
Bensa (Via) **5 B1**
Bernardine (Via delle) **3 B4**
Bersaglieri d'Italia (Via) **2 D2**
Bertani Agostino (Via) **3 A1, 6 D1**
Bertora Giovanni (Via) **6 F1**
Bettolo Giovanni (Calata) **1 B5**
Bettolo Giovanni (Via) **1 B5**
Bianchetti (Via) **1 C1**
Bianchi Madre Rosa (Via) **A F2**
Bianchi (Via) **4 D4**
Bianco (Palazzo) **5 C2**
Biglia Giuseppe (Via) **3 A4**
Biscotti (Vico) **5 C4**
Bixio Nino (Galleria) **3 A2, 6 D2**
Bixio Nino (Via) **3 A4**
Blelè Vincenzo (Via) **4 F2**
Boccan (Via) **2 D2**
Boccanegra (Vico) **5 C2**
Boccanoro (Vico) **5 C5**
Boccardo Gerolamo (Calata) **2 E4, 5 A4**
Boccardo Gerolamo (Via) **6 D4**
Bocchella (Via) **4 F4**
Boetto Pietro Cardinale (Via) **5 C4**
Bologna (Via) **1 B1**
Bonanni Carlo (Via) **1 C1**
Bonifacio (Via) **4 D1**
Borghese Giorgio (Scalinata) **4 D4**
Borgo degli Incrociati (Passo al) **3 C2**
Borgo degli Incrociati (Via al) **3 C2**
Borgo Pila (Piazza) **3 C3**
Borsa (Palazzo) **3 A3, 6 D4**
Bosco Bartolomeo (Via) **3 A2, 6 E4**
Bosio Carlo (Via) **4 E5**
Bottai (Vico dei) **5 A4**
Bottaro (Viale) **6 D1**
Bozzano Pietro (Via) **4 E2**
Bracelli (Passo) **3 B1**
Brera (Via) **3 B3**
Brigata Bisagno (Viale) **3 C4**
Brigata Liguria (Via) **3 B3**
Brigate Partigiane (Viale) **3 B5**
Brignole Piazzale **2 E2**
Brignole Emanuele (Vico) **5 C2**
Brignole Sale Antonio (Via) **6 D2**
Buenos Aires (Corso) **3 C3**
Buonvicini (Via) **1 A2**
Buozzi Bruno (Via) **1 C2**
Byron Giorgio (Via) **4 E4**

C

Cadore (Via) **4 D5**
Cadorna Luigi (Via) **3 C3**
Caduti Via Fani (Rampa di) **2 E4, 5 B3**
Caffa (Via) **4 D3**
Caffaro (Via) **3 A1, 6 D1**
Cagliari (Via) **4 D1**
Cairoli (Via) **2 F3, 5 B1**
Calatafimi (Via) **6 E2**
Caldetto (Salita) **1 C1**
Calvi (Ponte) **2 E3, 5 A2**
Calvi (Vico) **5 B2**
Cambiaso (Palazzo) **3 A2, 6 D2**
Cambiaso (Piazzetta) **2 F3, 5 C2**
Cambiaso (Viale) **4 D2**
Cambiaso (Viale) **4 F4**
Cambio (Vico) **5 C2**
Camelie delle Grazie (Vico) **5 B4**
Camionabile (Viadotto della) **1 A4**
Camionale (Piazzale della) **1 A3**
Campanile delle Vigne (Vico) **5 C3**
Campetto (Piazza) **5 C3**
Campetto (Via) **2 F4**
Campetto (Vico) **5 C3**
Campo (Piazza del) **5 B2**
Campo (Via del) **2 E3, 5 B1**
Campo (Vico del) **5 B1**
Campo di Santa Sabina (Piazzetta del) **2 E2, 5 B1**
Campo Terzo (Vico del) **5 B2**
Campopisano (Via) **5 C5**
Campopisano (Vico) **5 C5**
Campopisano Superiore (Vico) **5 C5**
Canale Giuseppe Michele (Via) **4 F2**
Canevari (Via) **4 D1**
Canneto il Curto (Via di) **2 F4, 5 B3**
Canneto il Lungo (Via di) **2 F4, 5 B3**
Cannoni (Vico dei) **5 C2**
Cantore Antonio (Via) **1 A3**
Cappellini Vincenzo (Via) **4 F5**
Cappuccine (Mura delle) **3 B4**
Cappuccini (Piazza dei) **6 E1**
Caprettari (Via) **5 B3**
Carabaghe (Via) **5 C4**
Caracciolo (Ponte) **1 C4**
Carbonara (Corso) **2 F2**
Carbonara (Salita di) **2 F2**
Carcassi Claudio (Via) **3 B2, 6 F3**
Carducci Giosuè (Via) **6 D4**
Caricamento (Piazza) **2 E3, 5 B2**
Carignano (Piazza di) **2 F5**
Carità (Vico della) **5 C5**
Carloforte (Piazza) **4 D1**
Carlone (Vico) **5 C3**
Carmagnola (Vico) **6 D3**
Carrozzino (Via) **3 C2**
Cartai (Vico) **5 B3**
Casa di Colombo **6 D4**
Casa di Mazzini (Via alla) **5 B1**
Casacce (Via delle) **3 A2, 6 E4**
Casana (Vico della) **5 C3**
Casareggio (Vico) **5 C5**
Casaregis Giuseppe (Via) **4 D4**
Casoni (Vico chiuso) **5 C4**
Casoni Filippo (Via) **4 E2**
Cassa di Risparmio (Via) **6 D3**
Cassai (Via dei) **5 B3**
Castagna (Vico) **5 C4**
Castelfidardo (Ponte) **4 D2**
Castelletto (Scalinata) **5 C1**
Castelletto (Spianata di) **2 F3, 5 C1**
Castello (Via) **3 B3**
Castoro (Via del) **4 D1**
Cataldi Bombrini (Via) **4 E4**
Cattaneo (Piazza) **5 B4**
Cattaneo Grillo (Piazza) **5 B4**
Causa Francesco (Viale) **4 E4**
Cavalieri di Vittorio Veneto Piazza **3 C5**
Cavalletto (Piazza) **3 B3** *and* **6 F5**
Cavallino (Passo) **4 D4**
Caviglia Enrico (Viale) **3 C3**
Cavigliere (Vico delle) **5 B1**
Cavour (Piazza) **2 E4, 5 B4**
Cebà (Via dei) **6 D3**
Cecchi Antonio (Via) **3 C5**
Cellini (Scalinata) **4 E2**
Cellini (Via) **4 E2**
Cembalo (Vico) **2 D2**
Centro Congressi **2 D4, 5 A3**
Centurione Adamo (Via del) **1 C1**
Ceppi di Bairolo Angelo (Via) **1 C2**
Cera (Vico) **5 C4**
Cesarea (Via) **3 B3, F5**
Chiabrera (Via) **5 B4**
Chiaffarino Carlo (Piazzetta) **5 B1**
Chiappella (Calata della) **1 B3**
Chiappella (Via della) **1 B3**
Chiesa della Maddalena (Vico della) **5 C2**
Chiesa delle Vigne (Vico) **5 C3**
Chiossone David (Via) **2 F4, 5 C3**
Chiusa (Via) **1A4**
Chiuso (Portico) **1B2**
Cicala (Vico) **5 B2**
Cimella (Vico) **5 A4**
Cinque Dicembre (Via) **6 E4**
Cinque Lampade (Vico) **5 B3**
Cinque Santi (Vico dei) **2 D1**
Cipresso (Via del) **1 C1**
Cipro (Via) **3 C4**
Citerni Carlo (Via) **3 C5**
Coccagna (Salita di) **6 D5**
Coccagna (Vico di) **6 D5**
Cocito Leonardo (Via) **4 D5**
Colalanza (Vico) **5 B3**
Col Dino (Via) **1 A3**
Colle (Passo del) **5 C5**
Colle (Via del) **3 A3**
Colli (Fosso dei) **3 A3, 6 D5**
Colombo (Piazza) **3 B3, 6 F4**
Colombo (Ponte) **1 C3**
Colombo Cristoforo (Galleria) **3 A3, 6 E5**
Colombo Cristoforo (Via) **3 B3, 6 F4**
Colombo G. (Via) **5 C1**
Combattenti Alleati (giardino) **3 A1, 6 E1**
Commenda (Piazza) **2 D2**
Compere (Vico) **5 B3**
Concenter (Calata) **1 A5**
Conservatori del Mare (Via) **5 B3**
Consolazione (Via della) **3 B3, 6 F4**
Corallo (Vico del) **3 B2**
Coro della Maddalena (Vico dietro il) **5 C2**
Coro delle Vigne (Vico dietro il) **5 C3**
Corridoni Filippo (Via) **4 F3**
Corrieri (Vico) **5 C2**
Corsica (Via) **3 A4**
Corvetto (Piazza) **3 A2, 6 E2**
Costa Lorenzo (Via) **2 F1**
Cravero Enrico (Via) **3 C5**
Crimea (Via) **4 E3**
Croce Bianca (Via della) **5 B1**
Crocetta (Via della) **3 C1**
Crosa di Vergagni (Via) **5 C1**
Cuneo (Via) **4 F4**
Cuneo (Vico) **5 A1**
Curletto (Vico chiuso) **3 B2, 6 F3**
Curtatone (Via) **6 F2**
Curti Stefanino (Via) **4 D5**

D

D'Albertis (Castello) **2 E1**
D'Albertis GB (Via) **4 E2**
D'Annunzio Gabriele (Via) **5 C5**
D'Aste Ippolito (Via) **3 B3, 6 F5**
Da Novi Paolo (Piazza) **3 C3**
Da Vinci Leonardo (Piazza) **4 F5**
Dalla Chiesa Carlo Alberto (giardini) **4 F5**
Dante (Piazza) **3 A3, 6 D4**
Dante (Via) **3 A3, 6 D4**
Darsena **2 E3, 5 A1**
Darsena (Calata) **2 D3**
Darsena (Piazza) **5 A1**
Dassori Francesco (Via) **4 E3**
De Albertis Eduardo (Via) **1 B1**
De Amicis Edmondo (Via) **3 B2**
De Cardi (Vico) **5 B3**
De Ferrari Brigata (Via) **2 E2**
De Ferrari Raffaele (Piazza) **3 A2, 6 D4**
De Franchi (Piazza) **5 B2**
De Gatti (Vico) **5 B1**
De Marini (Piazza) **5 B3**
De Marini (Vico) **5 B3**
De Paoli Giuseppe (Via) **4 D2**
Denegri (Vico) **5 B3**
Di Robilant Marina (Via) **4 F2**
Diaz Armando (Via) **3 B4**
Dieci Dicembre (Via) **2 D1**
Digione (Via) **1 B2**
Dinegro (Piazza) **1 B3**
Dodici Ottobre (Largo) **6 D3**
Dodici Ottobre (Via) **3 A2, 6 E3**
Dogali (Corso) **2 E1**
Domoculta (Vico) **6 D3**
Don Luigi Orione (Via) **4 D1**
Donaver Federico (Via) **4 E1**
Donghi (Via) **4 F2**
Doria (Palazzo) **2 F3, 5 C2**
Doria (Ponte) **1 C3**
Doria Andrea (Via) **1 C2**
Doria *or* del Principe (Palazzo) **1 C2**
Dragone (Vico del) **5 C5**
Droghieri (Vico dei) **5 B2**
Duca (Vico del) **5 C2**
Duca D'Aosta (Viale) **3 C3**
Ducale (Palazzo) **2 F4, 5 C3**
Duomo **2 F4, 5 C3**
Durazzo Marcello (Via) **3 B1**

E

Embriaco (Ponte) **2 F3, 5 A3**
Erbe (Piazza delle) **2 F4, 5 C4**
Erbe (Via delle) **5 C4**

F

Faenza (Via) **1 A1**
Falamonica (Vico) **5 C3**
Famagosta (Salita di) **2 E2**
Fanti d'Italia (Via) **2 D2**
Faralli Vannucci (Piazza) **3 A3, 6 D5**
Fasce Giuseppe (Via) **4 E3**
Fasciuole (Vico delle) **5 B2**
Fassolo (Via di) **1 C1**
Fate (Vico delle) **5 C4**
Fava Greca (Salita) **5 C5**
Ferradini Spartaco (Passo) **3 C1**
Ferrara (Via) **1 A1**
Ferreira Pedro (Piazza) **2 D1**
Ferretto (Piazza) **5 C4**
Ferretto Arturo (Via) **4 E1**
Ferro (Piazza del) **5 C2**
Ferro (Vico del) **5 C2**
Ferro (Vico inferiore del) **5 C2**
Ferro (Vico superiore del) **6 D2**
Ferruccio Francesco (Viale) **3 C4**
Fiascaie (Vico) **5 C3**
Fiasella Domenico (Via) **3 B3, 6 F5**
Fico (Vico del) **2 F4, 5 C4**
Fieno (Vico del) **5 C3**
Fiera Internazionale di Genova **3 A5**
Fieschi (Passo) **6 D5**
Fieschi (Via) **3 A3, 6 D5**
Fieschine (Salita delle) **3 C2**
Filo (Vico del) **5 B3**
Finocchiaro Aprile Camillo (Via) **3 C4**
Fiodor (Via) **3 A4**
Firenze (Corso) **2 E1**
Firpo (Piazza) **4 D1**
Firpo Attilio (Piazzetta) **3 C2**
Fiume (Via) **3 B3**
Fogliensi (Via) **3 C5**
Foglie Secche (Vico) **5 A1**
Foglietta (Via) **5 B4**
Fondaco (Salita del) **5 C3**
Fontane (Via delle) **2 E2, 5 A1**
Fontane Marose (Piazza) **3 A2, 6 D2**
Forlì (Via) **1 B1**
Fornetti (Vico) **5 B3**
Formiche (Vico chiuso) **5 B1**
Fornaro (Vico del) **5 C2**
Forni (Piazza dietro i) **5 C1**
Fortuna (Vico) **5 B1**
Foscolo Ugo (Via) **6 F4**
Fossatello (Piazza) **5 B2**
Fossatello (Via) **5 B2**
Francia (Passo) **1 A4**
Francia (Via di) **1 A3**
Franzone (Palazzo) **6 D3**
Frate Oliviero (Via) **5 B3**
Fregoso (Piazza) **5 B1**
Fregoso (Vico del) **5 B1**
Frugoni Innocenzo (Via) **3 B3, 6 F5**
Fucine (Largo) **6 D3**
Fumo (Vico) **5 B4**

G

Gadda (Calata) **2 D4**
Gagliardo Lazzaro (Via) **1 B2**
Galata (Via) **3 B2, 6 F4**
Galera (Via) **5 C2**
Galilei Galileo (Corso) **4 D2**
Galimberti Tancredi (Via) **3 A4**
Galliera (Corso) **4 D2**
Gandolfi Francesco (Viale) **4 F4**
Garaventa Lorenzo (Via) **3 A3, 6 E4**
Garibaldi (Vico dei) **5 C3**
Garibaldi Giuseppe (Galleria) **2 F3, 5 C2**
Garibaldi Giuseppe (Piazza) **6 D3**
Garibaldi Giuseppe (Via) **2 F3, 5 C2**

Gastaldi Aldo (Corso)	**4 E3**
Gattagà Maddalena (Via)	**5 C2**
Gaulli Giambattista (Via)	**4 F1**
Gavotti Antonio (Via)	**3 A4**
Gelsa (Vico chiuso)	**5 A4**
Gesù e Maria (Salita)	**1 C1**
Giaccone (Calata)	**1 B5**
Giacometti Paolo (Via)	**4 D2**
Giannini (Vico)	**5 B2**
Giardino (Largo)	**3 C1**
Gibello (Vico)	**5 B3**
Ginevra (Via)	**3 A4**
Giordana Carlo (Via)	**1 B1**
Giuseppina (Via della)	**1 B1**
Giusti (Piazza)	**4 D2**
Giustiniani (Piazza)	**5 B4**
Giustiniani (Via dei)	**2 F4, 5 B4**
Giustiniani (Vico)	**5 B4**
Gobbi (Salita)	**2 E1**
Gobetti Piero (Via)	**4 E2**
Goito (Via)	**4 A1, 6 E2**
Gorrini Fratelli (Passo)	**3 B1, 6 E1**
Gramsci Antonio (Via)	**2 E2, 5 A1**
Granarolo (Salita di)	**1 C1**
Granarolo Principe (funicolare)	**1 C1**
Granello (Via)	**3 B3, 6 F5**
Grazie (archivolto delle)	**5 B4**
Grazie (bacino delle)	**1 C4**
Grazie (Calata)	**2 E5, 5 B5**
Grazie (Mura delle)	**2 F5, 5 B4**
Grazie (Piazza delle)	**5 B4**
Grazie (Via delle)	**5 B4**
Greci (Piazza)	**5 C3**
Greci (Via)	**5 C3**
Grenchen (Via)	**6 E2**
Grimaldi (Piazza)	**5 C2**
Gropallo (lungoparco)	**3 C1**
Gropallo (parco)	**3 C1**
Gropallo (Via)	**3 B2**
Gruber (parco)	**3 A1**
Gruber (Villa)	**6 E1**
Guarchi (Vico)	**5 B4**
Guardiano (molo)	**2 E5**
Guerrieri Filippo (scalinata)	**4 D5**
Guidobono Bartolomeo (Via)	**2 E1**

I

Iacopo da Varagine (Funicolare)	**5 B2**
Ilva (Via)	**3 A4**
Imperia (Via)	**3 C2**
Imperiale (Palazzo)	**2 F4, 5 C3**
Imperiale (Via)	**4 F2**
Imperiale (Viadotto)	**1 C2**
Incarnazione (Salita della)	**5 C1**
Indoratori (Vico degli)	**2 F4, 5 C3**
Inglese Ignazio (Porticciolo)	**1 A5**
Innocenzo IV (Via)	**3 A4**
Interiano G. (Via)	**6 D2**
Invrea (Piazza)	**5 C3**
Invrea (Via)	**3 C3**
Invrea (Vico)	**5 C3**
Isola (Vico dell’)	**5 C3**

K

Kassala (Via)	**2 E1**
Kennedy John Fitzgerald (Piazzale)	**3 B5**
King Martin Luther (Piazzale)	**3 C5**

L

La Lanterna	**1 A5**
Lagaccio (Via del)	**1 C1**
Lanata Gian Battista (Via)	**3 B2**
Lanfranconi L. (Via)	**3 B4**
Lanterna (Largo)	**1 A5**
Largo (Vico)	**5 A1**
Lavagna (Piazza)	**5 C2**
Lavagna (Vico)	**5 C2**
Lavandaie (Piazza)	**6 D4**
Lavatoi (Vico)	**5 A4**
Lavezzi (Vico)	**5 C4**
Lavinia (Via)	**4 D5**
Leccavela (Piazza)	**5 B4**
Leone (Vico chiuso del)	**5 B2**
Leopardi (Piazza)	**4 E4**
Lepre (Piazza)	**5 C2**
Lepre (Vico della)	**5 C2**
Lercari (Scalinata)	**6 D1**
Lercari (Via)	**2 D2**
Libarna (Vico)	**5 C2**
Libertà (Via della)	**3 C4**
Limbania (Calata)	**2 D2**
Liri Alberto (Via)	**4 D5**
Lodola (Passo)	**2 D1**
Loggia Spinola (Vico)	**6 D2**
Lomellini (Via)	**5 B1**
Lomellini Sofia (Via)	**2 F3**
Luccoli (Piazza)	**6 D3**
Luccoli (Via)	**2 F3, 5 C3**
Lugo (Via)	**1 B1**
Lurago Rocco (Via)	**5 C2**
Luxoro (Vico dei)	**5 B4**

M

Macaggi Giuseppe (Via)	**3 B4,6 F5**
Macellari (Vico dei)	**2 E2**
Macelli di Soziglia (Via dei)	**5 C3**
Maddalena (Piazza della)	**5 C2**
Maddalena (Via della)	**2 F3, 5 C2**
Maddaloni (Via)	**3 C4**
Madonna (Vico della)	**5 B2**
Madonnetta (Salita)	**2 F1**
Madre di Dio (Via)	**2 F5, 5 C5**
Maestri del Lavoro (giardini)	**2 F2**
Magenta (Corso)	**3 A1, 6 E1**
Magnaghi Gian Battista (Via)	**3 C5**
Malapaga (Mura)	**2 E4, 5 A4**
Malatti (Vico)	**5 A4**
Malinverni Carlo (Via)	**2 D1**
Mallone (Vico)	**5 C2**
Malta (Via)	**3 B3, 6 F5**
Mameli Goffredo (Galleria)	**4 D4**
Mameli Goffredo (Via)	**3 A1, 6 E1**
Mandraccio (Calata del)	**2 E4, 5 A3**
Manin (Piazza)	**3 C1**
Manunzio Aldo (Via)	**4 F2**
Manzoni Alessandro (Piazza)	**4 D2**
Maragliano Anton Maria (Via)	**3 B3, 6 F5**
Marchi Giulio (Piazzetta)	**2 F1**
Marchini Ettore (Via)	**4 E1**
Marconi Guglielmo (Corso)	**3 C5**
Marina (Mura della)	**5 C5**
Marina (Via della)	**2 F5, 5 C5**
Marina d’Italia (Via)	**2 D2**
Marina Fiera di Genova	**3 A5**
Marinella (Calata)	**2 E4, 5 A3**
Mario Alberto e Jessie (Via)	**4 E2**
Marsala Distacco di (Piazza)	**6 E2**
Marsala (Piazza)	**3 A1, 6 E2**
Martinez Giovanni (Piazza)	**4 E2**
Martiri di Cefalonia (Via)	**4 F4**
Maruffo (Piazzetta)	**5 B4**
Mascherona (Salita)	**5 B4**
Mascherona (Via di)	**2 F4, 5 B4**
Mascherpa Luigi (Via)	**3 C5**
Massa Don Giacomo (scalinata)	**4 D5**
Matteotti (Piazza)	**2 F4, 5 C4**
Mazzini Giuseppe (Galleria)	**6 D3**
Mele (Vico delle)	**5 B3**
Melegari (Via)	**1 A3**
Mentana (Corso)	**3 A4**
Merani (Piazza	**4 D5**
Merani (Via)	**4 D4**
Mercanzia (Via della)	**5 B3**
Meridiana (Piazza)	**5 C2**
Metellino (Piazza)	**5 A1**
Meucci Antonio (Via)	**6 D4**
Mezzagalera (Vico di)	**5 C4**
Migliorini (Vico)	**6 D3**
Milano (Via)	**1 B3**
Milazzo (Via)	**3 B4**
Milite Ignoto (Scalinata)	**3 B4**
Mille (Ponte dei)	**2 D3**
Minetti Vincenzo (Via)	**1 C2**
Mira (Via)	**3 C3**
Miramare (Via)	**2 F5**
Misericordia (Salita)	**6 F3**
Mojon (Viale)	**3 B2, 6 F3**
Molini (Salita)	**5 B1**
Molo (Mura del)	**5 A4**
Molo (Via del)	**2 E4, 5 A4**
Molo Nuovo (Calata)	**1 C5**
Molo Vecchio	**2 D4**
Molo Vecchio (Calata al)	**2 D4**
Monache Turchine (Salita alle)	**5 C1**
Monachette (Vico)	**2 D2**
Mongiardino (archivolto)	**5 C4**
Montagnola (Salita)	**6 D5**
Montagnola della Marina (Salita della)	**5 C5**
Montaldo Luigi (belvedere)	**5 C1**
Montallegro (Via)	**4 F4**
Monte Cengio (Via)	**3 C2**
Monte di Pietà (Vico)	**6 D3**
Monte Galletto (Scalinata chiusa di)	**2 D1**
Monte Galletto (Via di)	**2 E1**
Monte Grappa (Corso)	**3 C1**
Monte Grappa (Via)	**3 C2**
Monte Zovetto (Via)	**4 F4**
Montebello (Salita di)	**2 E2**
Montello (Via)	**3 C1**
Montesano (Via)	**3 C2**
Monte Suello (Via)	**4 D4**
Montevideo (Via)	**4 D3**
Monumento “G. Mazzini”	**3 A2, 6 E2**
Morando (Vico)	**5 B3**
Morcento (Via)	**6 D4**
Morchi (Piazza)	**5 B2**
Morchi (Vico)	**5 B2**
Moresco Giacomo (Via)	**4 D2**
Morin Costantino (Via)	**3 C5**
Moro Aldo (Strada Sopraelevata)	**1 C2, 5 A1**
Morosini (Ponte)	**2 E3, 5 A2**
Multedo (Salita)	**3 B1**
Mura degli Angeli (Via di sotto le)	**1 A1**
Mura di Porta Murata (Via delle)	**1 A1**
Murette (Passo delle)	**5 C5**
Murette (Vico sotto le)	**5 C5**
Museo d’Arte Orientale Eduardo Chiossone	**6 D2**
Museo Civico di Storia Naturale Giacommo Doria	**6 F5**

N

Napoli (Via)	**2 D1**
Negri Renato (Piazza)	**5 C5**
Negrone (Palazzo)	**6 D2**
Neve (Salita della)	**2 D1**
Neve (Vicolo della)	**5 C3**
Nizza (Via)	**4 D4**
Noce (Salita della)	**4 F2**
Noce (Vico della)	**5 B3**
Noli (Vico)	**6 D5**
Nostra Signora del Monte (Salita nuova di)	**4 E2**
Nostra Signora del Monte (Salita vecchia di)	**4 F1**
Nostra Signora del Monte (Santuario di)	**4 F1**
Notari (Vico)	**5 C4**
Novaro Michele (Via)	**4 D2**
Nunziata (Piazza della)	**2 E2, 5 B1**
Nuovo (Ponte)	**4 D1**
Nuovo (Vico)	**5 A1**

O

Oche (Piazza delle)	**5 C3**
Oderico Nicolò (Via)	**4 E4**
Odero Attilio (Via)	**3 C5**
Odessa (Via)	**4 D3**
Odino Gian Carlo (Viale)	**3 A1, 6 D1**
Olio (Vico dell’)	**5 B1**
Oliva (Vico)	**5 B3**
Olivette (Passo)	**4 D1**
Olivieri Angelo (Via)	**4 D3**
Ombroso (Vico)	**5 B1**
Opera Pia (Via dell’)	**4 E3**
Oratorio (Via)	**4 F1**
Orefici (Via degli)	**5 C3**
Oregina (Salita)	**2 D1**
Orfani (Via)	**4 D1**
Oristano (Via)	**4 D2**
Oro (Vico dell’)	**5 B1**
Orso (Salita del)	**4 E1**
Orso (Vico del)	**4 E1**
Orti (Vico)	**3 C3, 5 B3**
Orti di Banchi (Piazza)	**5 B3**
Orto (Via dell’)	**4 D1**
Orto (Vico dell’)	**5 B2**
Orto botanico	**2 E2**
Ospedale (Galleria)	**3 B4**
Osservatorio (Via)	**2 D1**
Ozanam (Passo)	**6 D3**

P

Pace (Via della)	**6 F4**
Pacifici (Largo)	**6 F1**
Padre Santo (Viale)	**6 E2**
Paganini (Corso)	**2 F2**
Pagano (Via)	**1 C2**
Paggi (Via)	**4 E2**
Palazzi Goffredo (Viale)	**4 F3**
Palazzo dello Sport	**3 B5**
Palazzo di Giustizia	**3 A2, 6 E3**
Paleocapa (Ponte)	**2 D5**
Paleocapa (Via)	**2 E1**
Palermo (Piazza)	**4 D4**
Palestro (Via)	**3 A1, 6 E2**
Palla (Vico)	**5 A4**
Pallavicini (Salita)	**6 D3**
Pallavicino (Palazzo)	**6 D2**
Pallavicino T (Palazzo)	**6 D2**
Palmaria (Via)	**3 B3**
Pammatone (Via di)	**3 A2, 6 E3**
Pantaleo Spinola (Palazzo)	**6 D2**
Pantera (Salita)	**4 F2**
Paolucci Raffaele (Via)	**3 C5**
Papa (Piazzetta del)	**1 C2**
Papa (Vico del)	**5 C2**
Pareto (Passo)	**3 C4**
Pareto Lorenzo (Via)	**4 D4**
Parini (Via)	**4 E5**
Parmigiani (Vico dei)	**6 D3**
Parodi (Palazzo)	**2 F3, 6 D2**
Parodi (Ponte)	**2 D3**
Passo Nuovo (Calata)	**1 B5**
Passo Nuovo (Via)	**1 B4**
Pastrengo (Via)	**3 A1, 6 E1**
Paverano (Via)	**4 E1**
Pavone (Via)	**3 C2**
Pece (Vico)	**5 B4**
Pelletier Rosa Virginia (Via)	**4 E5**
Pellicceria (Vico di)	**5 B2**
Pellicceria (Piazza inferiore)	**5 B2**
Pellicceria (Vico superiore di)	**5 B2**
Pellico Silvio (Via)	**3 B4**
Pellizzari (giardini)	**2 E1**
Pendola Tomaso (Via)	**4 E2**
Pepe (Via del)	**5 C2**
Perani (Via)	**3 B3, 6 F5**
Perosio Ettore (Via)	**4 F4**
Pertinace (Via)	**2 F1**
Peschiera (Via)	**3 B2, 6 F2**
Peschiere (Palazzo delle)	**3 B2** *and* **6 F2**
Pescio Amedeo (Via)	**1 A2**
Pestarino Isidoro (Piazzale)	**1 B1**
Petrarca Francesco (Via)	**5 D4**
Piaggio (Via)	**2 F1, 6 E2**
Piaggio Martin (Via)	**3 A1**
Piave (Via)	**4 D5**
Piccapietra (Piazza)	**3 A2, 6 D3**
Pietraminuta (Passo)	**2 E2**
Pinelli (Piazza)	**5 B2**
Pinelli Laura (Via)	**5 B2, 6 D4**
Pirandello Luigi (Via)	**4 F5**
Pisacane (Via)	**3 C4**
Podestà (Corso)	**3 A3, 6 E5**
Podestà (Palazzo del)	**2 F3, 5 C2**
Pollaioli (Piazza)	**5 C4**
Pollaioli (Salita)	**5 C4**
Polleri (Via)	**2 F2, 5 B1**
Polo Marco (Via)	**2 F1**
Pomino (Vico)	**5 C2**
Pomposa (Via)	**1 A1**
Ponte (Via)	**6 F4**
Ponte Calvi (Via al)	**5 B2**
Ponte Monumentale	**3 A3, 6 E4**
Ponte Reale (Via al)	**5 B3**
Ponterotto (Via del)	**4 D1**
Ponticello (Vico del)	**6 D4**
Ponza (Via)	**2 D1**
Porta degli Archi (Via)	**6 E4**
Porta del Molo (Piazzetta)	**2 E4, 5 A3**
Porta del Molo Siberia	**5 A3**
Porta Nuova (Vico)	**5 C2**
Porta Soprana (Via di)	**2 F4, 5 C4**
Porta Vecchia (Via)	**5 C2**
Portafico (Salita)	**6 D3**
Portello (Piazza)	**3 A5**
Portello (Piazza del)	**6 D2**
Portello (Via del)	**6 D2**
Portello (Vico inferiore)	**6 D2**
Porto Franco (Calata)	**2 E3**
Porto Franco (Calata)	**1 A4, 5 A3**
Porto Vecchio	**2 D3**
Portoria (Piazza)	**3 A2, 6 E3**
Posta Vecchia (Piazza)	**5 C2**
Posta Vecchia (Via)	**5 C2**
Posta Vecchia (Vico della)	**5 C2**
Pozzo (Vico del)	**5 A1**
Pozzo Francesco (Via)	**4 D4**
Prato (Mura del)	**3 B4**
Prè (Via di)	**2 E2, 5 A1**
Prefettura	**6 E2**
Preve Mario (Via)	**2 F1**
Principe (Piazza del)	**1 C2**
Principe (stazione)	**2 D2**
Prione (Salita del)	**5 C4**
Provvidenza (Salita della)	**2 D1**

Q

Quadrio Maurizio (Corso)	**2 F5, 5 B5**
Quattro Canti di San Francesco (Via ai)	**5 C2**
Quattro Novembre (Viale)	**3 A2, 6 E3**
Questura	**3 C4**

R

Ragazzi (Vico)	**5 C3**
Raggi (Vico chiuso)	**5 B2**
Raggi Giambattista (Piazza)	**3 C2**
Raggio Edilio (Via)	**2 F2, 5 B1**
Raibetta (Piazza della)	**5 B3**
Rana (Vico chiuso della)	**5 B2**
Rapalli (Via)	**2 D1**
Ratti Giuseppe (Via)	**1 B2**
Ravasco Eugenia (Via)	**2 F5, 5 C5**
Ravecca (Via di)	**5 C5**
Ravenna (Via)	**1 B1**
Re Magi (Salita)	**5 C5**
Reale (Palazzo)	**2 E2, 5 A1**
Reggio Tommaso (Via)	**5 C3**
Repetto Alessandro (Via)	**4 E2**
Revelli Beaumont Paolo (Via)	**4 E2**
Riboli Eduardo Giovanni Battista (Via)	**4 D4**
Ricci Federico (Via)	**4 F4**
Ricci Vincenzo (Via)	**3 B2**
Righetti Renzo (Via)	**4 F5**
Rigola Rinaldo (Via)	**1 A3**
Rimassa Alessandro (Via)	**3 C5**
Rivale (Via del)	**3 C4**
Rivoli (Via)	**3 A4**
Rocca (Piano di)	**2 E2**
Roccatagliata Ceccardi Ceccardo (Via)	**3 A3, 6 D4**
Rodi (Via)	**4 F4**
Roma (Via)	**3 A2, 6 D3**
Romagna (Via)	**1 C1**
Romagnosi (Piazza)	**4 D1**
Romairone (Galleria)	**1 A4**
Romani Felice (Via)	**3 B2**
Rondinella (Passo)	**5 C1**
Rondinella (Salita superiore della)	**5 B1**
Rosa (Vico della)	**5 C2**
Rosario (Vico)	**5 B2**
Rosina Tito (giardini)	**2 F2**
Roso (Piazza inferiore del)	**5 A1**
Roso (Vico inferiore del)	**5 A1**
Roso (Vico superiore del)	**5 A1**
Rosselli Carlo Nello (Via)	**4 E5**
Rossetti Raffaele (Piazza)	**3 C5**
Rossi (giardini)	**2 F1**
Rossi Cesare (Via)	**4 F5**
Rosso (Palazzo)	**2 F3, 5 C2**
Rotonda Calata	**2 E3, 5 A2**
Rovere (Vico della)	**5 C3**
Rubattino Raffaele (Via)	**2 D2**
Ruffini Jacopo (Via)	**3 A4**
Ruspoli Eugenio (Via)	**3 C5**

S

Sacramentine (Viale delle)	**4 E4**
Saffi Aurelio (Corso)	**3 A5**
Sale (Vico del)	**5 B4**
Salumi Calata	**2 E3, 5 A2**
Salute (Vico)	**5 C2**
Saluzzo (Via)	**4 D4**
Salvaghi (Vico)	**5 C2**
Salvago Paride (Via)	**2 F1**
San Bartolomeo (Piazza)	**6 F1**

San Bartolomeo degli Armeni (Via)	3 B2, 6 F2
San Bartolomeo del Fossato (Via)	1 A2
San Benedetto (Via)	1 C2
San Benigno (Calata)	1 B4
San Benigno (Piazzale)	1 A4
San Benigno (Via)	1 B3
San Bernardo (Piazza)	5 C4
San Bernardo (Via di)	2 F4, 5 B4
San Bernardo (Vico)	5 C4
San Biagio (Vico)	5 B4
San Cosimo (Vico dietro il coro di)	5 B4
San Donato (church)	2 F4, 5 C4
San Donato (Via di)	2 F4, 5 C4
San Donato (Vico)	5 C4
San Fermo (Via)	1 B3
San Filippo (Piazza di)	5 B1
San Filippo (Vico di)	5 B1
San Fortunato (Vico)	1 A4
San Francesco (Salita)	5 C2
San Francesco da Paola (Largo)	1 C2
San Francesco da Paola (Salita)	1 C2
San Francesco d’Assisi (Piazza)	3 A4
San Fruttuoso (Via)	4 E2
San Genesio (Vico)	5 B3
San Gerolamo (Salita di)	2 F2, 5 C1
San Gerolamo (scalinata)	6 D2
San Gerolamo (Vico)	2 F2
San Gerolamo (Salita superiore)	2 F2
San Giacomo (Via)	3 A4
San Giacomo della Marina (Piazza)	5 B4
San Giorgio (Palazzo)	2 F3, 5 B3
San Giorgio (Piazza)	5 B4
San Giorgio (Via)	5 B4
San Giorgio (Vico)	5 B4
San Giovanni (Salita)	2 D2
San Giovanni di Pré (church)	2 D2
San Giovanni il Vecchio (Piazzetta)	5 C3
San Giuliano (Via)	4 F5
San Giuseppe (Largo)	6 E3
San Gottardo (Vico)	5 C4
San Lazzarino (Calata)	1 C3
San Lazzaro (rampa)	1 B3
San Leonardo (Piazza)	6 E5
San Leonardo (Salita)	6 E5
San Leonardo (Via)	3 A3
San Lorenzo (Piazza)	5 C3
San Lorenzo (Via)	2 F4, 5 B3
San Luca (Piazza)	5 B2
San Luca (Via)	2 F3, 5 B2
San Luca d’Albaro (Via)	5 B2
San Marcellino (Vico)	5 B2
San Marco (church)	2 E4, 5 A4
San Marino (Via)	1 B1
San Matteo (church)	2 F4, 5 C3
San Matteo (Piazza)	5 C3
San Matteo (Salita)	5 C3
San Matteo (Vico)	5 C3
San Nazzaro (Via)	4 E5
San Niccolò (Salita)	2 F1, 5 C1
San Nicolosio (discesa)	5 C1
San Pancrazio (Piazza)	5 B2
San Pancrazio (Via)	5 B2
San Pancrazio (Vico a destra)	5 B2
San Paolo (Salita)	2 D2
San Pasquale (Vico)	5 C2
San Pietro dei Banchi (church)	2 F4, 5 B3
San Pietro della Foce (Via)	3 C5
San Pietro della Porta (Vico)	5 B3
San Raffaele (Vico)	5 B3
San Rocchino Inferiore (Salita)	3 A1, 6 E2
San Rocchino Superiore (Salita)	6 F1
San Rocco (quartiere)	1 C1
San Rocco (Salita)	1 C1
San Salvatore (Vico chiuso di)	5 C5
San Sebastiano (Via)	3 A2, 6 D3
San Sepolcro (Vico)	5 B3
San Silvestro (Piazza)	5 C5
San Silvestro (Salita)	5 B5
San Simone (Salita inferiore)	2 F1
San Simone (Salita superiore)	2 F1
San Siro (church)	2 F3, 5 B2
San Siro (Via)	2 F3, 5 B2
San Teodoro (quartiere)	1 B2
San Teodoro (Piazza)	1 C2
San Tomaso (Passo)	2 D1
San Vincenzo (Via)	3 B3, 6 F4
San Vincenzo (Vico)	6 F4
San Vito (Via)	4 D5
Sanguineti (Largo)	5 B3
Sanità (Calata)	1 C5
Sanità (Via della)	1 B3
Sansone (Via dei)	3 A3, 6 E5
Sant’Agata (Ponte)	4 D2
Sant’Agnese (Via)	5 B1
Sant’Agostino (church)	2 F4, 5 C5
Sant’Agostino (stradone)	2 F4, 5 C5
Sant’Ambrogio or del Gesù (church)	2 F4, 5 C4
Sant’Andrea (Chiostro)	6 D4
Sant’Andrea (Piano di)	6 D4
Sant’Andrea (Porta di)	6 D4
Sant’Anna (Funicolare di)	3 A1, 6 D1
Sant’Anna (Salita inferiore)	3 A1, 6 D1
Sant’Antonio (Vico inferiore)	5 A1
Sant’Ignazio (Vico)	6 E5
Sant’Ugo (Via)	2 D1
Santa Catarina (Salita)	6 D2
Santa Chiara (Mura di)	3 B4
Santa Chiara (Via)	3 A3, 6 E5
Santa Consolata (Vico)	2 D2
Santa Croce (Piazza di)	5 B6
Santa Croce (Via di)	2 F4, 5 B5
Santa Fede (Piazza)	5 A1
Santa Fede (Vico)	5 A1
Santa Maria Assunta in Carignano (church)	3 A4
Santa Maria degli Angeli (Piazza)	5 C2
Santa Maria dei Servi (Largo)	3 C5
Santa Maria del Carmine (church)	2 E2
Santa Maria della Sanità (Salita)	3 A1, 6 E1
Santa Maria delle Vigne (church)	2 F3, 5 C3
Santa Maria di Castello (church)	2 F4, 5 B4
Santa Maria di Castello (Salita)	5 B4
Santa Maria di Castello (Via)	1 F4, 5 B4
Santa Maria Immacolata (church)	3 B1, 6 F2
Santa Maria in Passione (Piazza)	5 B4
Santa Maria in Via Lata (Piazza)	3 A3, 6 D5
Santa Maria in Via Lata (Salita)	3 A3, 6 E5
Santa Maria in Via Lata (Via)	6 E5
Santa Maria Maddalena (church)	5 C2
Santa Rosa Vicolo	5 B4
Santa Sabina (Vico superiore)	5 B1
Santa Sabina (Piazzetta del campanile di)	5 B1
Santa Teresa (Salita)	2 D2
Santa Zita (Via)	3 C3
Santa Zita (Via privata)	3 C4
Santi Giacomo e Filippo (Via)	3 A2, 6 E2
Santo Stefano (church)	3 A3, 6 E4
Santo Stefano (Piazza)	6 E4
Santo Stefano (Via)	3 A3, 6 E4
Sapri (Via)	2 D1
Sardegna (Corso)	4 D2
Sarzano (Piazza di)	2 F5, 5 C5
Sassi (Salita dei)	2 F5
Sauli (Piazza)	5 B4
Sauli (Viale)	3 B2, 6 F3
Sauli seconda (Via)	5 B4
Sauli (Vico)	5 B4
Savelli Rodolfo (Via)	4 E1
Savona (Via)	3 C4
Savonarola Gerolamo (Piazza)	4 D4
Scienza (Vico della)	5 C2
Scimmia (Vico)	5 B1
Scio (Piazza)	4 D4
Scogli (Via)	4 F3
Scorza Sinibaldo (Via)	2 E1
Scuole Pie (Piazza delle)	5 B3
Scuole Pie (Via)	5 B3
Scurreria (Via)	5 C3
Scurreria la Vecchia (Via)	5 C4
Seminario (Via del)	6 E4
Senarega (Piazza)	5 B3
Serra (Ponte)	4 D1
Serra (Via)	3 B2, 6 F3
Serra (Vico)	5 C3
Serra Gerace (Palazzo)	5 B2
Serriglio (Piazza)	5 B2
Serriglio (Vico)	5 B2
Seta (Salita della)	5 B5
Sirena (Via della)	4 F5
Siria (Via)	3 C3
Sivori Francesco (Via)	2 E1
Smirne (Via)	4 D3
Solari Stanislao (Piazza)	4 E1
Solferino (Corso)	3 A1, 6 E1
Soprana (Porta)	3 A3, 6 D4
Sopranis Raffaele (Piazza)	1 B2
Sottile (Vico)	5 C3
Soziglia (Piazza)	5 C3
Soziglia (Via)	2 F3
Spada (Vicolo)	6 D2
Spallanzani Lazzaro (Via)	1 B1
Speranza (Vico della)	6 D2
Spianata di Castelletto (Salita alla)	5 C1
Spinola (Palazzo)	2 F3, 5 B2
Spinola (Ponte)	2 E3, 5 A2
Spinola (Vico)	5 C2
Spinola Gerolamo (Via)	2 E1
Spinola Pessagno (Palazzo)	6 D2
Squarciafico (Vico)	5 C3
Staglieno	3 C4
Stampa (Piazza)	5 B3
Stampa (Vico)	5 B3
Statuto (Piazza dello)	5 A1
Stazione per Casella (Via alla)	3 C1
Stella (Piazza)	5 B4
Stella (Vico)	6 D2
Stoppieri (Vico degli)	5 B4
Strozzi Bernardo (Via)	2 F1

T

Talamone (Via)	1 C1
Targa Carlo (Via)	2 F2, 5 B1
Tartaruga (Vico della)	5 B2
Tassorelli (Via dei)	4 F4
Tavella Carlo Antonio (Via)	2 E1
Teatro (Passo del)	6 D3
Teatro Carlo Felice	3 A2, 6 D3
Teatro Nazionale (Vico del)	5 C5
Teodosia (Via)	4 D3
Terralba (Piazza)	4 E2
Terralba (scalo merci)	4 F3
Terralba (Via)	4 E3
Terrapieni (Salita ai)	3 C1
Terrapieni (Salita superiore ai)	3 C1
Tessitori (Piazza dei)	5 C4
Testadoro (Vico)	6 D3
Thaon de Revel Paolo (Viale)	3 C3
Tolemaide (Via)	3 C3
Tollot (Via)	3 B2
Tommaseo (Piazza)	4 D4
Torino (Corso)	3 C4
Torre degli Embriaci	2 F4, 5 B4
Torre degli Embriaci (Salita)	5 B4
Torre delle Vigne (Via)	5 C3
Torretta Gerolamo (Salita della)	5 C1
Torti (Passo)	4 E2
Torti Giovanni (Via)	4 E2
Toselli Pietro (Via)	4 D2
Tosse (Salita)	6 F4
Tre Re Magi (Piazzetta)	5 C5
Tre Re Magi (Vico)	5 C5
Trebisonda (Via)	4 D4
Trento (Via)	4 D5
Trieste (Via)	4 D5
Tripoli (Via)	4 F3
Trogoletto (Vico del)	5 C2
Turati Filippo (Via)	2 E4, 5 B4
Tursi Municipio (Palazzo)	2 F3, 5 C2

U

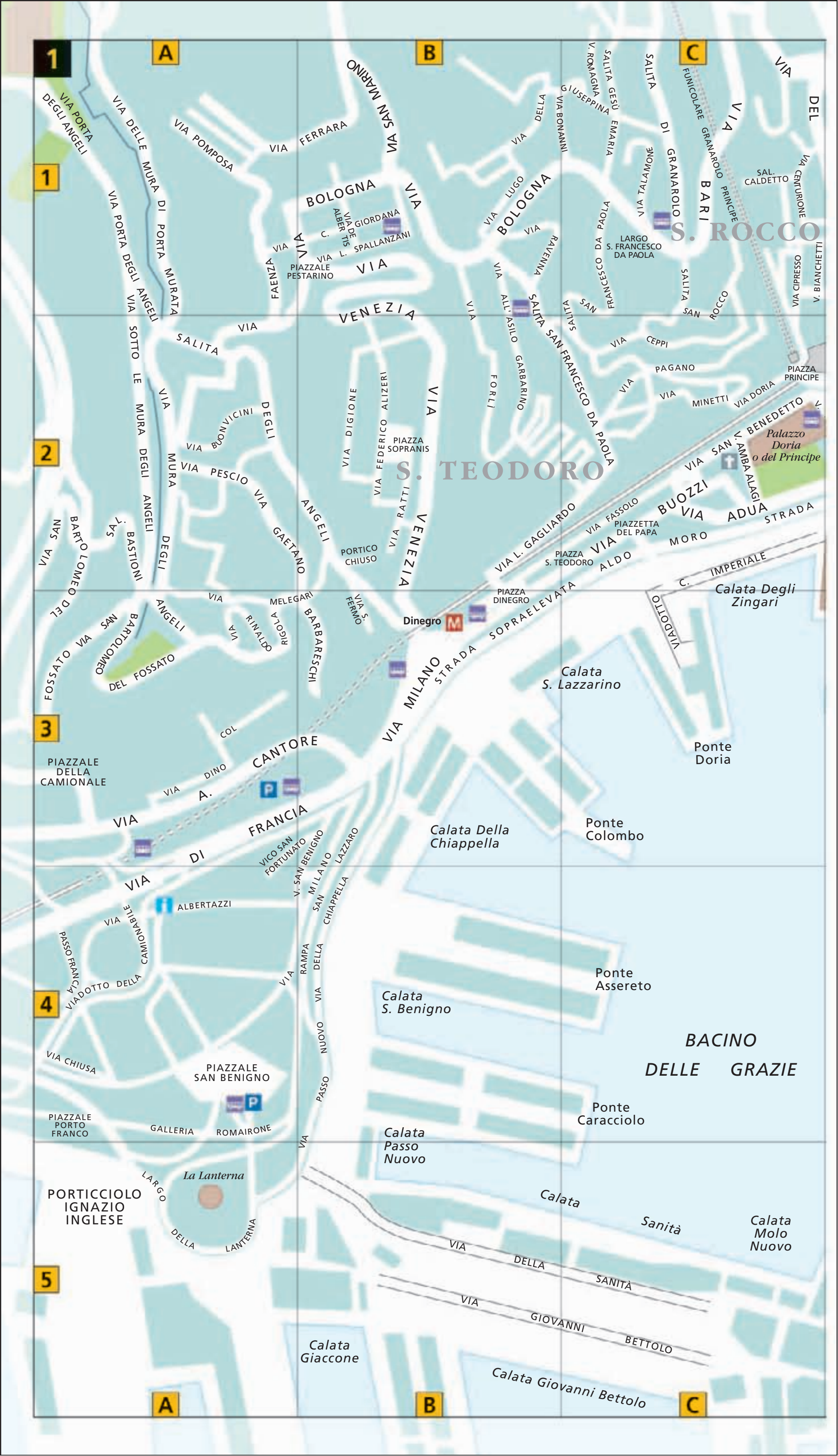
Umiltà (Vico dell’)	5 C3
Untoria (Vico di)	5 B1
Uso di Mare (Vico)	5 C3

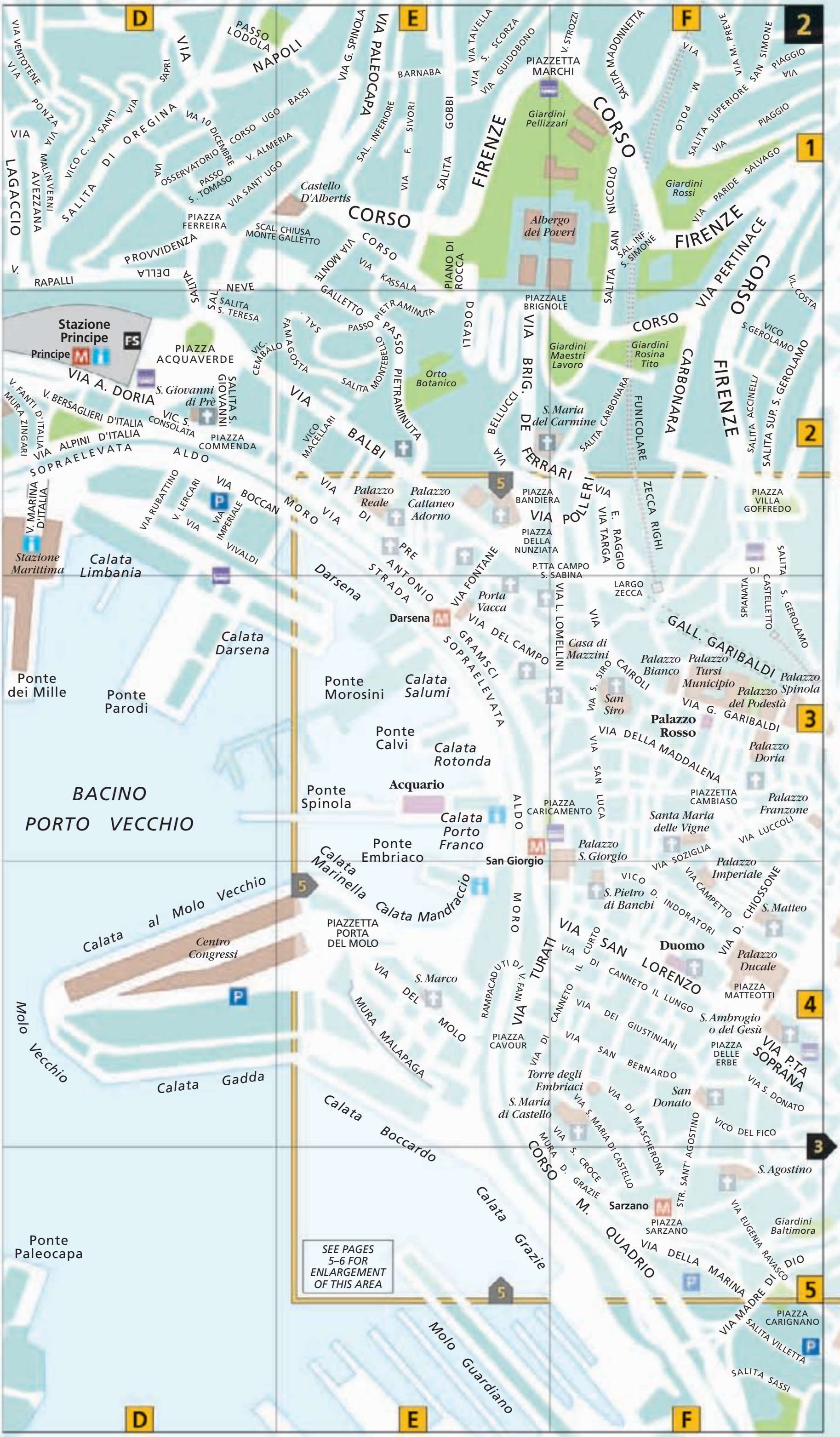
V

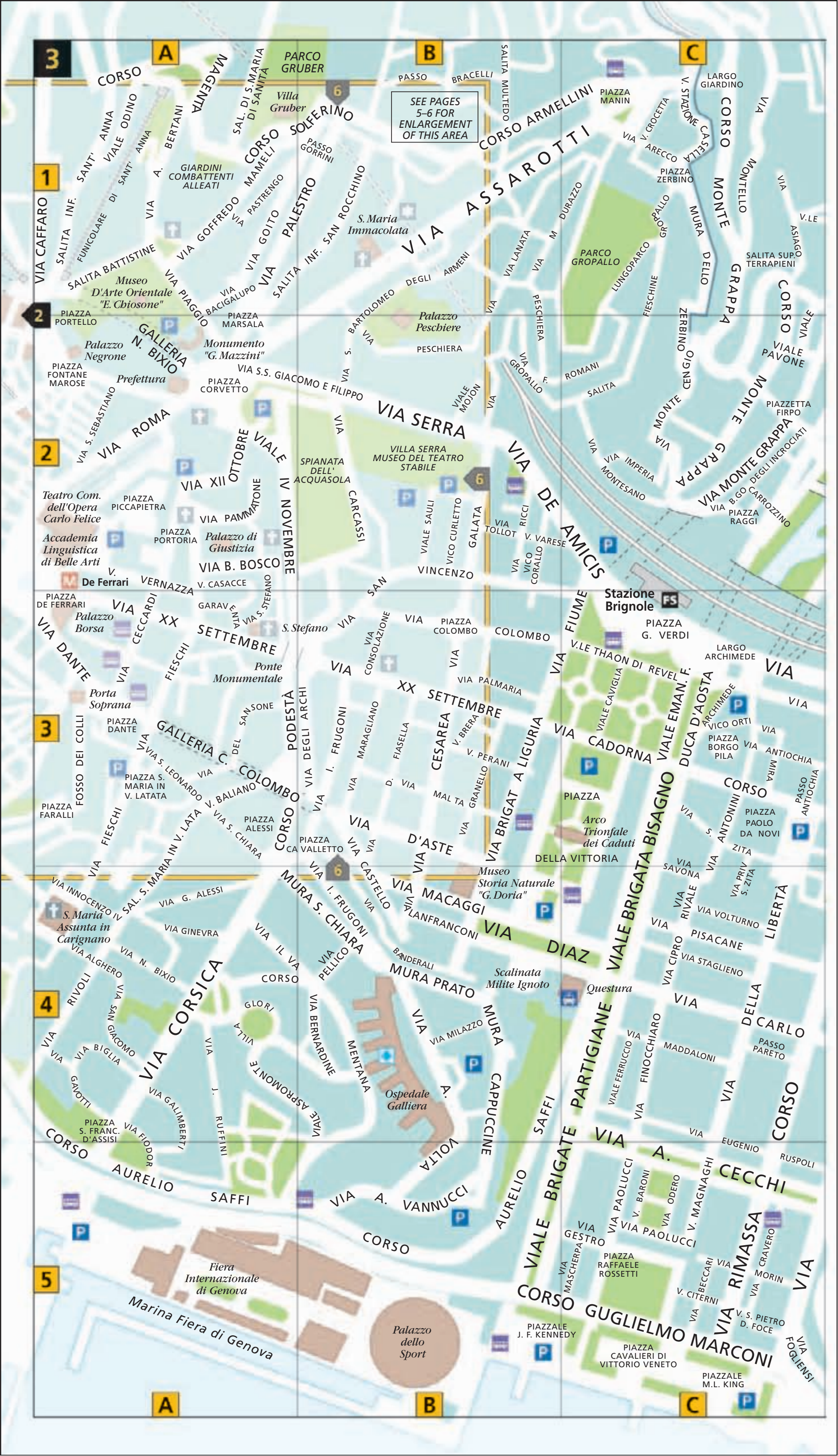
Vacca (Porta dei)	2 E3, 5 A1
Vacchero (Piazza)	5 B1
Vallechiara (Via)	5 B1
Valletta Cambiaso (parco)	5 B1
Valoria (Piazza)	5 C4
Valoria (Vico)	5 C4
Valoria Inferiore (Vico)	5 C4
Vannucci Atto (Via)	3 B5
Varese (Via)	3 B2
Varese Carlo (Via)	4 D2
Varni (Viale)	3 C2
Vegetti (Vico)	5 C4
Vele (Vico delle)	5 A4
Veneroso (Piazza)	5 C4
Veneroso (Vico)	5 C4
Venezia (Via)	1 B2
Venti Settembre (Via)	3 A3, 6 D4
Venticinque Aprile (Via)	3 A2, 6 D3
Ventotene (Via)	2 D1
Verdi Giuseppe (Piazza)	3 C3
Vernazza (Via)	6 D4
Vernazza Ettore (Via)	3 A2
Vespa (Via)	4 D4
Viale Salvatore (Salita)	6 E4
Vigne (Piazza delle)	5 C3
Vigne (Via delle)	5 C3
Vigne (Vico delle)	5 C3
Vignola Francesco (Salita)	4 D5
Villa di Negro (parco)	3 A1, 6 D2
Villa Glori (Viale)	3 A4
Villa Goffredo (Piazza)	2 F2, 5 C1
Villa Imperiale	4 E2
Villa Serra (Museo del Teatro Stabile)	3 B2, 6 F3
Villetta (Salita)	2 F5
Vinelli Francesco (Via)	4 D1
Virtù (Vico delle)	5 B4
Vitale Vito (Via)	4 E2
Vittoria (Piazza della)	3 B3
Vivaldi Francesco (Via)	2 D2
Volta Alessandro (Via)	3 B4
Volturno (Via)	3 C4

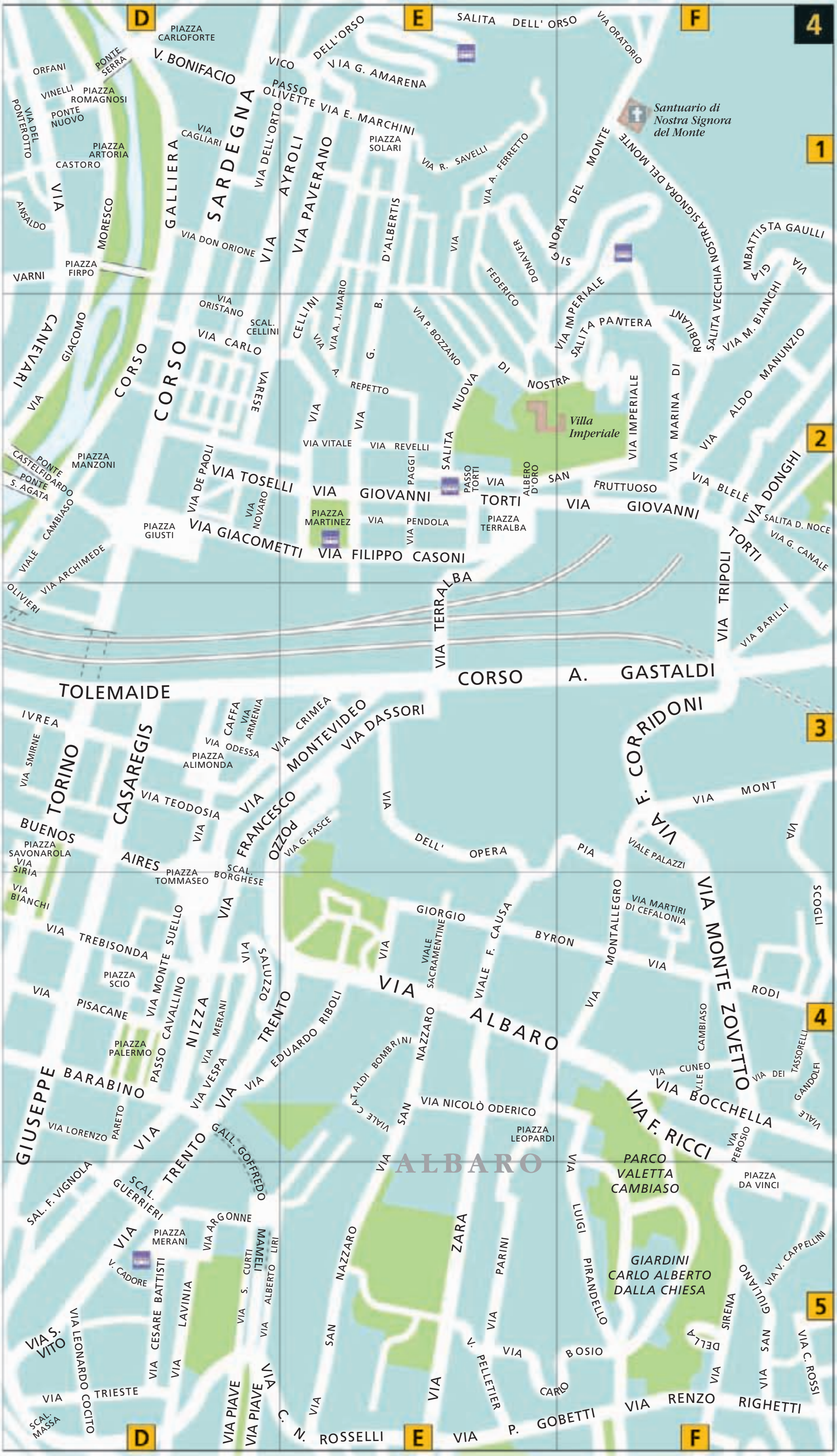
Z

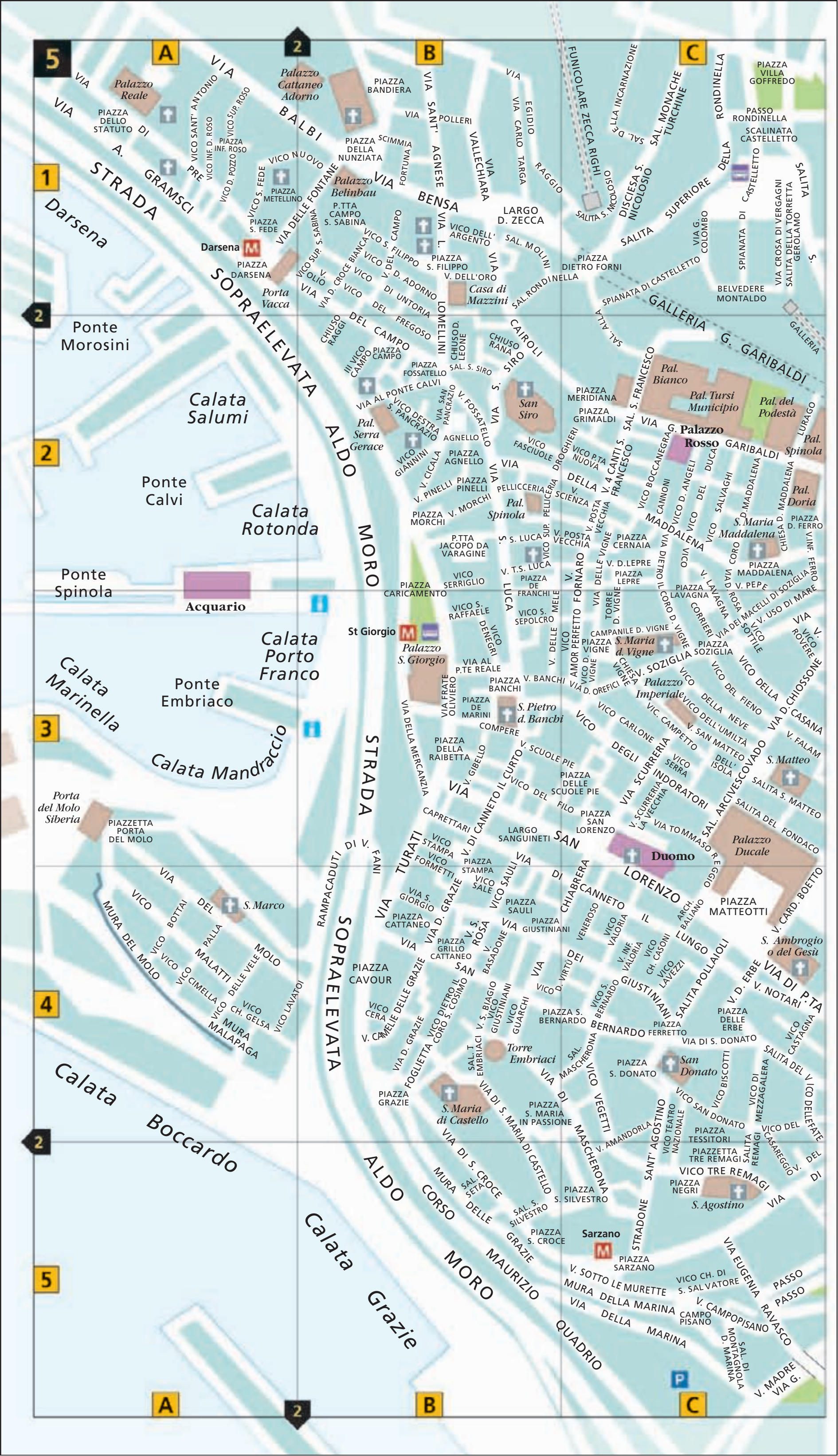
Zara (Via)	4 E5
Zecca (Largo della)	2 F3, 5 B1
Zecca Righi (funicolare)	2 F2, 5 C1
Zerbino (Mura dello)	3 C1
Zerbino (Piazza dello)	3 C1
Zingari (Calata degli)	1 C3
Zingari (Mura degli)	2 D2

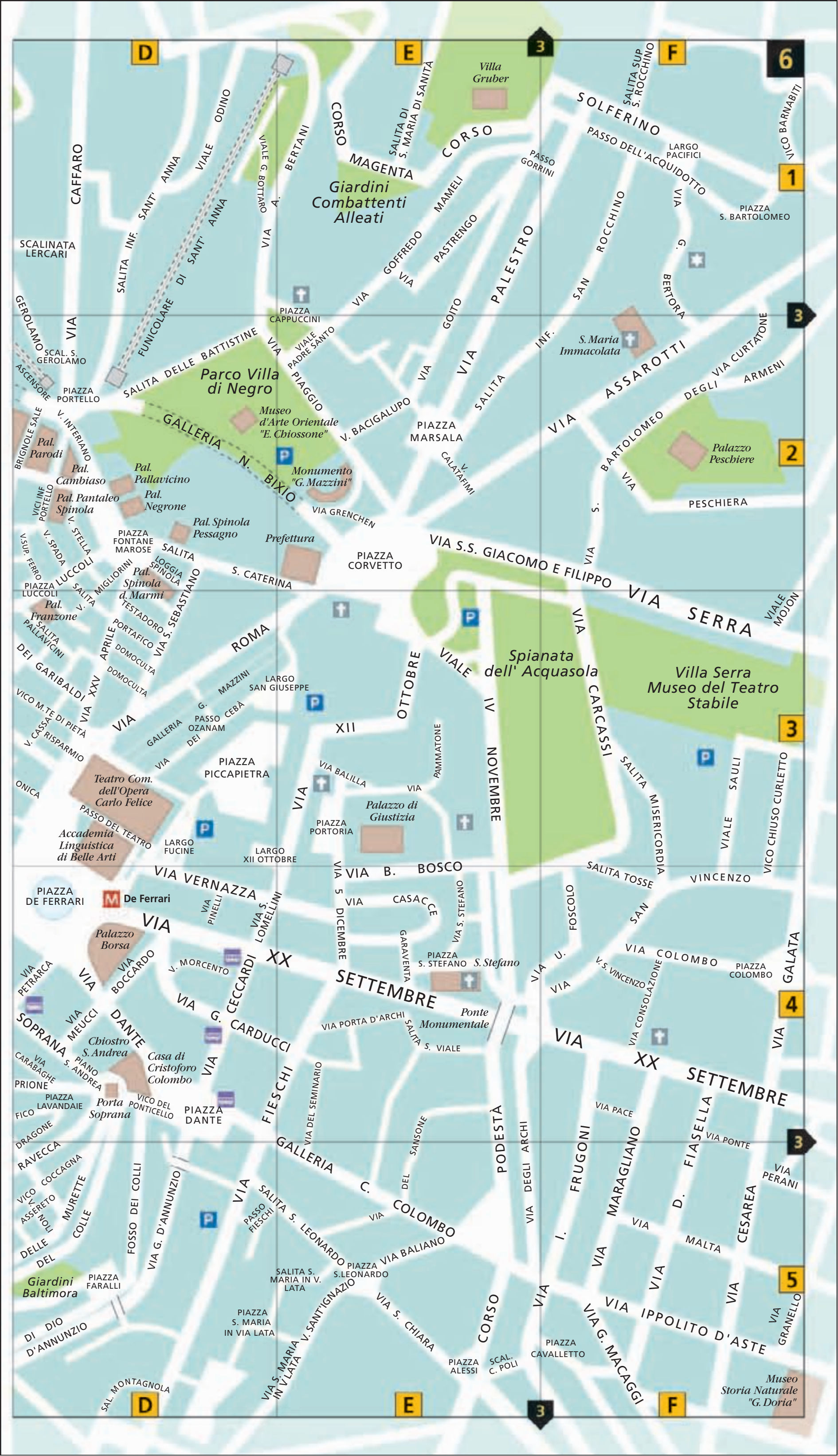

1
A
B
C
1
2
3
4
5
VIA PORTA DEGLI ANGELI
VIA DELLE MURA DI PORTA MURATA
VIA POMPOSA
VIA FERRARA
VIA SAN MARINO
VIA BOLOGNA
VIA FAENZA
VIA C. GIORDANA
VIA DE ALBERTIS
VIA L. SPALLANZANI
PIAZZALE PESTARINO
VIA VENEZIA
VIA DELLA
V. ROMAGNA
VIA BONANNI
GIUSEPPINA
SALITA GESÙ EMARIA
SALITA DI GRANAROLO
FUNICOLARE GRANAROLO
VIA BARI
VIA DEL
VIA LUGO
VIA RAVENNA
VIA TALAMONE
LARGO S. FRANCESCO DA PAOLA
SALITA FRANCESCO DA PAOLA
SAL. CALDETTO
VIA CENTURIONE
PRINCIPE
S. ROCCO
SALITA SAN ROCCO
VIA CIPRESSO
V. BIANCHETTI
VIA ALL'ASILO GARBARINO
SALITA SAN FRANCESCO DA PAOLA
VIA FORLÌ
VIA CEPPI
VIA PAGANO
VIA MINETTI
VIA DORIA
PIAZZA PRINCIPE
VIA SOTTO LE MURA DEGLI ANGELI
VIA MURA DEGLI ANGELI
SALITA
VIA BUONVICINI
DEGLI
VIA PESCIO
VIA GAETANO
ANGELI
VIA DIGIONE
VIA FEDERICO ALIZERI
PIAZZA SOPRANIS
VIA RATTI
S. TEODORO
PORTICO CHIUSO
VIA SAN BENEDETTO
V. AMBA ALAGI
Palazzo Doria o del Principe
VIA BUOZZI
VIA ADUA
STRADA
VIA L. GAGLIARDO
VIA FASSOLO
PIAZZETTA DEL PAPA
PIAZZA S. TEODORO
VIA ALDO MORO
C. IMPERIALE
Calata Degli Zingari
VIA SAN BARTOLOMEO DEL FOSSATO
SAL. BASTIONI
VIA MELEGARI
VIA RINALDO RIGOLA
VIA BARBARESCHI
VIA S. FERMO
PIAZZA DINEGRO
Dinegro
M
STRADA SOPRAELEVATA
VIADOTTO
VIA SAN BARTOLOMEO DEL FOSSATO
Calata S. Lazzarino
VIA MILANO
COL
PIAZZALE DELLA CAMIONALE
VIA DINO
VIA A. CANTORE
P
VIA DI FRANCIA
VICO SAN FORTUNATO
V. SAN BENIGNO
MILANO
LAZZARO
Ponte Doria
Calata Della Chiappella
Ponte Colombo
VIA ALBERTAZZI
VIA CAMIONALE
PASSO FRANCIA
VIADOTTO DELLA
SAN CHIAPPELLA
VIA RAMPA DELLA
VIA NUOVO PASSO
Ponte Assereto
Calata S. Benigno
BACINO DELLE GRAZIE
VIA CHIUSA
PIAZZALE SAN BENIGNO
PIAZZALE PORTO FRANCO
GALLERIA ROMAIRONE
VIA
Ponte Caracciolo
Calata Passo Nuovo
La Lanterna
LARGO DELLA LANTERNA
PORTICCIOLO IGNAZIO INGLESE
Calata Sanità
Calata Molo Nuovo
VIA DELLA SANITÀ
VIA GIOVANNI BETTOLO
Calata Giaccone
Calata Giovanni Bettolo
A
B
C


D
E
F
2
1
2
3
4
5
3
5
5
5
VIA VENTOTENE
VIA PONZA
VIA LAGACCIO
PASSO LODOLA
VIA NAPOLI
SAPRI
VIA G. SPINOLA
VIA PALEOCAPA
BARNABA
VIA TAVELLA
VIA S. SCORZA
VIA GUIDOBONO
V. STROZZI
PIAZZETTA MARCHI
SALITA MADONNETTA
VIA M. PREVE
SAN SIMONE
PIAGGIO
VIA
M. POLO
SALITA SUPERIORE SAN SIMONE
PIAGGIO
VIA MALINVERNI
AVEZZANA
VICO C. V SANTI
VIA
SALITA DI OREGINA
VIA 10 DICEMBRE
CORSO UGO BASSI
OSSERVATORIO
V. ALMERIA
PASSO S. TOMASO
VIA SANT' UGO
SAL. INFERIORE
VIA F. SIVORI
GOBBI
SALITA
CORSO FIRENZE
Giardini Pellizzari
CORSO NICCOLÒ
Giardini Rossi
VIA PARIDE SALVAGO
Castello D'Albertis
CORSO
PIAZZA FERREIRA
SCAL. CHIUSA MONTE GALLETTO
PROVVIDENZA
V. DELLA RAPALLI
Albergo dei Poveri
SAN
SAL. INF. S. SIMONE
FIRENZE
VIA PERTINACE
CORSO
VIA MONTE GALLETTO
CORSO
VIA KASSALA
PIANO DI ROCCA
SALITA
NEVE
SAL. SALITA S. TERESA
PIAZZALE BRIGNOLE
VL. COSTA
Stazione Principe
FS
Principe
M
PIAZZA ACQUAVERDE
FAMAGOSTA
SAL.
PASSO PIETRAMINUTA
PASSO
OTTO
MONTEBELLO
DOGALI
VIA BRIG. DE
Giardini Maestri Lavoro
CORSO
Giardini Rosina Tito
CARBONARA
VICO S.GEROLAMO
VIC. CEMBALO
VIA A. DORIA
S. Giovanni di Prè
SALITA S. GIOVANNI
V. FANTI D'ITALIA
V. BERSAGLIERI D'ITALIA
VIC. S. CONSOLATA
MURA ZINGARI
VIA ALPINI D'ITALIA
PIAZZA COMMENDA
SOPRAELEVATA ALDO
VIA BALBI
SALITA MONTEBELLO
PIETRAMINUTA
Orto Botanico
VICO MACELLARI
BELLUCCI
VIA
S. Maria del Carmine
SALITA CARBONARA
FUNICOLARE
FIRENZE
SALITA ACCINELLI
SALITA SUP. S. GEROLAMO
FERRARI
V. MARINA D'ITALIA
VIA RUBATTINO
V. LERCARI
VIA
VIA BOCCAN
VIA IMPERIALE
MORO
VIA
Palazzo Reale
Palazzo Cattaneo Adorno
PIAZZA BANDIERA
VIA POLLERI
VIA TARGA
E. RAGGIO
ZECCA RIGHI
PIAZZA VILLA GOFFREDO
PIAZZA DELLA NUNZIATA
VIA DI PRE
Stazione Marittima
Calata Limbania
VIVALDI
Darsena
STRADA ANTONIO
VIA FONTANE
P.TTA CAMPO S. SABINA
LARGO ZECCA
SALITA S. GEROLAMO
DI CASTELLETTO
SPIANATA
Porta Vacca
Darsena
VIA DEL CAMPO
VIA L. LOMELLINI
VIA
GALL. GARIBALDI
Calata Darsena
GRAMSCI
SOPRAELEVATA
Casa di Mazzini
Palazzo Bianco
Palazzo Tursi Municipio
Palazzo Spinola
Palazzo del Podestà
Ponte dei Mille
Ponte Parodi
Ponte Morosini
Calata Salumi
CAIROLI
VIA S. SIRO
San Siro
VIA G. GARIBALDI
Palazzo Rosso
Ponte Calvi
Calata Rotonda
VIA DELLA MADDALENA
VIA SAN LUCA
Palazzo Doria
BACINO PORTO VECCHIO
Ponte Spinola
Acquario
ALDO
PIAZZA CARICAMENTO
PIAZZETTA CAMBIASO
Palazzo Franzone
Santa Maria delle Vigne
Calata Porto Franco
VIA LUCCOLI
Ponte Embriaco
M
San Giorgio
Palazzo S. Giorgio
VIA SOZIGLIA
Palazzo Imperiale
Calata Marinella
Calata Mandraccio
VICO D. INDORATORI
S. Pietro di Banchi
VIA CAMPETTO
VIA D. CHIOSSONE
S. Matteo
Calata al Molo Vecchio
PIAZZETTA PORTA DEL MOLO
MORO
VIA SAN LORENZO
Duomo
Palazzo Ducale
Centro Congressi
VIA CURTO
VIA IL DI CANNETO IL LUNGO
PIAZZA MATTEOTTI
RAMPACAD UTI DI V. FANI
VIA TURATI
VIA DEL MOLO
S. Marco
VIA CANNETO
VIA DEI GIUSTINIANI
S. Ambrogio o del Gesù
MURA MALAPAGA
PIAZZA CAVOUR
VIA SAN BERNARDO
PIAZZA DELLE ERBE
VIA PTA SOPRANA
Molo Vecchio
VIA DI
Torre degli Embriaci
San Donato
VIA S. DONATO
Calata Gadda
VIA DI MASCHERONA
S. Maria di Castello
VIA S. MARIA DI CASTELLO
VICO DEL FICO
Calata Boccardo
MURA D. GRAZIE
VIA S. CROCE
CORSO M. QUADRIO
STR. SANT' AGOSTINO
S. Agostino
Sarzano
PIAZZA SARZANO
VIA EUGENIA RAVASCO
Giardini Baltimora
Calata Grazie
VIA DELLA MARINA
VIA MADRE DI DIO
Ponte Paleocapa
SEE PAGES 5–6 FOR ENLARGEMENT OF THIS AREA
PIAZZA CARIGNANO
SALITA VILLETTA
Molo Guardiano
SALITA SASSI
P
P
P
P
P


3
A
B
C
1
2
3
4
5
SEE PAGES 5–6 FOR ENLARGEMENT OF THIS AREA
2
6
6
6
CORSO MAGENTA
PARCO GRUBER
Villa Gruber
SAL. DI S. MARIA DI SANITÀ
PASSO BRACELLI
SALITA MULTEDO
CORSO SOLFERINO
PASSO GORRINI
CORSO ARMELLINI
PIAZZA MANIN
LARGO GIARDINO
V. STAZIONE CASELLA
CORSO MONTE GRAPPA
VIA MONTELLO
VIA V. CROCETTA
VIA ARECCO
PIAZZA ZERBINO
MURA DELLO ZERBINO
V.LE ASIAGO
SALITA SUP. TERRAPIENI
CORSO VIALE
VIALE PAVONE
VIA CAFFARO
SALITA INF. SANT' ANNA
VIALE ODINO
FUNICOLARE DI SANT' ANNA
VIA A. BERTANI
GIARDINI COMBATTENTI ALLEATI
CORSO MAMELI
VIA PASTRENGO
VIA GOFFREDO
VIA GOITO
VIA PALESTRO
SALITA INF. SAN ROCCHINO
S. Maria Immacolata
VIA ASSAROTTI
VIA M. DURAZZO
PARCO GROPALLO
VIA GROPALLO
LUNGOPARCO
VIA LANATA
FIESCHINE
SALITA BATTISTINE
Museo D'Arte Orientale "E. Chiosone"
VIA PIAGGIO
VIA BACIGALUPO
PIAZZA MARSALA
VIA S. BARTOLOMEO DEGLI ARMENI
Palazzo Peschiere
VIA PESCHIERA
PIAZZA PORTELLO
GALLERIA N. BIXIO
Palazzo Negrone
Monumento "G. Mazzini"
PIAZZA FONTANE MAROSE
Prefettura
VIA S.S. GIACOMO E FILIPPO
PIAZZA CORVETTO
VIA GROPALLO
F. ROMANI
SALITA MONTE CENGIO
VIA MONTE GRAPPA
PIAZZETTA FIRPO
VIALE MOJON
VIA SERRA
VIA S. SEBASTIANO
VIA ROMA
VIALE IV NOVEMBRE
VIA XII OTTOBRE
SPIANATA DELL' ACQUASOLA
VILLA SERRA MUSEO DEL TEATRO STABILE
VIA DE AMICIS
VIA MONTESANO
VIA IMPERIA
VIA MONTE GRAPPA
VIA B.GO DEGLI INCROCIATI
CARROZZINO
PIAZZA RAGGI
Teatro Com. dell'Opera Carlo Felice
PIAZZA PICCAPIETRA
VIA PAMMATONE
CARCASSI
Accademia Linguistica di Belle Arti
PIAZZA PORTORIA
Palazzo di Giustizia
VIA B. BOSCO
VIALE SAULI
VICO CURLETTO
GALATA
VIA TOLLOT
RICCI
V. VARESE
VIA VICO CORALLO
V. VERNAZZA
De Ferrari
V. CASACCE
VIA SAN VINCENZO
Stazione Brignole
FS
PIAZZA DE FERRARI
VIA DANTE
Palazzo Borsa
VIA CECCARDI
GARAVENTA
VIA S. STEFANO
VIA XX SETTEMBRE
S. Stefano
VIA CONSOLAZIONE
PIAZZA COLOMBO
VIA COLOMBO
VIA FIUME
PIAZZA G. VERDI
LARGO ARCHIMEDE
VIA FIESCHI
Ponte Monumentale
VIA PALMARIA
V.LE THAON DI REVEL
VIALE CAVIGLIA
VIA ARCHIMEDE
Porta Soprana
VIA DEL SANSONE
VIA PODESTÀ
VIA DEGLI ARCHI
VIA I. FRUGONI
MARAGLIANO
FIASELLA
CESAREA
V. BRERA
VIA BRIGAT A LIGURIA
VIA CADORNA
VIALE EMAN. F. DUCA D'AOSTA
VICO ORTI
PIAZZA BORGO PILA
VIA ANTIOCHIA
MIRA
PASSO ANTIOCHIA
PIAZZA DANTE
FOSSO DEI COLLI
GALLERIA C. COLOMBO
VIA S. LEONARDO
V. PERANI
VIA D. FIESSI
MAL TA
GRANELLO
PIAZZA
CORSO
PIAZZA S. MARIA IN V. LATATA
VIA V. BALIANO
VIA S. CHIARA
PIAZZA ALESSI
CORSO
VIA D'ASTE
Arco Trionfale dei Caduti
VIALE BRIGATA BISAGNO
VIA S. ZITA
PIAZZA PAOLO DA NOVI
VIA ANTONINI
PIAZZA FARALLI
VIA FIESCHI
SAL. S. MARIA IN V. LATA
PIAZZA CAVALLETTO
VIA CASTELLO
DELLA VITTORIA
VIA SAVONA
VIA PRIV. S. ZITA
VIA INNOCENZO IV
VIA G. ALESSI
MURA S. CHIARA
VIA I. FRUGONI
VIA MACAGGI
Museo Storia Naturale "G. Doria"
VIA RIVALE
VIA VOLTURNO
LIBERTÀ
S. Maria Assunta in Carignano
VIA GINEVRA
VIA LANFRANCONI
VIA DIAZ
VIA PISACANE
VIA ALGHERO
VIA N. BIXIO
VIA IL CORSO
VIA PELLICO
BANDERALI
Scalinata Milite Ignoto
VIA CIPRO
VIA STAGLIENO
VIA RIVOLI
VIA SAN GIACOMO
VIA CORSICA
MURA PRATO
Questura
VIA DELLA CARLO
GLORI
VIA BERNARDINE
VIA
VIA MILAZZO
MURA CAPPUCCINE
VIA FERRUCCIO
VIA FINOCCHIARO
VIA MADDALONI
PASSO PARETO
VIA BIGLIA
VILLA
MENTANA
VIA J. RUFFINI
VIALE ASPROMONTE
Ospedale Galliera
A. VOLTA
SAFFI
VIALE PARTIGIANE
VIA GAVOTTI
VIA GALIMBERTI
VIA FIODOR
PIAZZA S. FRANC. D'ASSISI
VIA EUGENIO RUSPOLI
CORSO
CORSO AURELIO SAFFI
VIA A. VANNUCCI
AURELIO
VIA A. CECCHI
VIA PAOLUCCI
V. BARONI
VIA ODERO
V. MAGNAGHI
VIA GESTRO
VIA PAOLUCCI
VIALE BRIGATE
CORSO
Fiera Internazionale di Genova
VIA MASCHERPA
PIAZZA RAFFAELE ROSSETTI
VIA BECCARI
VIA RIMASSA
VIA CRAVERO
MORIN
VIA
V. CITERNI
VIA
V. S. PIETRO D. FOCE
Marina Fiera di Genova
Palazzo dello Sport
CORSO GUGLIELMO MARCONI
PIAZZALE J. F. KENNEDY
PIAZZA CAVALIERI DI VITTORIO VENETO
VIA FOGLIENSI
PIAZZALE M.L. KING
P


4
D
E
F
1
2
3
4
5
PIAZZA CARLOFORTE
V. BONIFACIO
PONTE SERRA
ORFANI
VINELLI
PIAZZA ROMAGNOSI
PONTE NUOVO
VIA DEL PONTEROTTO
PIAZZA ARTORIA
CASTORO
VIA ANSALDO
MORESCO
VARNI
PIAZZA FIRPO
GALLIERA
VIA CAGLIARI
SARDEGNA
VIA DON ORIONE
VIA DELL'ORTO
VIA AYROLI
VIA PAVERANO
VICO DELL'ORSO
PASSO OLIVETTE
VIA G. AMARENA
VIA E. MARCHINI
SALITA DELL' ORSO
VIA ORATORIO
Santuario di Nostra Signora del Monte
PIAZZA SOLARI
VIA R. SAVELLI
VIA A. FERRETTO
D'ALBERTIS
VIA FEDERICO DONAVER
SIG NORA DEL MONTE
NOSTRA SIGNORA DEL MONTE
SALITA VECCHIA NOSTRA SIGNORA DEL MONTE
VIA GIAMBATTISTA GAULLI
VIA CANEVARI
VIA GIACOMO
CORSO
CORSO
VIA ORISTANO
SCAL. CELLINI
CELLINI
VIA CARLO VARESE
VIA A. J. MARIO
VIA G. B. VIA A. REPETTO
VIA P. BOZZANO
VIA IMPERIALE
SALITA PANTERA
ROBILANT
VIA M. BIANCHI
ALDO MANUNZIO
VIA
SALITA NUOVA DI NOSTRA
Villa Imperiale
VIA IMPERIALE
VIA MARINA DI
VIA VITALE
VIA REVELLI
PONTE CASTELFIDARDO
PONTE S. AGATA
PIAZZA MANZONI
VIA DE PAOLI
VIA TOSELLI
VIA NOVARO
VIA GIOVANNI
PAGGI
SALITA
PASSO TORTI
VIA SAN
ALBERO D'ORO
TORTI
FRUTTUOSO
VIA GIOVANNI
VIA BLELÈ
VIA DONGHI
SALITA D. NOCE
VIA G. CANALE
TORTI
VIALE CAMBIASO
PIAZZA GIUSTI
VIA GIACOMETTI
PIAZZA MARTINEZ
VIA FILIPPO CASONI
VIA PENDOLA
PIAZZA TERRALBA
VIALE OLIVIERI
VIA ARCHIMEDE
VIA TERRALBA
VIA TRIPOLI
VIA BARILLI
TOLEMAIDE
CORSO A. GASTALDI
IVREA
VIA SMIRNE
TORINO
CASAREGIS
VIA CAFFA
VIA ARMENIA
VIA ODESSA
PIAZZA ALIMONDA
VIA CRIMEA
VIA MONTEVIDEO
VIA DASSORI
F. CORRIDONI
VIA MONT
VIA
VIA TEODOSIA
VIA FRANCESCO POZZO
VIA G. FASCE
VIA DELL' OPERA PIA
VIA F.
VIALE PALAZZI
BUENOS AIRES
PIAZZA SAVONAROLA
VIA SIRIA
VIA BIANCHI
PIAZZA TOMMASEO
SCAL. BORGHESE
VIA MARTIRI DI CEFALONIA
VIA MONTE ZOVETTO
SCOGLI
VIA TREBISONDA
VIA MONTE SUELLO
VIA SALUZZO
GIORGIO
VIALE SACRAMENTINE
VIALE F. CAUSA
BYRON
VIA MONTALLEGRO
VIA RODI
PIAZZA SCIO
VIA PISACANE
VIA CAVALLINO
NIZZA
MERANI
VIA ALBARO
PIAZZA PALERMO
PASSO
VIA VESPA
VIA TRENTO
VIA EDUARDO RIBOLI
VIALE CATALDI BOMBRINI
NAZZARO
CAMBIASO
VIA CUNEO
V.LE
VIA DEI TASSORELLI
GANDOLFI
VIALE
GIUSEPPE BARABINO
VIA LORENZO PARETO
VIA TRENTO
GALL. GOFFREDO
SAN
VIA NICOLÒ ODERICO
PIAZZA LEOPARDI
VIA BOCCHELLA
VIA F. RICCI
VIA PEROSIO
ALBARO
PARCO VALETTA CAMBIASO
PIAZZA DA VINCI
SAL. F. VIGNOLA
SCAL. GUERRIERI
VIA ARGONNE
PIAZZA MERANI
V. CADORE
VIA CESARE BATTISTI
VIA LAVINIA
VIA S. CURTI
MAMELI
VIA ALBERTO LIRI
SAN NAZZARO
VIA ZARA
VIA PARINI
VIA LUIGI PIRANDELLO
GIARDINI CARLO ALBERTO DALLA CHIESA
VIA V. CAPPELLINI
GIULIANO
SIRENA
VIA DELLA
VIA SAN
VIA C. ROSSI
VIA S. VITO
VIA LEONARDO COCITO
VIA TRIESTE
SCAL. MASSA
VIA PIAVE
VIA PIAVE
VIA C. N. ROSSELLI
VIA
VIA V. PELLETIER
VIA BOSIO
CARLO
VIA P. GOBETTI
VIA RENZO RIGHETTI


5
A
B
C
1
2
3
4
5
2
Palazzo Reale
Palazzo Cattaneo Adorno
Piazza Bandiera
Via Balbi
Piazza dello Statuto
Via A. Gramsci
Strada Sopraelevata Aldo Moro
Darsena
Piazza Darsena
Porta Vacca
Piazza Metellino
Piazza S. Fede
Via delle Fontane
Palazzo Belinbau
Piazza della Nunziata
P.tta Campo S. Sabina
Via Bensa
Via Sant' Agnese
Via Polleri
Via Vallechiara
Via Fortuna
Via Egidio
Via Carlo Targa
Raggio
Largo D. Zecca
Sal. Molini
Funicolare Zecca Righi
Salita S. Nicolosio
Discesa S. Nicolosio
Sal. Monache Turchine
Sal. d. Incarnazione
Rondinella
Piazza Villa Goffredo
Passo Rondinella
Scalinata Castelletto
Salita Superiore della Spianata di Castelletto
Via G. Colombo
Via Crosa di Vergagni
Salita della Torretta
Salita S. Gerolamo
Belvedere Montaldo
Piazza Dietro Forni
Sal. Rondinella
Spianata di Castelletto
Galleria G. Garibaldi
Sal. Alta
Piazza S. Filippo
V. dell'Oro
V. dell'Argento
Casa di Mazzini
Vico Lomellini
Chiuso d. Leone
Vico del Campo
Vico di Untoria
Vico del Fregoso
Chiuso Raggi
III Vico Campo
Piazza Campo
Piazza Fossatello
Sal. S. Siro
Chiuso Rana
Cairoli
Via S. Siro
Ponte Morosini
Calata Salumi
Ponte Calvi
Calata Rotonda
Ponte Spinola
Acquario
Via al Ponte Calvi
Vico Destra S. Pancrazio
Via San Pancrazio
V. Fossatello
Pal. Serra Gerace
Vico Giannini
V. Cicala
V. Pinelli
Piazza Pinelli
Piazza Agnello
Agnello
San Siro
Piazza Meridiana
Piazza Grimaldi
Sal. S. Francesco
Pal. Bianco
Pal. Tursi Municipio
Pal. del Podestà
Via Lurago
Pal. Spinola
Palazzo Rosso
Via Garibaldi
Vico Fasciuole
Droghieri
Vico P.ta Nuova
Via della Maddalena
V. 4 Canti S. Francesco
Vico Boccanegra
Cannoni
Vico d. Angeli
Vico del Duca
Salvaghi
V. D. Maddalena
Pal. Doria
S. Maria Maddalena
Piazza D. Ferro
Chiesa D. Maddalena
V. Inf. Ferro
Piazza Maddalena
V. Pepe
Pellicceria
Pal. Spinola
V. Scienza
Piazza Morchi
V. Morchi
P.tta Jacopo da Varagine
S. Luca
V. Posta Vecchia
Piazza Cernaia
V. D. Lepre
Piazza Lepre
Vico delle Vigne
Vico Amor Perfetto
Fornaro
Vico Sup. S. Luca
V. T. S. Luca
Piazza de Franchi
Vico S. Sepolcro
Mele
Piazza Caricamento
Vico Serriglio
Vico S. Raffaele
Vico Denegri
St Giorgio
Palazzo S. Giorgio
Calata Porto Franco
Ponte Embriaco
Calata Marinella
Calata Mandraccio
Via al P.te Reale
Piazza Banchi
V. Banchi
Campanile D. Vigne
Piazza Vigne
S. Maria d. Vigne
Torre d. Vigne
Vico d. Vigne
Chiesa Vigne
Via d. Orefici
V. Soziglia
Piazza Soziglia
Piazza Lavagna
V. Lavagna
Corrieri
Via Dietro il Coro d. Vigne
Via d. Rosa
Sottile
Via dei Macelli di Soziglia
V. Uso di Mare
Vico Rovere
Palazzo Imperiale
Via Frate Oliviero
Via della Mercanzia
Piazza de Marini
S. Pietro d. Banchi
Compere
Piazza della Raibetta
Vico Carlone
Vic. Campetto
Vico dell'Umiltà
Vico del Fieno
Vico della Neve
Vico della Casana
Via D. Chiossone
V. Falamonica
S. Matteo
Salita S. Matteo
Salita del Fondaco
V. San Matteo
Dell'Isola
Sal. Arcivescovado
Via Scurreria
V. Scurreria la Vecchia
Vico Serra
Indoratori
Via Tommaso Reggio
Porta del Molo Siberia
Piazzetta Porta del Molo
V. Gibello
Via Canneto il Curto
V. Scuole Pie
Piazza delle Scuole Pie
Vico del Filo
Piazza San Lorenzo
Largo Sanguineti
Via San Lorenzo
Duomo
Palazzo Ducale
Piazza Matteotti
Capprettari
Vico Stampa
Piazza Stampa
Vico Formetti
V. di Canneto
Via di V. Fani
Via Turati
Rampa Caduti
Vico Sale
Vico Sauli
Piazza Sauli
Via Chiabrera
Di Canneto
Lorenzo
Arch. Baliano
Via Card. Boetto
S. Ambrogio o del Gesù
Via di P.ta
V. Notari
V. d. Erbe
Piazza delle Erbe
Vico Castagna
Via di S. Donato
Salita del Vico Dell'Efate
Via del Molo
Vico Bottai
Vico Palla
Malatti
Vico delle Vele
Vico Cimella
Vico Ch. Gelsa
Vico Lavatoi
Mura del Molo
Mura Malapaga
S. Marco
Via S. Giorgio
Piazza Cattaneo
Via D. Grazie
V. S. Rosa
Piazza Giustiniani
Via Giustiniani
Veneroso
Vico Valoria
V. Inf. Valoria
Vico Ch. Casoni
Vico Lavezzi
Lungo
Salita Pollaioli
Piazza Grillo Cattaneo
San Cosimo
V. Basadone
Piazza Cavour
Vico Cera
V. Camelie
Via delle Grazie
Vico Dietro il Coro S. Cosimo
V. S. Biagio
Vico Giustiniani
Vico Guarchi
Vico d. Virtù
Piazza S. Bernardo
Via S. Bernardo
Vico S. Bernardo
Piazza Ferretto
Sal. T. Embriaci
Torre Embriaci
Sal. Mascherona
Vico Vegetti
Piazza S. Donato
San Donato
Vico Biscotti
Vico San Donato
Vico di Mezzagalera
Foglietta
Piazza Grazie
S. Maria di Castello
Via di S. Maria di Castello
Piazza S. Maria in Passione
Via di Mascherona
V. Amandorla
Sant' Agostino
Vico Teatro Nazionale
Piazza Tessitori
Piazzetta Tre Remagi
Vico Tre Remagi
Salita Remagi
Vico del Casareggio
V. del Dí
Piazza Negri
S. Agostino
Via di S. Croce
Sal. Seta
Mura delle Grazie
Sal. S. Silvestro
Piazza S. Silvestro
Piazza S. Croce
Corso Maurizio
Sarzano
Piazza Sarzano
Stradone
V. Sotto le Murette
Mura della Marina
Via della Marina
Quadrio
Vico Ch. di S. Salvatore
Campo Pisano
V. Campopisano
Via Eugenia
Ravasco
Passo
Sal. di Montagnola D. Marina
V. Madre Via G.
Calata Boccardo
Calata Grazie
P
M


D
E
3
F
6
Villa Gruber
SOLFERINO
SALITA SUP. S. ROCCHINO
VICO BARNABITI
PASSO DELL'ACQUIDOTTO
LARGO PACIFICI
1
PIAZZA S. BARTOLOMEO
CAFFARO
ODINO
VIALE
SANT' ANNA
SALITA INF. SANT' ANNA
DI
FUNICOLARE
VIALE G. BOTTARO
VIA A. BERTANI
CORSO MAGENTA
SALITA DI S. MARIA DI SANITÀ
CORSO
Giardini Combattenti Alleati
PASSO GORRINI
MAMELI
VIA GOFFREDO
PASTRENGO
PALESTRO
SAN ROCCHINO
VIA G. BERTORA
SCALINATA LERCARI
GEROLAMO
VIA
SCAL. S. GEROLAMO
ASCENSORE
PIAZZA PORTELLO
PIAZZA CAPPUCCINI
VIALE PADRE SANTO
VIA PIAGGIO
SALITA DELLE BATTISTINE
GOITO
VIA
VIA
INF.
SALITA
S. Maria Immacolata
ASSAROTTI
VIA CURTATONE
DEGLI ARMENI
3
Parco Villa di Negro
Museo d'Arte Orientale "E. Chiossone"
GALLERIA N. BIXIO
V. BACIGALUPO
PIAZZA MARSALA
V. CALATAFIMI
VIA
BARTOLOMEO
VIA
S.
Palazzo Peschiere
2
PESCHIERA
BRIGNOLE SALE
Pal. Parodi
V. INTERIANO
Pal. Cambiaso
Pal. Pallavicino
Pal. Negrone
VICI INF. PORTELLO
Pal. Pantaleo Spinola
Monumento "G. Mazzini"
VIA GRENCHEN
V. STELLA
V. SPADA
V. SUP. FERRO
PIAZZA FONTANE MAROSE
Pal. Spinola Pessagno
Prefettura
SALITA S. CATERINA
PIAZZA CORVETTO
VIA S.S. GIACOMO E FILIPPO
VIA
VIA SERRA
VIALE MOJON
LUCCOLI
PIAZZA LUCCOLI
MIGLIORINI
LOGGIA SPINOLA
Pal. Spinola d. Marmi
SALITA V.
Pal. Franzone
TESTADORO
VIA S. SEBASTIANO
SALITA PALLAVICINI
PORTAFICO
APRILE
DOMOCULTA
DOMOCULTA
DEI GARIBALDI
VICO M.TE DI PIETÀ
XXV
VIA
ROMA
VIA
MAZZINI
LARGO SAN GIUSEPPE
G.
PASSO OZANAM
CEBÀ
DEI
GALLERIA
XII
OTTOBRE
VIALE IV NOVEMBRE
Spianata dell' Acquasola
VIA CARCASSI
Villa Serra Museo del Teatro Stabile
3
V. CASSA RISPARMIO
ONICA
Teatro Com. dell'Opera Carlo Felice
VIA
PIAZZA PICCAPIETRA
VIA BALILLA
VIA
PAMMATONE
SALITA MISERICORDIA
SAULI
VIALE
VICO CHIUSO CURLETTO
PASSO DEL TEATRO
Accademia Linguistica di Belle Arti
LARGO FUCINE
LARGO XII OTTOBRE
PIAZZA PORTORIA
Palazzo di Giustizia
SALITA TOSSE
VINCENZO
PIAZZA DE FERRARI
De Ferrari
VIA VERNAZZA
VIA PINELLI
VIA S. LOMELLINI
VIA 5 DICEMBRE
VIA B. BOSCO
VIA CASACCE
VIA S. STEFANO
GARAVENTA
FOSCOLO
SAN
VIA COLOMBO
PIAZZA COLOMBO
GALATA
VIA
Palazzo Borsa
VIA XX SETTEMBRE
VIA BOCCARDO
V. MORCENTO
CECCARDI
PIAZZA S. STEFANO
S. Stefano
VIA U.
VIA
V. S. VINCENZO
VIA CONSOLAZIONE
4
VIA PETRARCA
VIA
VIA G. CARDUCCI
VIA PORTA D'ARCHI
SALITA S. VIALE
Ponte Monumentale
VIA XX SETTEMBRE
VIA
SOPRANA
VIA MEUCCI
DANTE
Chiostro S. Andrea
Casa di Cristoforo Colombo
VIA
FIESCHI
VIA DEL SEMINARIO
VIA CARABAGHE
PIANO S. ANDREA
PRIONE
PIAZZA LAVANDAIE
Porta Soprana
VICO DEL PONTICELLO
PIAZZA DANTE
VIA PACE
FICO
DRAGONE
GALLERIA C. COLOMBO
DEL SANSONE
PODESTÀ
VIA DEGLI ARCHI
I. FRUGONI
MARAGLIANO
D. FIASELLA
VIA PONTE
3
RAVECCA
VICO COCCAGNA
VICO ASSERETO
V. NOLI
MURETTE
COLLE
DELLE
FOSSO DEI COLLI
VIA G. D'ANNUNZIO
VIA
SALITA S. LEONARDO
PASSO FIESCHI
VIA
VIA
VIA
VIA PERANI
CESAREA
MALTA
VIA
VIA
DEL
PIAZZA S.LEONARDO
VIA BALIANO
VIA
5
Giardini Baltimora
PIAZZA FARALLI
SALITA S. MARIA IN V. LATA
V. SANT'IGNAZIO
VIA S. CHIARA
CORSO
VIA
VIA IPPOLITO D'ASTE
VIA GRANELLO
DI DIO
D'ANNUNZIO
PIAZZA S. MARIA IN VIA LATA
VIA S. MARIA IN V. LATA
PIAZZA ALESSI
SCAL. C. POLI
PIAZZA CAVALLETTO
VIA G. MACAGGI
Museo Storia Naturale "G. Doria"
SAL. MONTAGNOLA
D
E
3
F

THE ITALIAN RIVIERA AREA BY AREA

THE ITALIAN RIVIERA AT A GLANCE 102–103

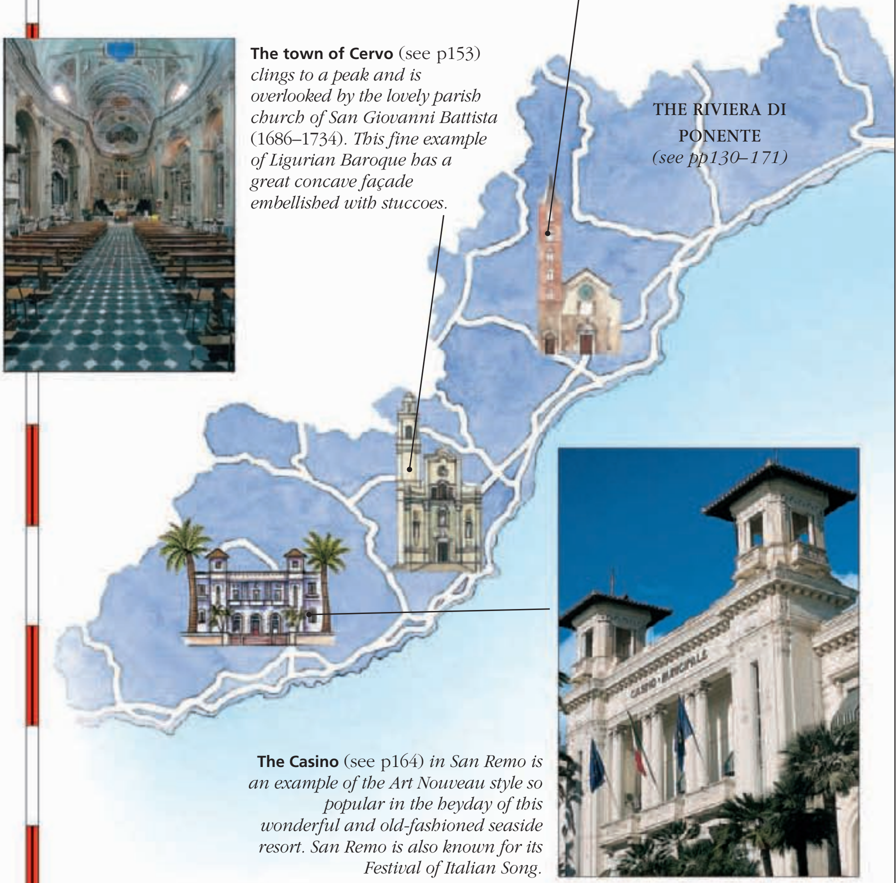
THE RIVIERA DI LEVANTE 104–129

THE RIVIERA DI PONENTE 130–171

The Italian Riviera at a Glance

Liguria may be one of the smallest regions in Italy but it still has plenty to offer. As well as dramatic landscapes, both along the coast and in the mountains behind, the region has a rich cultural history. Genoa, the Ligurian capital, lies midway along the coast. To the east of the city lies the Riviera di Levante (which includes La Spezia, a provincial capital), bordering the regions of Tuscany and Emilia-Romagna. To the west is the Riviera di Ponente, which meets the border with France, and has two more provincial capitals, Savona and Imperia. Liguria's long, rocky coast is often superbly picturesque, particularly in the Cinque Terre and the headland of Portofino, both on the Riviera di Levante. Punctuating the shores are seaside resorts which are buzzing with life in summer, as well as towns of historic interest such as Albenga and Bordighera. The often forested and mountainous hinterland (the so-called *entroterra*) is also home to some fascinating medieval towns, such as Pieve di Teco, Pigna and Dolceacqua.

Albenga (see pp148–51) *shelters within its historic centre some of the oldest and most significant monuments in the region, such as the cathedral of San Michele* (above) *and the Early Christian baptistry.*



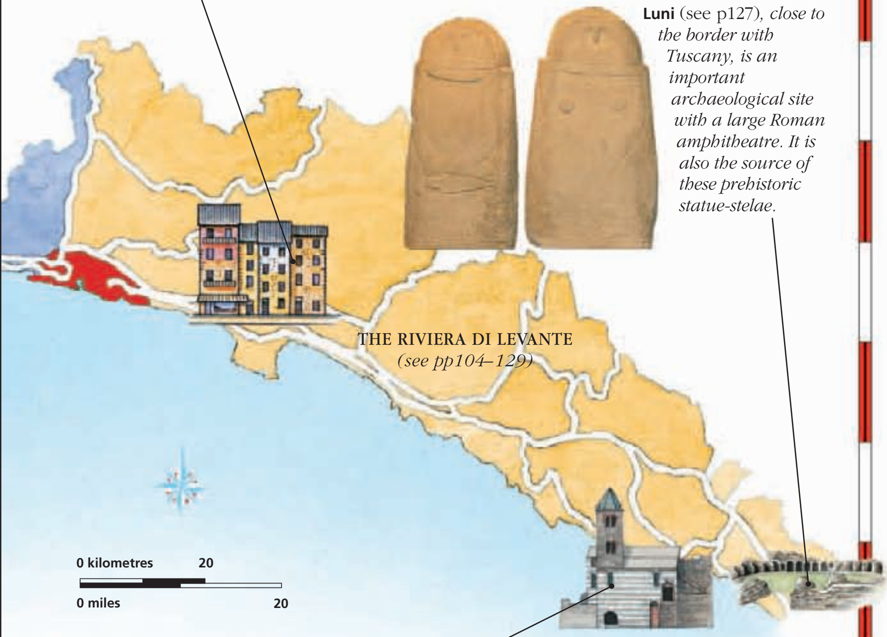
The town of Cervo (see p153) *clings to a peak and is overlooked by the lovely parish church of San Giovanni Battista* (1686–1734). *This fine example of Ligurian Baroque has a great concave façade embellished with stuccoes.*

The Casino (see p164) *in San Remo is an example of the Art Nouveau style so popular in the heyday of this wonderful and old-fashioned seaside resort. San Remo is also known for its Festival of Italian Song.*

◁ **The seafront at Camogli, on the Riviera di Levante, with its brightly painted palazzi**

The town of Portofino (see pp110–11) *is packed with tall, narrow, pastel-coloured houses gathered around a small harbour. This is one of the most appealing sites in the entire region, on one of Italy's most famous stretches of coastline.*

Luni (see p127), *close to the border with Tuscany, is an important archaeological site with a large Roman amphitheatre. It is also the source of these prehistoric statue-stelae.*



The church of San Pietro (see p120) *at Portovenere stands on a rocky promontory overlooking the sea. The striped church dates from the 6th century.*

THE RIVIERA DI LEVANTE

Thoughts turn, inevitably, when considering this part of the world, to the great poets who have lauded it, including the romantic poets Percy Bysshe Shelley and Lord Byron; there is even a gulf named in their honour. These poets and other writers have celebrated the enchantment of the Riviera di Levante, the gentleness of the climate, the colourful flowers and the beautiful coves.

This stunningly beautiful area genuinely deserves their praise. The often beautifully positioned coastal resorts and villages are truly delightful, the result of the combined efforts of man and nature. The contrast between the sea and the steep mountains immediately behind adds to the fascination, which only increases as you head inland, into the jagged valleys and ravines where villages cling to hilltops.

The Riviera di Levante is home to a number of chic resorts – including Portofino, Santa Margherita Ligure and Rapallo – once the haunt of European, and particularly English aristocrats, but now frequented mainly by Italians. Tourism has thrived in this area since the 1800s, though this formidable success has meant the arrival of mass tourism and, with it, inevitably, over-development in some areas and periods of overcrowding (both on the beaches and the roads). But what may seem like high-season chaos to some, is liveliness and fun to others.

Largely in response to the effects of increased development, including pollution and erosion, nature reserves, national parks and other protected areas have been founded both along the coast (such as the Cinque Terre) and inland, and are a vital contribution to the conservation of this precious landscape.

The way of life in the interior is a world away from the bustling scene on the coast. Steep valleys, formed by the rivers Magra, Vara and Aveto, cut deep into the landscape and are carpeted with dense forest. There is a serious problem of population decline in some areas (a problem common to all parts of the Italian Apennines), but village communities do survive in the hinterland, dependent mostly on agriculture.

Green shutters and flower-filled balconies, a feature of Ligurian houses

◁ **The church of San Pietro at Portovenere, in a lovely position by the sea**

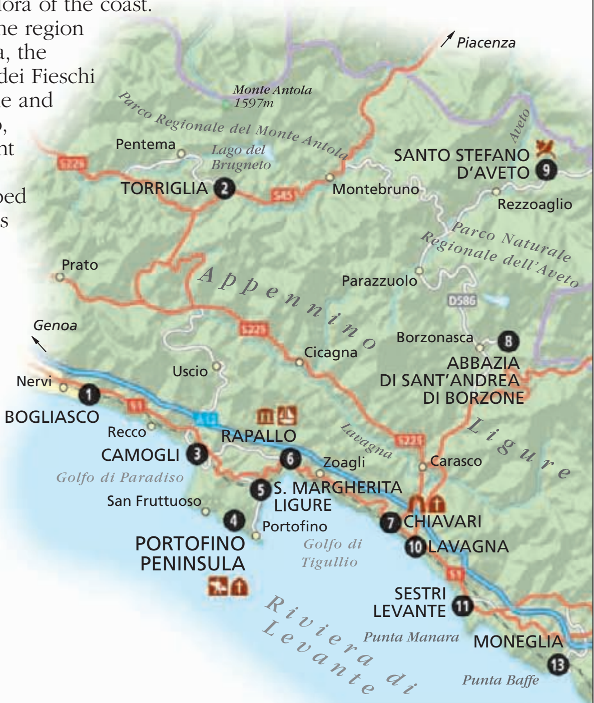
Exploring the Riviera di Levante

This slim tongue of land starts just south of Genoa and runs as far as the easterly region of Lunigiana. Dotted along the coast are famous beaches and pretty resorts, from Camogli, Rapallo and Portofino in the west to Portovenere in the east. The inland mountains and valleys are less visited, but shelter attractive towns of both historical and architectural interest, such as Varese Ligure and Sarzana, and the archeological ruins at Luni; walks through chestnut woods reveal the contrast with the exuberant Mediterranean flora of the coast. Important monuments in the region include the forts of Sarzana, the churches of San Salvatore dei Fieschi and Sant'Andrea di Borzone and the abbey of San Fruttuoso, examples of the magnificent Romanesque and Gothic architecture which developed in the 3rd and 4th centuries in the region.

SEE ALSO

- ***Where to Stay*** pp178–81
- ***Where to Eat*** pp191–4

Tellaro at sunset



Piacenza
Monte Antola 1597m
Parco Regionale del Monte Antola
Aveto
Pentema
Lago del Brugneto
S226
TORRIGLIA ②
S45
Montebruno
SANTO STEFANO D'AVETO ⑨
Rezzoaglio
Parco Naturale Regionale dell'Aveto
Prato
Appennino
Parazzuolo
D586
Genoa
S225
Cicagna
Borzonasca ⑧
ABBAZIA DI SANT'ANDREA DI BORZONE
Nervi
Uscio
①
BOGLIASCO
S1
A12
RAPALLO
Recco
Lavagna
S225
Ligure
CAMOGLI ③
⑥
Zoagli
Carasco
Golfo di Paradiso
⑤ S. MARGHERITA LIGURE
San Fruttuoso
④
Portofino
⑦ CHIAVARI
PORTOFINO PENINSULA
Golfo di Tigullio
⑩ LAVAGNA
S1
SESTRI LEVANTE ⑪
Riviera di Levante
Punta Manara
MONEGLIA
⑬
Punta Baffe

SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

Abbazia di Sant'Andrea di Borzone ⑧
Ameglia ㉕
Bocca di Magra ㉖
Bogliasco ①
Bonassola ⑭
Camogli ③
Campiglia ⑰
Castelnuovo di Magra ㉘
Chiavari ⑦
The *Cinque Terre (pp118–19)* ⑯
Fiascherino and Tellaro ㉓
La Spezia (pp124–5) ⑳
Lavagna ⑩
Lerici ㉒
Levanto ⑮
Luni ㉗
Moneglia ⑬
Montemarcello ㉔
Palmaria, Tino and Tinetto ⑲
Portofino Peninsula (pp110–11) ④
Portovenere ⑱
Rapallo ⑥
San Terenzo ㉑
Santa Margherita Ligure ⑤
Santo Stefano d'Aveto ⑨
Sarzana (pp128–9) ㉙
Sestri Levante ⑪
Torriglia ②
Varese Ligure ⑫

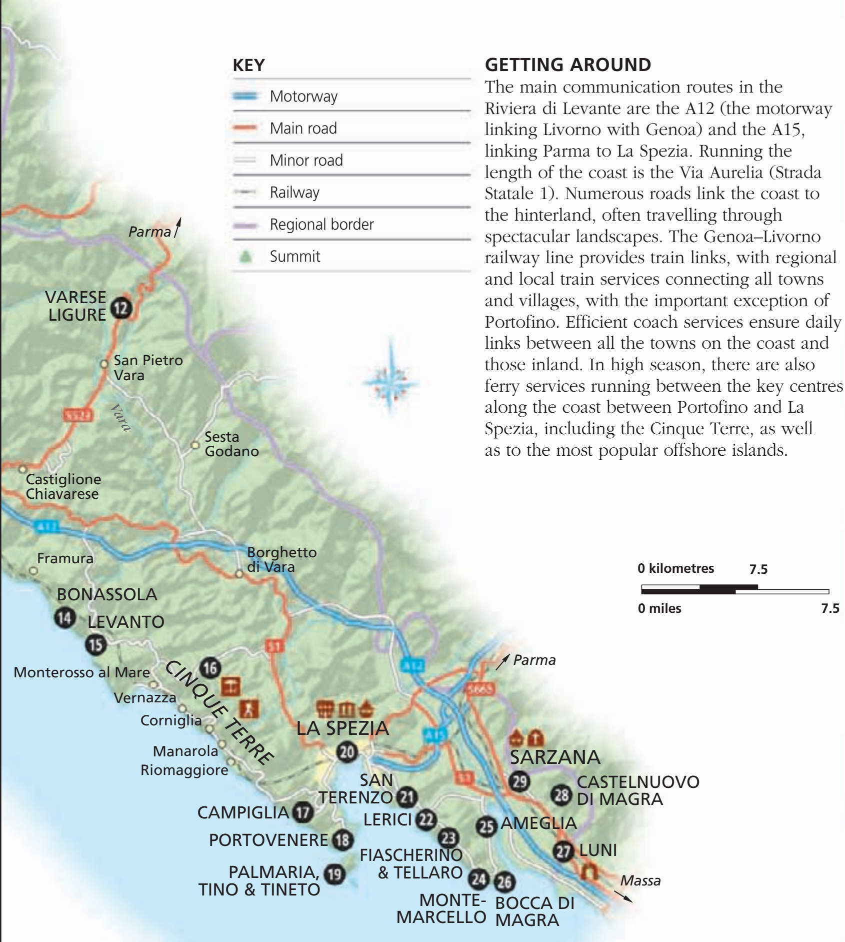
Fishing boats at Manarola, one of the villages in the Cinque Terre

For additional map symbols *see back flap*

The seafront at La Spezia, the easternmost city on the Riviera di Levante

GETTING AROUND

The main communication routes in the Riviera di Levante are the A12 (the motorway linking Livorno with Genoa) and the A15, linking Parma to La Spezia. Running the length of the coast is the Via Aurelia (Strada Statale 1). Numerous roads link the coast to the hinterland, often travelling through spectacular landscapes. The Genoa–Livorno railway line provides train links, with regional and local train services connecting all towns and villages, with the important exception of Portofino. Efficient coach services ensure daily links between all the towns on the coast and those inland. In high season, there are also ferry services running between the key centres along the coast between Portofino and La Spezia, including the Cinque Terre, as well as to the most popular offshore islands.


KEY
Motorway
Main road
Minor road
Railway
Regional border
Summit
0 kilometres 7.5
0 miles 7.5
Parma
VARESE LIGURE ⑫
San Pietro Vara
Vara
Sesta Godano
Castiglione Chiavarese
Framura
Borghetto di Vara
BONASSOLA ⑭
LEVANTO ⑮
Monterosso al Mare
⑯ CINQUE TERRE
Vernazza
Corniglia
Manarola
Riomaggiore
CAMPIGLIA ⑰
PORTOVENERE ⑱
PALMARIA, TINO & TINETO ⑲
LA SPEZIA ⑳
SAN TERENZO ㉑
LERICI ㉒
㉓ FIASCHERINO & TELLARO
㉔ MONTEMARCELLO
㉕ AMEGLIA
㉖ BOCCA DI MAGRA
㉗ LUNI
㉘ CASTELNUOVO DI MAGRA
㉙ SARZANA
Parma
Massa
A12
A15
S1
S523
S62

Typically painted façades in Bogliasco

Bogliasco ❶

Genoa. **Road Map** D4. 👥 *4,600.* FS 🚌 ℹ *Via Aurelia 106, 010 347 04 29.* 🎉 *Festa Patronale della Madonna del Carmine (Jul).* **www**.prolocobogliasco.it

On the aptly named Golfo di Paradiso east of Genoa, Bogliasco is an elegant residential and tourist town with a few small beaches. It retains the look of a traditional fishing village, though, with painted houses arranged prettily around the mouth of the River Bogliasco (crossed by a medieval bridge known as the Ponte Romano).

The town is dominated by the 1,000-year-old **Castello**, a defensive tower built by the Republic of Genoa. To the west, high up on a cliff, is the 18th-century parish church, with a terrace of black and white pebbles in front. The **Oratory of Santa Chiara** (15th century) is also of note. Inside are several traditional, highly ornate, processional crosses, among them one by Maragliano (1713).

Torriglia ❷

Genoa. **Road Map** D3. 👥 *2,300.* FS *Genoa.* 🚌 ℹ **Ente Parco d'Antola**, *Via Nostra Signora della Provvidenza 3, 010 944 931.* 🎉 *Presepe di Pentema (Dec–Jan).* **www**.parcoantola.it

This small summer holiday resort is distinguished by its position among the forested Antola mountains. In the Roman period it was a significant commercial centre, located as it was at an important crossroads on the main route between Genoa and Emilia-Romagna.

The town is overlooked by the imposing ruins of a medieval **castle**. Built by the Malaspina family, it was later occupied by the Fieschi family and, from the second half of the 16th century, by the Doria dynasty.

Environs

Two pleasant trips can be made from Torriglia. The first is to **Pentema**, about 6 km (4 miles) north of the town along a winding road. Having crossed a totally unspoilt landscape of hills and mountains covered in dense forest, you reach one of the loveliest villages inland from the Riviera di Levante. Pentema consists of a handful of houses scattered on a sun-facing hill, with a church at the top. The houses, set on terraces, are identical, all very simple and with chalet-style roofs. The village streets are still paved with river stones, or simply earth.

Absolute silence seems to reign at the wonderfully peaceful **Lago del Brugneto**, some 8 km (5 miles) east of Torriglia. An artificial basin created as a reservoir for Genoa, the lake lies within the **Parco Regionale del Monte Antola** and is entirely surrounded by hills and mountains. A scenic walking trail snakes around the shores of the lake: some 13 km (8 miles) long, the walk takes about six hours to complete.

Camogli ❸

Genoa. **Road Map** D4. 👥 *5,900.* FS 🚌 ℹ *Via XX Settembre 33, 0185 771 066.* 🎉 *Sagra del Pesce (second Sun in May; 0185 729 01).* **www**.camogli.it

An old fishing and seafaring village on the Golfo di Paradiso, Camogli is named after the women (*moglie*) who ran the town while their husbands were at sea. It has an enchanting medieval heart, with tall, narrow houses (some are over six storeys high) crowded around the harbour and along the maze of alleys and steps behind.

A small promontory, known as the "Isola" (island) because it was once separated from the mainland, is home to the **Basilica di Santa Maria Assunta**, founded in the 12th century but much modified. It has a Neo-Classical façade and a 17th-century pebbled courtyard. The interior is richly decorated: the vault in the central nave has a fresco by Francesco Semino and Nicolò Barabino, and the high altar has a sculpture of the Virgin Mary by Bernardo Schiaffino (18th century). On a cliff overlooking the sea stands **Castel Dragone**, medieval but much altered.

The **Museo Marinaro Gio Bono Ferrari**, at the end of the seafront, documents a glorious period in Camogli's history that seems almost unthinkable today: namely, the 18th and 19th centuries, when Camogli supplied a fleet of some 3,000 merchant ships under contract to the

The seafront at Camogli with the "Isola" in the background

For hotels and restaurants in this region see pp178–81 and pp191–4

The seafront at Santa Margherita Ligure

major European states; they even fought with Napoleon. Camogli's fishing fleet today is tiny by comparison.

The museum contains models of ships, navigational instruments and also paintings of ships (often by the ships' owners), which served as ex votos. The cloister next to the sanctuary of **Nostra Signora del Boschetto**, just outside Camogli, is also full of sailors' ex votos.

If you are in the area in May, don't miss the famous Sagra del Pesce, when vast numbers of fish are cooked in a giant frying pan *(see p28)*.

🏛 **Museo Gio Bono Ferrari**
Via GB Ferrari, 41.
Tel *0185 729 049.*
○ *9am–noon Mon, Thu & Fri; 9am–noon, 3–6pm Wed, Sat, Sun & hols (4–7pm Jun–Sep).*

Portofino Peninsula ❹

See pp110–13.

Santa Margherita Ligure ❺

Genoa. **Road Map** E4. 👥 *10,800.* FS 🚌 ℹ *Via XXV Aprile 2/B, 0185 287 485.* 🎉 *Nostra Signora della Rosa (Jul).* **www**.turismoinliguria.it

Built along an inlet on the Golfo del Tigullio, Santa Margherita is a lively resort with a beautiful harbour and grand hotels and villas. The lavish rococo church of Santa Margherita d'Antiochia gave the town its name.

Santa Margherita emerged in its own right only in the 19th century, when it was created out of the two villages of Pescino and Corte. It soon became a popular destination among the (mainly British) holidaying elite.

The hill between the two old villages has been transformed into the public **Parco di Villa Durazzo**. The villa at the top, begun in the mid-16th century, still has its original furnishings as well as an art collection. The large Italian-style garden offers lovely views of the city and the sea.

At the foot of the hill, in the district known as Corte, is the 17th-century church of the Cappuccini, with a 15th-century wooden cross.

Rapallo ❻

Genoa. **Road Map** E4. 👥 *29,300.* FS 🚌 ℹ *Lungomare Vittorio Veneto 7, 0185 230 346.* 🎉 *Mostra Internazionale dei Cartoonists (Nov–Dec); Festa della Madonna di Montallegro (Jul).* **www**.turismoinliguria.it

Rapallo enjoys a gorgeous position on the Golfo del Tigullio and is perhaps the best-known resort along the Riviera di Levante. It has a large marina, swimming pool, sailing, tennis and riding schools, as well as an 18-hole golf course.

The climate was a big draw for aristocrats from the 19th century, as can be seen from the Art Nouveau cafés and hotels lining **Lungomare Vittorio Veneto**. Max Beerbohm (1872–1956), the English wit and critic, was a resident for many years.
In the centre, the parallel streets Via Venezia, Via Mazzini and Via Marsala define the medieval "borgo murato" (walled village), so-named because of the way the buildings are closely packed together. Historic monuments include the old parish church of Santo Stefano (mostly 17th century) and the adjacent 15th-century civic tower, and the medieval Ponte di Annibale (Hannibal's bridge), with a single-span arch of 15 m (49 ft).

From Piazza Pastene, on the seafront, you can reach the **Castello**, built in 1551 on a cliff to defend the settlement against pirate raids. There is also a highly enjoyable funicular ride up to the **Santuario di Montallegro** (16th century), from where there are superb views of the coast and sea.

Villa Tigullio is home to the **Museo del Merletto**, a museum of lace with more than 1,400 pieces from the 16th to 19th centuries. Among these are lace clothing, lace for furnishing, and several 18–19th century pillows. There is also a collection of designs.

The castle at Rapallo, a defensive structure dating from 1551

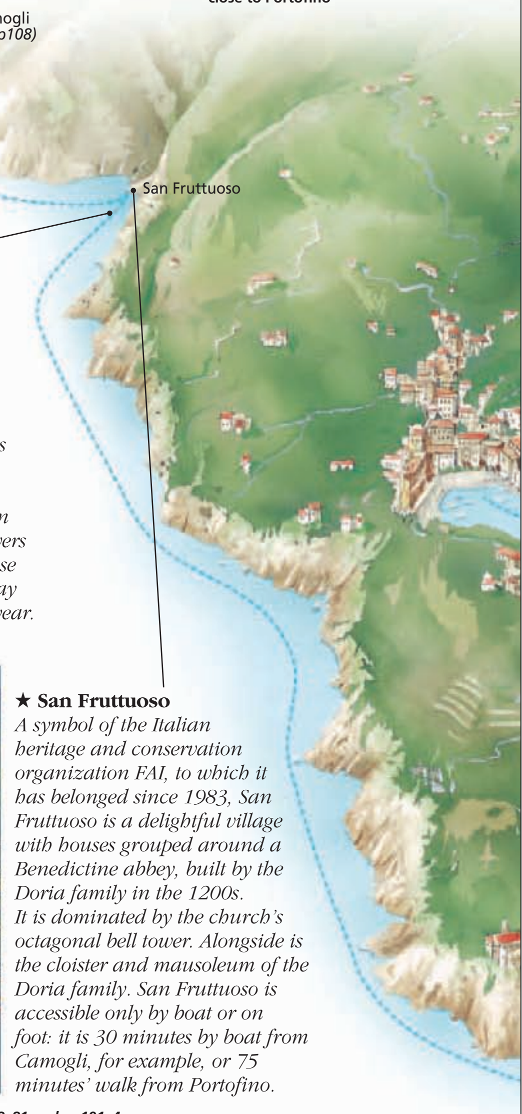
Environs
Just east of Rapallo, **Zoagli** is a small resort which still feels like a fishing village despite being bombed in World War II.

🏛 **Museo del Merletto**
Villa Tigullio, Parco Casale.
Tel *0185 633 05.*
○ *3–6pm Tue, Wed, Fri & Sat; 10–11:30am Thu & Sun.* ♿

Portofino Peninsula ❹

This headland extends for around 3 km (2 miles) out to sea and separates the Paradiso and Tigullio gulfs. The southern part, hot and dry, has high cliffs that enclose gorgeous inlets hidden in the Mediterranean maquis; on the northern side, woods of chestnut trees dominate. The small area is extraordinarily rich botanically, and its favourable position has drawn human settlements since antiquity: *Portus Delphini* (the bay was, and still is, known for its large dolphin population) was an important settlement in the Roman era. Today, the peninsula is dotted with impossibly picturesque hamlets and villages, including the world-famous port and celebrity mecca of Portofino. There are also magnificent walks to be done, as well as all kinds of maritime sports, including some great diving.

A splendid view of the rocky coast close to Portofino



Cristo degli Abissi
This bronze statue by Guido Galletti was lowered into the sea at San Fruttuoso in 1954, a symbol of the attachment of the Ligurian people to the sea. Every year, on the last Sunday in July, garlands of flowers are given to the statue in memory of those who have lost their lives at sea. Divers pay homage to the statue at all times of the year.

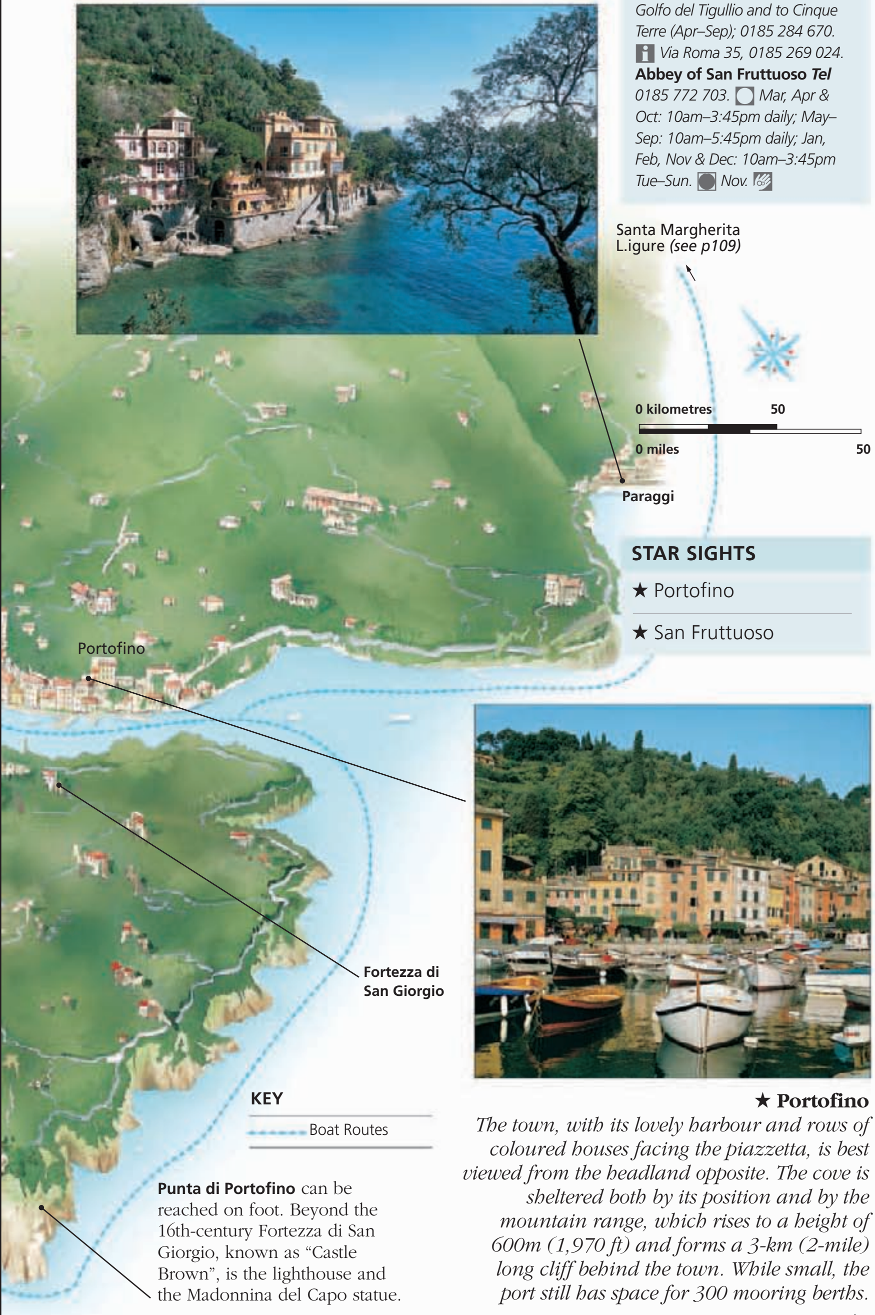
★ San Fruttuoso
A symbol of the Italian heritage and conservation organization FAI, to which it has belonged since 1983, San Fruttuoso is a delightful village with houses grouped around a Benedictine abbey, built by the Doria family in the 1200s. It is dominated by the church's octagonal bell tower. Alongside is the cloister and mausoleum of the Doria family. San Fruttuoso is accessible only by boat or on foot: it is 30 minutes by boat from Camogli, for example, or 75 minutes' walk from Portofino.

Paraggi

In Paraggi, a short distance from Portofino, multicoloured houses are gathered around a small sandy cove, with terraces rising up the mountain behind. Nowadays, the once-flourishing trades of fishing and olive-pressing have given way to tourism. The views from here are beautiful.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Genoa. **Road Map** D4. 👥 *590.* FS *Santa Margherita Ligure.* 🚌 *Santa Margherita Ligure to Portofino.* ⛴ *boats around the Golfo del Tigullio and to Cinque Terre (Apr–Sep); 0185 284 670.* i *Via Roma 35, 0185 269 024.* **Abbey of San Fruttuoso *Tel*** *0185 772 703.* ○ *Mar, Apr & Oct: 10am–3:45pm daily; May–Sep: 10am–5:45pm daily; Jan, Feb, Nov & Dec: 10am–3:45pm Tue–Sun.* ● *Nov.* ♿



STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Portofino
- ★ San Fruttuoso

★ Portofino

The town, with its lovely harbour and rows of coloured houses facing the piazzetta, is best viewed from the headland opposite. The cove is sheltered both by its position and by the mountain range, which rises to a height of 600m (1,970 ft) and forms a 3-km (2-mile) long cliff behind the town. While small, the port still has space for 300 mooring berths.

Punta di Portofino can be reached on foot. Beyond the 16th-century Fortezza di San Giorgio, known as "Castle Brown", is the lighthouse and the Madonnina del Capo statue.

View of Portofino's unmistakeable little harbour ▷

Chiavari ⑦

Genoa. **Road Map** E4.
👥 *28,200.* FS 🚌
ℹ *Corso Assarotti 1, 0185 325 198.* 🎉 *Festa Patronale di Nostra Signora dell'Orto (2 Jul).*
www.provincia.genova.it

One of the principal cities in Liguria, Chiavari stands on an alluvial plan on the eastern shores of the Golfo del Tigullio and on the west bank of the Entella torrent. Called Clavarium, ("key to the valleys") by the Romans, the town was once known for its old crafts, particularly ship-building, chair-making and macramé. Nowadays, tourism is the most important source of income. The marina has space for some 450 boats.

The ruins of a necropolis, dating from the 8th–7th centuries BC, now held in the local archaeological museum, demonstrate that the area was inhabited by the Liguri Tigulli people in the pre-Roman era. The fortified town of Chiavari dates from 1178, when the Genoese expanded into the Riviera di Levante in their struggle to counter the power of the Fieschi family (arch rivals of the Doria dynasty).

The heart of Chiavari is Piazza Mazzini, around which the arcaded streets of the old city are laid out. One of these, Via dei Martiri della Liberazione, is a straight alleyway known as a *"carruggiu dritu"*; it was occupied by the bourgeoisie from the 14th century. This street, Via Rivarola and Via Ravaschieri have porticoes made of the local slate.

The old centre of Chiavari, with its characteristic arcaded streets

The abbey of Sant'Andrea di Borzone, in a stunning position

The cathedral, **Nostra Signora dell'Orto**, has 17th-century origins but many alterations were carried out in the 19th–20th centuries. The interior, richly decorated with gilded stucco and marble inlay, contains works by Orazio De Ferrari and Anton Maria Maragliano. The parish church of San Giovanni Battista was founded in 1182 but was rebuilt in 1624.

In the outskirts, at Bacezza, is the 15th-century **Santuario della Madonna delle Grazie**, from where there is a lovely view stretching from Portofino to Sestri Levante. Inside is a 16th-century cycle of frescoes by Teramo Piaggio and Luca Cambiaso.

Abbazia di Sant'Andrea di Borzone ⑧

Via Abbazia 63, Borzonasca.
Road Map E3. FS *Chiavari.* 🚌
Tel *0185 342 503.* ○ *until sunset daily.* ♿ 📷

The lovely abbey of Sant'Andrea di Borzone can be reached along a winding road that runs eastwards from the centre of Borzonasca, an inland town some 16 km (10 miles) from Chiavari.

Standing in splendid isolation, Sant'Andrea is one of the oldest Benedictine settlements in Italy. It was founded in the 12th century by the monks of San Colombano in Bobbio (in Emilia-Romagna) and donated in 1184 to the Benedictines of Marseille, who reclaimed the land and used it for cultivation. The monks undertook a programme of terracing and irrigation: even today, despite the fact that the woods have begun to encroach, the remains of dry stone walls can still be seen along the paths. The abbey was rebuilt in the 13th century, at the behest of the Fieschi counts, but has managed to retain its original Romanesque look.

The church, with a square bell tower, is built of brick and stone. It has a single nave and a semicircular apse, and a cornice of terracotta arches. Several cloister columns survive from the old monastery. In the presbytery is a polyptych dating from 1484, by an unknown Genoese artist, and a slate tabernacle from 1513.

Santo Stefano d'Aveto ⑨

Genoa. **Road Map** E3. 👥 *1,250.*
🚌 ℹ *Piazza del Popolo 6, 0185 880 46.* 🎉 *Cantamaggio (2 May).*
www.provincia.genova.it *and* **www**.parks.it

Situated in an almost Alpine-looking hollow, dominated by Monte Maggiorasca, Santo Stefano is both a summer and a winter holiday resort. It is a popular centre for cross-country skiing. In summer, you can enjoy the simple pleasure of strolling around the pretty historic centre, with its winding alleys and small squares.

Close to the village are the isolated, imposing ruins of **Castello Malaspina**, built by the local nobles in the 12th century, and subsequently passed to the Fieschi and Doria families.

The Val d'Aveto was formed by the Aveto torrent, which carves out an upland plain southwest of the town, where pastures are enclosed by mountains covered in forests of silver fir, Norway spruce, and beech and ash trees. Much of this is now part of the **Parco Naturale Regionale dell'Aveto.**

From Santo Stefano, you can reach Monte Aiona, the tallest peak in the park at 1,700 m (5,576 ft), along trails that show off the beauty of this wild, unspoilt area. Note that the western slopes form part of the **Riserva Naturale delle Agoraie** and are open only to those doing scientific research.

Another area of interest is the great forest of Le Lame, where there are marshes and small lakes of glacial origin. The icy cold water has perfectly preserved some 2,500-year-old fir trunks, which can be seen lying on the bottom of Lago degli Abeti.

Logo of the Parco Naturale dell'Aveto

San Salvatore dei Fieschi, Lavagna

Lavagna ⑩

Genoa. **Road Map** E4. *12,900.* FS ℹ *Piazza della Libertà 48/A, 0185 395 070.* *Torta dei Fieschi (7–14 Aug).* **www**.provincia.genova.it

The town of Lavagna lies across the Entella from Chiavari, to which it is linked by several bridges, including the fine medieval Ponte della Maddalena.

In the Middle Ages this coastal town was a stronghold of the local Fieschi counts. Historically, its prosperity has been due largely to the local slate quarries. Nowadays, the town depends more on its beach and marina, which has space for more than 1,500 yachts. The town's medieval heart developed inland from the sea, from what is now Via Nuova Italia. Historic monuments include the church of **Santo Stefano**, dating from the 10th century, but rebuilt in 1653, when a Baroque staircase and asymmetrical bell towers were added; the imposing 17th-century Palazzo Franzone, now the town hall; and the church of **Santa Giulia di Centaura** (1654), reached along a scenic road from Viale Mazzini and with panoramic views along the coast.

Environs

A short drive or 30 minutes' walk inland from Lavagna lies the village of San Salvatore di Cogorno, from where you can reach the **Basilica di San Salvatore dei Fieschi**, one of the most important Romanesque-Gothic monuments in Liguria. It was commissioned in 1245 by Ottobono Fieschi, the future Pope Hadrian V and nephew of Pope Innocent IV (another Fieschi), who made it a basilica in 1252. The building lies in a particularly lovely setting, on the top of a hill covered in olive groves, and surrounded by ancient buildings, among them the ruined 13th-century Palazzo dei Conti Fieschi.

The church is dominated by a powerful square tower which rises over the crossing. It has cornices of blind arches and four-mullioned windows, and is crowned with a tall spire with four pinnacles. The upper façade features alternating bands of marble and slate, and a large rose window. The marble and slate striped bands are repeated inside the rather austere interior, and slate is used elsewhere, too, in the form of tiles in the transept and presbytery.

✝ Basilica di San Salvatore dei Fieschi

Piazza Innocenzo IV, San Salvatore di Cogorno. ***Tel*** *0185 380245.*

○ *8am–noon, 1:30–6pm daily (7pm in summer).*

THE SLATE ROAD

For information on the Via dell'Ardesia: GAL Fontanabuona e Sviluppo, Via Chiapparino 26, Cicagna. ***Tel*** *0185 971 091.* **www**.fontanabuona.com

Sculpture in slate

From the black stripes of San Salvatore dei Fieschi to the roofs of numerous houses, slate is a characteristic element of many buildings in the Riviera di Levante. It is still quarried in the hinterland behind Chiavari (not far, in fact, from the town of Lavagna, the Italian for blackboard). To visit the quarries, take the SS225 road from Chiavari to the Fontanabuona valley. There are six itineraries to follow as part of the so-called Via dell'Ardesia ("slate road"). You can visit a slate quarry at Isolana di Orero, and there is a slate museum at nearby Cicagna, 20 km (12 miles) from Lavagna.

Sestri Levante ⑪

Genoa. **Road Map** E4.
👥 *19,000.* FS 🚌 i *Piazza Sant'Antonio 10, 0185 457 011.*
🎭 *Premio Letterario per la Fiaba Hans Christian Andersen (end May).*
www.provincia.genova.it

At the far western point of the Golfo del Tigullio, Sestri Levante is one of the liveliest resorts on the coast.

Fishing boats on the Baia del Silenzio at Sestri Levante

The resort clusters around a rocky peninsula known as the "Isola". In the heart of the old town, the most interesting monuments are the **Basilica of Santa Maria di Nazareth** by Giovan Battista Carlone (1604–16); the **Palazzo Durazzo Pallavicini** (17th century), which is now the town hall; and the lovely Romanesque church of **San Nicolò dell'Isola** (12th century).

Of much greater appeal altogether, however, is the wonderful Grand Hotel dei Castelli *(see p181)*, at the tip of the peninsula. Built in the 1920s on the site of an old castle, the hotel has a magnificent park overlooking two bays: the sandy **Baia delle Favole**, named after Hans Christian Andersen, who stayed here in 1833 (*favole* means fairy tales), is now rather built up; but the smaller and more secluded **Baia del Silenzio**, framed by multicoloured houses and dotted with fishing boats, is utterly charming. Also in the grounds is the tower where Marconi carried out some of his radio experiments in 1934.

Back in the old town, the **Galleria Rizzi** has paintings, sculptures, ceramics and furniture collected by the local Rizzi family. The paintings include works by Giovanni Andrea De Ferrari and Alessandro Magnasco.

🏛 Galleria Rizzi
Via dei Cappuccini 4. ***Tel*** *0185 413 00.* ○ *Apr–Oct: 10:30am–1pm Sun; May–Sep: 4–7pm Wed (mid-Jun–Sep: 9:30–11:30pm Fri, Sat).* ♿

Varese Ligure ⑫

La Spezia. **Road Map** E4.
👥 *2,500.* 🚌 *from Sestri Levante.*
i *Via Portici 19, 0187 842 094 (in high season).*
www.comune.vareseligure.sp.it

This pretty, inland summer resort was, for centuries, an important market town and stopping place on the route north to Parma, in Emilia-Romagna. After the decline in traffic across the mountains in the 19th century, the town acquired the rural role it still has today. Agriculture is the main trade in this region.

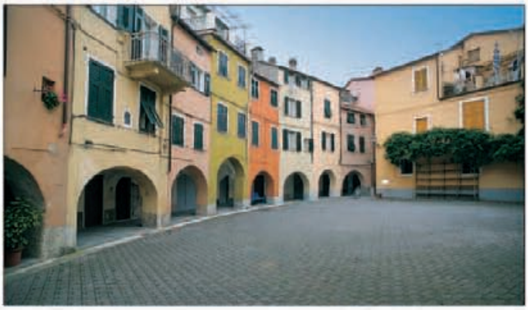
Varese Ligure was a possession of the Fieschi family, who obtained it in fief from Emperor Frederick I (Barbarossa) in 1161. They built the rather splendid 15th-century castle. This stands in a piazza which was once the market square, around which the so-called **Borgo Rotondo** was built: almost perfectly circular, with a continuous screen of buildings, this ring of shops and houses around the market was an ingenious defensive idea dreamt up by the Fieschis. Charming to look at, the multicoloured façades are supported by arches and porticoes. The 16th-century **Borgo Nuovo**, which grew up alongside, features aristocratic palazzi dating from the 16th to 19th centuries, a long, affluent period for the town.

Nearby, crossed by a medieval bridge, is the River Crovana. This is one of the tributaries of the Vara, whose valley, the **Val di Vara**, extends for more than 60 km (37 miles) and has a varied landscape, among the best preserved in the region. The upper reaches of the river flow through wonderful mountain scenery, among woods of beech and chestnut, interspersed by meadows where cows and horses graze; elsewhere there are scenic stretches where the river is confined between rocks. Towards the coast the valley widens and the river flows through the Parco Naturale Regionale di Montemarcello-Magra *(see p126)*.

Moneglia ⑬

Genova. **Road Map** E4.
👥 *2,700.* FS 🚌 i *Corso Longhi 32, 0185 490 576.* 🎭 *Mostra-Mercato dell'Olio d'Oliva (Easter Mon).* **www**.prolocomoneglia.it

The town once known as Monilia faces a small gulf which interrupts the high, jagged cliff extending between Sestri Levante and Deiva Marina. Moneglia is a typical fishing town, with picturesque *carruggi* and slate roofs, and a thoroughly



View of the unusual Borgo Rotondo in Varese Ligure

The beach at Moneglia in summer, crowded with tourists

gentle pace. Long years of loyalty to the Republic of Genoa have left many traces: among them, the **Fortezza Monleone**, dating from 1173, and the 16th-century **Castello di Villafranca**, on the slopes above the town centre.

The striped parish church of **Santa Croce** (1726) has a *Last Supper* by Luca Cambiaso, the great 16th-century artist who was born in Moneglia. Inside, there are also two links from the chain that once closed the gates of Pisa, trophies from the battle of Meloria *(see p38)*, in which the Monegliese helped Genoa to defeat Pisa.

Santa Croce bell tower, in Moneglia

There is lots of scope for swimming at Moneglia, especially beneath the cliffs, and you can go on lovely walks through the maquis west towards Punta Baffe and Punta Manara, or through hillside villages and scenic vineyards towards the Bracco mountain pass.

Bonassola ⑭

La Spezia. **Road Map** E4. *1,000.* FS i *Via Fratelli Rezzano, 0187 813 500.* *Madonna del Rosario (first weekend in Oct).* **www**.prolocobonassola.it

Built around a cove, in a splendid spot, Bonassola was selected by the Genoese in the 13th century as the site for a defensive naval base. These days, Bonassola has no marina, but it is not difficult to land small boats here. The town also has a wide beach, mostly pebbles, and the sea bed is varied and suited to dives of medium difficulty.

Sights of interest include the parish church of **Santa Caterina** (16th century), with sumptuous Baroque decoration and numerous ex votos, evidence of the busy seafaring lives of the inhabitants.

The tiny church of **Madonna della Punta**, built on a cliff jutting out over the sea to the west of the village, is the focus of a popular sunset walk.

Several old villages in the vicinity are worth exploring, either on foot or by car. One path, following a route through vineyards and olive groves, takes walkers the 9 km (6 miles) to **Montaretto**, known for its production (albeit limited) of good white wine.

Levanto ⑮

La Spezia. **Road Map** E4. *5,800.* FS i *Piazza Mazzini, 0187 808 125.* *Festa del Mare (24–25 Jul).* **www**.levanto.com

Over the years, Levanto has been a centre for trade, agriculture and, most recently, tourism: it has a long and lovely beach. The small town is divided into Borgo Antico, the medieval district around the church of Sant'Andrea and the hill of San Giacomo, and the Borgo Nuovo, which grew up in the 15th century on the nearby plain. In the medieval district is the lovely Loggia del Comune (13th century), the Casa Restani, with a 13th–14th-century portico, a castle (privately owned) and a stretch of the old town walls, dating from 1265.

The principal monument is the parish church of **Sant' Andrea**, a lovely example of Ligurian Gothic. The façade is striped with white marble and local serpentine (a softish green stone), with a finely carved rose window. Serpentine is also used in the capitals of the columns in the nave. Works of art inside include two canvases from a polyptych by Carlo Braccesco (1495) depicting *Saints Augustine and Jerome* and *Saints Blaise and Pantaleon*. In the ex-oratory of the church is a **Museo Permanente della Cultura Materiale**, which reconstructs various aspects of the rural and seafaring life of the Riviera di Levante.

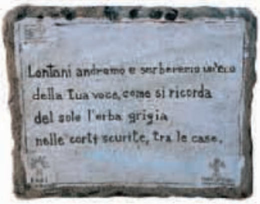
Among vestiges of Levanto's more recent past are several important palazzi (often with painted façades) dating from the 17th and 18th centuries, when many Genoese noble families chose to build their summer residences here: **Palazzo Vannoni**, facing on to Piazza Cavour, is the most important one.

🏛 Museo Permanente della Cultura Materiale
Piazzetta Massola 4.
Tel *0187 817 776.*
◷ *Jul & Aug: 9–11pm Tue–Sun; at other times by request.* 📷

Sant'Andrea in Levanto

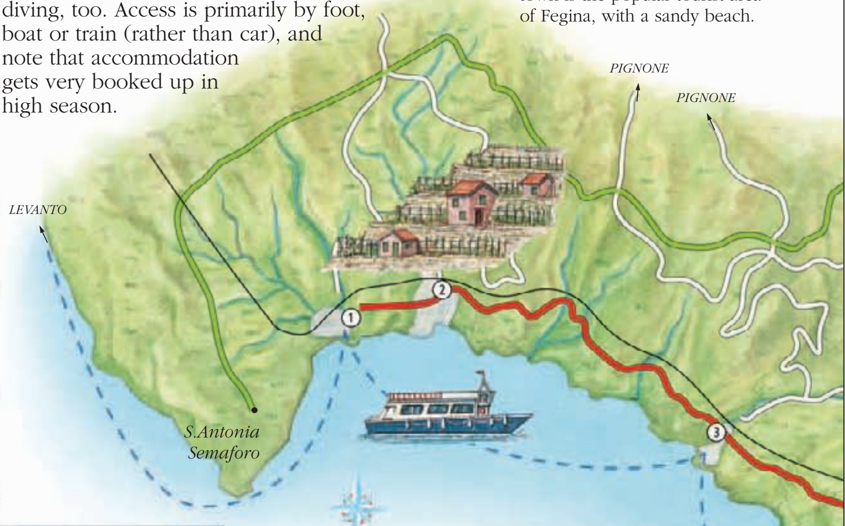
The Cinque Terre ⓰

Translucent sea and cliffs plunging into the water; towns clinging to rocky slopes, and terraces dug into the contours of the mountains directly behind the coast. These are the Cinque Terre (Five Lands), today a national park encompassing some 20 km (12 miles) of coast and the immediate hinterland. A UNESCO World Heritage site, this is a place where the relationship between man and the environment is preserved in miraculous equilibrium. The five small towns on the coast that give the area its name are Monterosso al Mare, Vernazza, Corniglia, Manarola and Riomaggiore. The coastal paths are great for both walking and horse riding *(see p201)*, and you can go diving, too. Access is primarily by foot, boat or train (rather than car), and note that accommodation gets very booked up in high season.

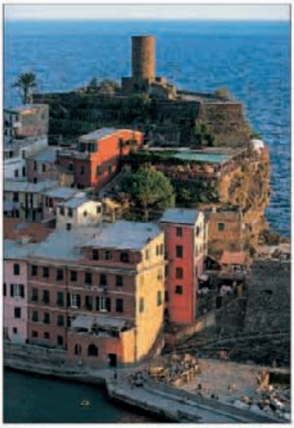


Lontani andremo e serberemo un'eco
della Tua voce, come si ricorda
del sole l'erba grigia
nelle corti scurite, tra le case.

Monterosso al Mare ①
For Italians, the words of writer Eugenio Montale (1896–1981), who holidayed here as a child, capture the atmosphere of Monterosso. Alongside the old town is the popular tourist area of Fegina, with a sandy beach.



The Terraces ②
The steep-sided landscape of the Cinque Terre is an extraordinary example of an architectural landscape. The terraces sculpted out of the mountain slopes have been used primarily to cultivate olives and vines (from which the highly coveted Sciacchetrà fortified wine – *see p187* – is made).



Vernazza ③
With its colourful houses clustered around an inlet, Vernazza is the only town in the Cinque Terre to have a harbour; this is known to have been in use in antiquity. The port has made Vernazza the richest village in the area, while the combination of the surroundings and architectural grace also make it the prettiest place in the Cinque Terre.

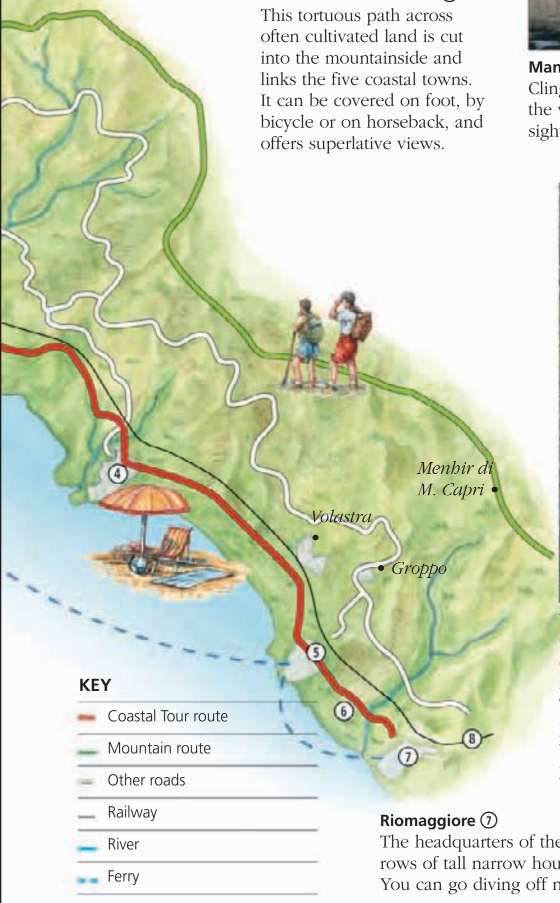
Corniglia ④
This town, built high on a ridge, 100 m (320 ft) above a beautiful and sheltered beach, was called Cornelia by the Romans. The beach has a history almost totally separate from that of the town above, which has always been an agricultural centre. The local vineyards produce limited quantities of white Cinque Terre and Sciacchetrà wine.

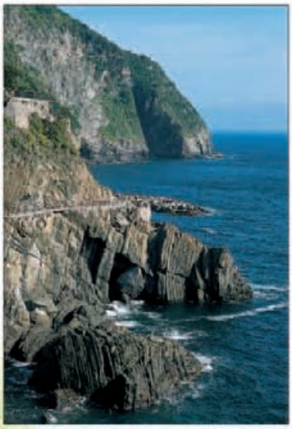
VISITORS' CHECKLIST

La Spezia. **Map** E–F4. FS ℹ **Corniglia** *station, 0187 812 523;* **Manarola** *station, 0187 760 511;* **Monterosso al Mare** *station, 0187 817 059;* **Riomaggiore** *station, 0187 920 633;* **Vernazza** *station, 0187 812 533.* 🎫 *Compulsory Carta Cinque Terre gives access to transport, paths and maps.* **www**.parconazionale5terre.it

Manarola ⑤
Clinging to a cliff overlooking the sea, the village of Manarola makes a striking sight with its compact, coloured houses.

The Strada dei Santuari ⑧
This tortuous path across often cultivated land is cut into the mountainside and links the five coastal towns. It can be covered on foot, by bicycle or on horseback, and offers superlative views.





Via dell'Amore ⑥
Constructed in the 1920s, the Via dell'Amore (Path of Love) traces a route from Manarola to Riomaggiore. The path, cut into the steep cliffs, is just 2 km (1 mile) long and easy to walk, but is scenic, thrilling and justifiably renowned.

Riomaggiore ⑦
The headquarters of the national park, Riomaggiore has two rows of tall narrow houses and lots of seafood restaurants. You can go diving off nearby Punta di Montenero.

The church in the pretty medieval village of Campiglia

Campiglia ⑰

La Spezia. **Road Map** F5. 👥 *150.*
FS *La Spezia.* 🚌 *from La Spezia.*
ℹ *IAT Cinque Terre, 0187 770 900.*
www.campiglia.net and
www.tramontidicampiglia.it

This rural village, founded in the Middle Ages and occupying a precipitous position near the coast only a short distance from La Spezia, is fascinating and magical.

Campiglia was built on an old mule road along the ridge between Portovenere and Levanto, and it is still a great starting point for walks. The most beautiful, and hardest, walk is along CAI (Italian Alpine Club) path no. 11. This takes visitors through the spectacular terrain of the **Tramonti**, a continuation of the Cinque Terre with terraces of vines, until you descend a steep flight of 2,000 steps, as far as the small beach of Punta del Persico: the landscape open to the sea is genuinely breathtaking.

Portovenere ⑱

La Spezia. **Road Map** F5.
👥 *4,600.* **FS** *La Spezia.* 🚌
ℹ *Piazza Bastreri 7, 0187 790 691.*
🎉 *Festa della Madonna Bianca (17 Aug).* **www**.portovenere.it and
www.comune.portovenere.sp.it

Portus Veneris (the port of Venus) was fêted for its beauty as far back as Roman times. Nowadays, its beauty and cachet even rival those of Portofino.

Lying at the base of the rocky cliff that fringes the western side of the Golfo della Spezia, Portovenere looks like a typical fortified fishing village, with rows of gaily painted houses on the slope down to the harbour. Behind is a maze of narrow alleys and vaulted staircases, populated by Portovenere's famous cats.

At the tip of the headland is the striped church of **San Pietro**, built in 1277 in honour of the patron saint of fishermen. It incorporates elements of a 6th-century, early Christian church and has a small Romanesque loggia, open to the sea.

Also worth visiting is **San Lorenzo**, a short walk up an alley from the harbour. This beautiful Romanesque church was built in the 12th century, but reworked in the Gothic and Renaissance eras. It has a wonderfully rustic font inside.

Further up the alley (it's a steep climb), visitors will reach the 16th-century **castello**. Built by the Genoese, this is a grandiose example of military architecture, and also offers fantastic views. It is linked to the town by a line of walls with square towers. The remains of various medieval fortifications are still visible around Portovenere.

Le Grazie, along the winding route north from Portovenere to La Spezia, is another place of great beauty. Monte Muzzerone nearby is hugely popular among free-climbers. The village itself is home to the church of Santa Maria delle Grazie (15th century) and the 16th-century monastery of the Olivetans. By the inlet of Varignano, nearby, is a ruined **Roman villa** (2nd to 1st centuries BC), with a mosaic pavement and a small museum, known as the **Antiquarium**.

🏰 Castello
Tel *0187 791 106.* ○ *9am–12:30pm, 3–5:30pm daily.* ● *during events & in winter.* ♿

🏛 Antiquarium del Varignano
Le Grazie. ***Tel*** *0187 790 307.*
○ *on request.*

The church of San Pietro at Portovenere, overlooking the sea

Palmaria, Tino and Tinetto ⑲

La Spezia. **Road Map** F5. ⛴ *from La Spezia or Portovenere for Isola Palmaria, 0187 732 987.* ℹ *IAT Portovenere, 0187 790 691.*

Liguria's only archipelago once formed part of the headland of Portovenere.

The largest island, **Isola Palmaria**, is divided from the mainland by just a narrow channel. It is covered in dense vegetation on one side, and has steep cliffs and caves on the other. In the past, Portor marble, a valuable black stone used in some

The harbour at Portovenere, with its characteristic painted houses

The island of Palmaria, the largest in the Ligurian archipelago

buildings in Portovenere, was quarried here, which has partially disfigured the island. Palmaria is a popular among the locals, who come for day trips, but the island's appeal can't compete with that of the mainland.

The much smaller islands of Tino and Tinetto are in a military zone. Access to **Tino** is allowed only on the 13th of September, for the Festa di San Venerio. There is a ruined 11th-century abbey, built on the site of a chapel where the hermit saint lived in solitude. The island light-house guides ships into the gulf.

Tinetto is an inhospitable rock, but the rich diversity of the sea beds make this a popular diving area. The ruins of two religious buildings on the island confirm the earliest known Christian presence in the area (5th century).

La Spezia ⑳

See pp124–5.

San Terenzo ㉑

La Spezia. **Road Map** F5.
FS *La Spezia.* 🚌
i *Lerici, 0187 967 346.*

San Terenzo lies on the northern side of the Golfo della Spezia, overlooking the pretty bay of Lerici. Once a small group of fishermen's houses clustered on the shore, San Terenzo was a favourite among certain 19th-century poets, including Percy Bysshe Shelley. (Casa Magni, the last home Shelley shared with his wife Mary, is nearby.) Today, sadly, the village is suffering from the effects of mass tourism.

Sights to visit include a castle on a rocky promontory nearby; the church of Santa Maria Assunta; and Villa Marigola, with lovely gardens.

Lerici ㉒

La Spezia. **Road Map** F5.
👥 *12,000.* FS *La Spezia.* 🚌
i *Via Biaggini 6, 0187 967 346.*
🎭 *Festa di Sant'Erasmo (Jul).*

In the Middle Ages Lerici was a major port, and enjoyed both commercial and strategic importance. Today, it is a popular tourist town, but one that manages to still feel like a working community with a strong identity.

The old centre is dominated by the **Castello**, the most important example of military architecture in the region. Built by the Pisans in the 13th century to counter a Genoese fort at Portovenere, it was taken by Genoa shortly afterwards; they enlarged it in the 15th century. It is still in a remarkably good state, with its pentagonal tower and massive walls. There is an archaeological museum inside.

Below the castle is the lovely (and sandy) Baia di Maralunga, good for a swim.

⛫ Castello and Museo
Piazza San Giorgio. ***Tel*** *0187 969 042.* ○ *mid-Oct–mid-Mar: 10:30am–12:30pm Tue–Fri; 10:30am–12:30pm, 2:30–5:30pm Sat, Sun, public hols; mid–Mar–Jun, Sep–mid-Oct: 10:30am–1pm, 2:30–6pm Tue–Sun; Jul–Aug: 10:30am–12:30pm, 6:30pm–midnight Tue–Sun.* ● *Mon.* ☒

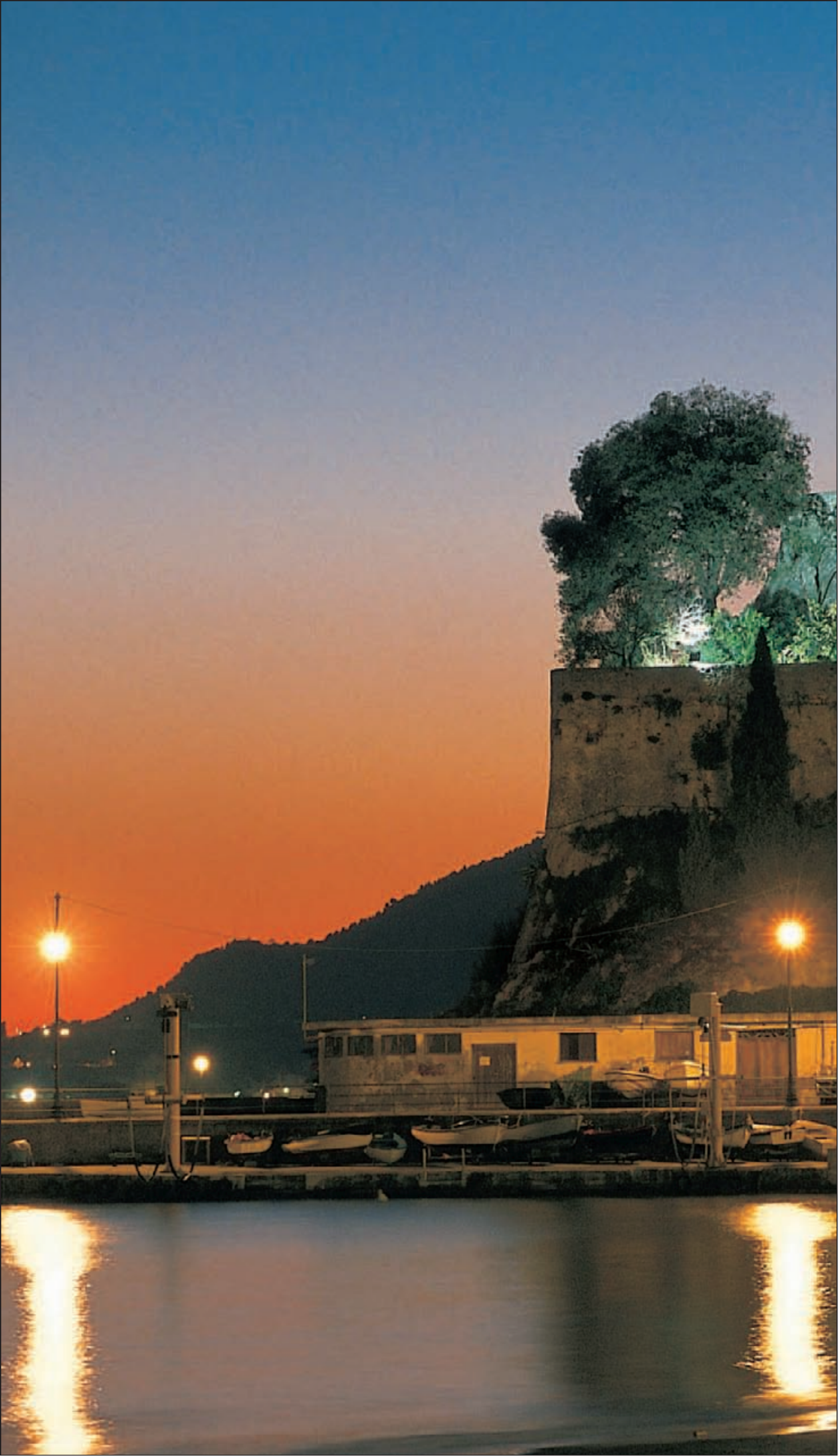
The port of Lerici, dominated by an imposing castle

THE GULF OF POETS

It was the Italian playwright Sem Benelli who first described the Gulf of Lerici as the "Gulf of Poets" in 1919. It is an evocative and romantic epithet, and not inaccurate given the personalities who came here in the 19th and 20th centuries: including Percy Bysshe Shelley (who drowned at sea en route to La Spezia from Livorno, in 1822, and was cremated at Viareggio) and his wife Mary (author of *Frankenstein*), Lord Byron, DH Lawrence and Virginia Woolf. The gulf still has strong appeal today and attracts artists and intellectuals, mainly Italians. As a consequence a "cultural park" has been established, called the Parco Culturale Golfo dei Poeti, joining similar parks dedicated to Eugenio Montale, in the Cinque Terre, and in the Val di Magra and Terra di Luni. For more information contact the tourist office APT Cinque Terre-Golfo dei Poeti in La Spezia *(see p207).*

Shelley

The Castello di San Terenzo seen at night ▷



La Spezia ⑳

One of the cannons on the seafront at La Spezia

The port of La Spezia has been important since antiquity as a trading centre for produce from all over the world, especially spices (*la spezia* means spice in Italian). In the 13th century, the Fieschi family transformed what had been a fishing village into a fortress surrounded by walls. The city expanded and a second defensive ring was built in the 1600s. This city was lauded by poets in the 19th century, and attracted generations of European travellers, drawn by La Spezia's elegance and attractive position on the gulf. The city, and its role, changed radically after 1861, when the Savoy government began construction of a naval base. Today, traces of the distant past are tucked away amid the sprawling metropolis. The naval base and port are still thriving.

Figurehead, Museo Navale

Arsenale Militare and Museo Navale

Viale Amendola 1. **Tel** *0187 784 693.* ○ *8am–6:45pm Mon–Sat, 8am–1pm Sun.* ● *1 Jan, 15 Aug, 8, 24–26 Dec.* 🎫 ✋ 📷 *no flash.* **www.**turismoprovincia.laspezia.it

In exile on St Helena, Napoleon, tracing a portrait of the Italian peninsula, wrote of La Spezia that "it is the most beautiful port in the universe; its defence by land and by sea is easy… maritime institutions would be sheltered here". It was not Napoleon, however, who transferred the naval base from Genoa to La Spezia, but the Savoy government under Camillo Cavour.

Construction of the colossal site began in 1861. The city inevitably expanded as a result of the building of the base, and from 1861 to 1881 the number of inhabitants tripled. Badly damaged by bombing in World War II and further damaged by German troops, who occupied the site between 1943 and 1945, the base was reconstructed with meticulous care.

Today the structure illustrates how the designer, colonel Domenico Chiodo, responded carefully to the practical requirements: the workshops are located close to the entrance for the convenience of the workers, the general warehouse and offices are placed at the centre of the entire complex, and so on. The predominant style is Neo-Classical. It is possible to visit parts of the base, including the old workshops, sailmakers' yards, masonry docks and the swing bridge.

The **Museo Tecnico Navale della Marina Militare** is one of Italy's oldest and most important naval museums. The core of its collection dates back to the 16th century, and was started by Emanuele Filiberto of Savoy, who gathered mementoes from the Battle of Lepanto (1571). Models help to illustrate the history of the port; there is also a fine collection of anchors (around 120 different ones) and a good display of 28 figure-heads from old sailing ships.

Museo Amedeo Lia

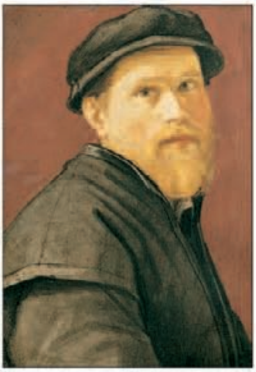
Via Prione 234. **Tel** *0187 731 100.* ○ *10am–6pm Tue–Sun.* ● *1 Jan, 15 Aug, 25 Dec.* 🎫 ♿ ✋ 🛍 **http://**mal.spezianet.it

This excellent and award-winning museum, opened in 1996, is based around the works donated by Amedeo Lia and his family. It is housed in part of the ancient church and monastery of the monks of San Francesco da Paola, restored for the purpose. The museum includes paintings and miniatures, medieval ivory, Limoges enamels, medals and numerous archaeological finds from excavations around the Mediterranean basin.

Paintings are the collection's most significant element: indeed, the 13th- and 14th-century paintings form one of the finest private collections in Europe.

Besides fine works by Paolo di Giovanni Fei, Pietro Lorenzetti, Sassetta and Lippo di Benivieni, there are two 16th-century highlights: a presumed *Self Portrait* (1520) by Pontormo, painted, unusually, using tempera on terracotta, and a *Portrait of a Gentleman* (1510) by Titian.

The 17th-century paintings by followers of Caravaggio are also worth seeking out, as are the Venetian views by Canaletto, Bellotto, Marieschi and Guardi. There are also bronzes from the 16th and 17th centuries.

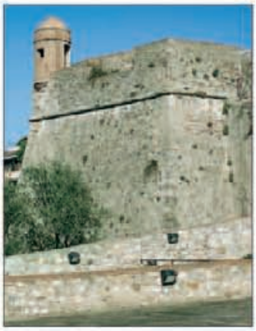


Self Portrait by Pontormo, Museo Amedeo Lia

Castello di San Giorgio

Via XXVII Marzo. **Tel** *0187 751 142.* ○ *see Museo Archeologico.*

The oldest architectural vestige of centuries past, the Castello di San Giorgio occupies a commanding position overlooking the city. The imposing fortification was commissioned by the Fieschi family in the 13th century, though what you see today dates from a reconstruction that took place



Castello di San Giorgio, home to the Museo Archeologico

in the 14th century, and from defence work carried out in the 17th century. Following major restoration work, the castle is now home to the Museo Civico Archeologico.

Museo Civico Archeologico Ubaldo Formentini

Castello di San Giorgio, Via XXVII Marzo. ***Tel*** *0187 751 142.*
○ *summer: 9:30am–12:30pm, 5–8pm daily; winter: 9:30am–12:30pm, 2–5pm.* ● *Tue (except hols), 1 Jan, 24, 25 Dec.*
www.castagna.it/sangiorgio

This museum was established in the 19th century as a home for the many archaeological finds and fossils discovered in the city environs, mainly as a result of excavation work carried out when the naval base was being built.

Some of these finds provide evidence of the first human settlements in the Lunigiana area: coins and ceramics dating from the prehistoric, Etruscan and Roman eras are among the objects found near the ancient city of Luni *(see p127)*. Also of interest are paleolithic finds from the Grotta dei Colombi on the island of Palmaria.

The most significant section of the museum is, however, the collection of statue-stelae, sculptures in sandstone dating from the Bronze and Iron ages, depicting in stylized form warriors grasping weapons and figures of women. Although typical art of the Lunigiana, their function and significance are unclear.

Chiesa di Santa Maria dell'Assunta

Piazza Beverini.
○ *9:30–11am, 3–5:30pm daily.*

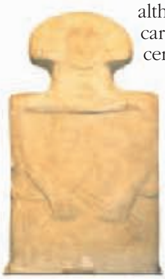
This 14th-century church has been modified more than once. Its appearance today, with its black and white façade, owes much to reconstruction after the war. It contains a *Coronation of the Virgin*, a glazed terracotta relief by Andrea Della Robbia and a *Martyrdom of St Bartholomew* (16th century) by Luca Cambiaso.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

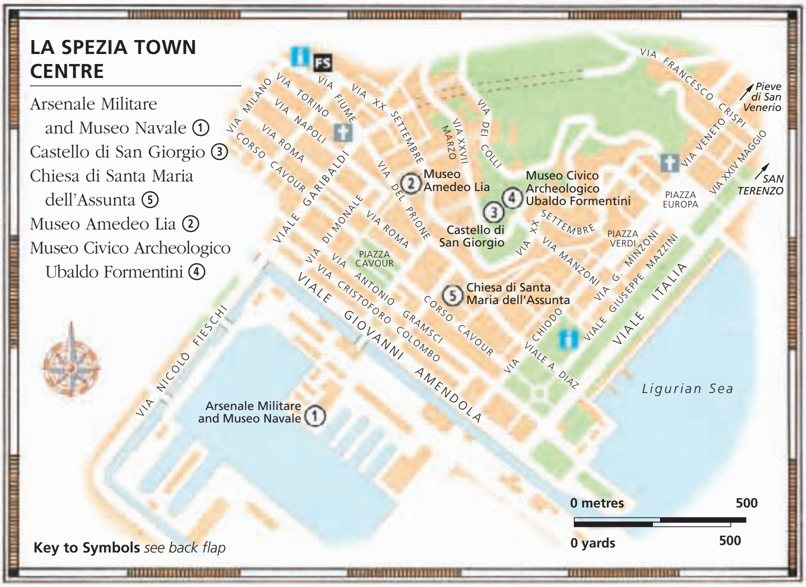
Road Map F4. *97,000.*
FS i *Viale Mazzini 47, 0187 770 900.*
San Giuseppe (19 Mar); Festa del Mare con Palio del Golfo (first Sun in Aug).
www.comune.sp.it
www.turismoprovincia.laspezia.it

Pieve di San Venerio

This charming Parish church dates from the 11th century, although excavations carried out in the last century have revealed much earlier, even Roman, origins. The façade is decorated with a two-mullioned window and is flanked by a bell tower. The interior has two aisles, the older of which ends, unusually, in two apses.



Statue-stele at the Museo Archeologico



LA SPEZIA TOWN CENTRE

Arsenale Militare and Museo Navale ①
Castello di San Giorgio ③
Chiesa di Santa Maria dell'Assunta ⑤
Museo Amedeo Lia ②
Museo Civico Archeologico Ubaldo Formentini ④

Key to Symbols *see back flap*

i
FS
VIA MILANO
VIA TORINO
VIA FIUME
VIA XX SETTEMBRE
VIA NAPOLI
VIA ROMA
CORSO CAVOUR
VIALE GARIBALDI
VIA XXVII MARZO
VIA DEI COLLI
VIA DEL PRIONE
VIA DI MONALE
VIA ROMA
PIAZZA CAVOUR
VIA ANTONIO GRAMSCI
VIA CRISTOFORO COLOMBO
VIALE GIOVANNI AMENDOLA
CORSO CAVOUR
② Museo Amedeo Lia
④ Museo Civico Archeologico Ubaldo Formentini
③ Castello di San Giorgio
⑤ Chiesa di Santa Maria dell'Assunta
VIA XX SETTEMBRE
VIA MANZONI
PIAZZA VERDI
VIA G. MINZONI
VIALE GIUSEPPE MAZZINI
VIALE ITALIA
VIA CHIODO
VIALE A. DIAZ
PIAZZA EUROPA
VIA FRANCESCO CRISPI
VIA VENETO
VIA XXIV MAGGIO
Pieve di San Venerio
SAN TERENZO
Ligurian Sea
VIA NICOLO FIESCHI
Arsenale Militare and Museo Navale ①
0 metres
500
0 yards
500

A picturesque alley in Tellaro

Fiascherino and Tellaro ㉓

La Spezia. **Road Map** F5.
👥 *800.* FS *La Spezia.* 🚌
i *Lerici, 0187 967 346.*
🎉 *Natale Subacqueo (24 Dec).*
www.tellaro.net

These two pretty fishing villages of painted houses lie next to each other, just south of Lerici. Both face small bays, with verdant hills behind.

Tiny **Fiascherino** has a lovely beach, and the cliffs conceal enchanting coves accessible only by boat. The writer DH Lawrence lived in the village from 1913–14.

Thanks to its position on the cliffs high above the sea, medieval **Tellaro** has preserved its original features almost intact, though the instability of the rock itself has caused some damage. The oldest part is built on a promontory that marks the furthermost limit of the Riviera di Levante: the tall houses here had to be built on different levels in order to accommodate the terrain. The village's extremely narrow streets are linked by flights of steps and tunnels. The Baroque church of San Giorgio overlooks the sea, while the Oratory of In Selàa has a lovely courtyard, which also faces the water.

Logo of the Parco di Montemarcello

Montemarcello ㉔

La Spezia. **Road Map** F5. 👥 *4,600.*
FS *La Spezia.* 🚌 i *Via Nuova 48, 0187 691 071 (seasonal).* **Parco N R Montemarcello-Magra**, Via Paci Agostino 2, Sarzana, 0187 600 324.
www.parcomagra.it

This town on the eastern fringes of the Golfo della Spezia offers fantastic views, both west towards the gulf and east towards the Versilia coast.

Montemarcello doesn't share the structure common to hilltowns: lacking the traditional concentric arrangement, it is instead laid out on a square network, echoing the layout of the original Roman military camp, or *castrum*. The houses in the oldest part, still partially enclosed by the remains of the town walls, are painted in the bright colours usually seen in coastal towns, an anomaly in a mountain village. Indeed, the street layout and the architectural style of the houses give Montemarcello a particular and unusual atmosphere, more akin to an elegant holiday resort than a rural village. As such, it has become a discreet haven for Italian intellectuals and artists – a situation that has, in effect, saved Montemarcello from attempts at major development.

The landscape around the town is delightful: this is the southern tract of the **Parco Naturale Regionale Montemarcello-Magra**, Liguria's only river park, which offers great opportunities for walks, with several marked walking trails. The park extends from the summit of the eastern headland of the Golfo della Spezia as far as the plain of the river Magra. In the southern stretches, near Bocca di Magra, the vegetation and the wildlife are typically Mediterranean, while in the northern part of the park cultivated fields and wetlands alternate.

Ameglia ㉕

La Spezia. **Road Map** F5. 👥 *4,500.*
FS *Sarzana, Santo Stefano Magra.*
🚌 i *Via della Mura 7, 0187 691 071.* 🎉 *Carnevale Amegliese (Feb).*
www.comune.ameglia.sp.it

Although it is not far from the mouth of the river Magra, Ameglia still has the look of a hill town. Tall, narrow houses are packed together around a hilltop where a castle once stood. Its ruins include a round tower and parts of the original walls; the main part was replaced in the Renaissance period by the Palazzo del Podestà, later the Palazzo Comunale (town hall).

From the summit, alleys extend in concentric circles, broken up by small squares, several of which have a view of the Carrara marble mountains. The piazza in front of the church of Santi Vincenzo e Anastasio is lovely, with views over the lower Lunigiana and the Apuan Alps. The church has a 16th-century marble door.

Bocca di Magra ㉖

La Spezia. **Road Map** F5. 👥 *4,300.*
FS *Sarzana, Santo Stefano Magra.* 🚌
i *Via Fabbricotti, 0187 608 037.*

Originally a fishing village at the mouth *(bocca)* of the river Magra, this town manages to keep a grip on its heritage, despite its role as a tourist resort. In addition to numerous holiday homes,

A glimpse of Montemarcello

The ancient Roman amphitheatre at Luni

there is a small beach, a spa and a well-equipped marina.

The coast here is very different from that of the Cinque Terre and the Golfo della Spezia: it is near here that the low-lying, sandy stretch, known as the Versilia coast, begins.

The appeal of Bocca di Magra, which stems largely from its combined seaside and riverside location, was not lost on writers, poets and other demanding holidaymakers, who were attracted to Bocca in the first half of the 20th century, just as they were to other towns in the area.

Nearby are the remains of a **Roman villa** dating from the 1st century AD. It is built on sloping terraces on the cliff, in a panoramic position above the mouth of the river.

Luni ㉗

Via Luni 37, Ortonovo (La Spezia). **Road Map** F5. 🚌 ***Tel*** *0187 668 11.* **Site and museum** ○ *8:30am–7:30pm Tue–Sun.* ● *25 Dec, 1 Jan, 1 May.*

The Roman colony of *Portus Lunae* was founded in 177 BC in an effort to counter the native Ligurians. Its role as an important port grew as Luni became a major channel for the shipping of marble from the nearby Apuan Alps (known as Luni marble) to all corners of the Roman empire.

Luni's prosperity faltered during the early centuries of the Middle Ages, due to the tailing-off of the marble trade, with full-blown decline accompanying the silting-up of the harbour. (The coast is now 2 km/1 mile away.) In 1204, the bishopric was moved to nearby Sarzana, and soon, all that was left of Luni was its name, which had also given the surrounding area its title, the Lunigiana.

The archaeological site at Luni is the most important in northern Italy. Surrounded by walls, the city was built to a perfectly regular layout, with the public buildings equally neatly placed. A great temple and several prestigious houses stood near the huge, marble-paved Forum. Nearby was the Capitolium, a temple dedicated to Jove, Juno and Minerva, encircled by a marble-edged basin and with a flight of steps in front. Remains of these buildings are still visible.

Nearby was the Casa dei Mosaici, with an atrium in Corinthian style surrounded by rooms with mosaic floors; some of these 3rd–4th century AD mosaics survive. The vast Casa degli Affreschi was built around a garden and had numerous rooms with fine floors and frescoes. Inside the walls there are also the ruins of the Early Christian basilica of Santa Maria, including the remains of three early Romanesque apses and the base of a bell tower.

Outside the walls is the amphitheatre, built in the Antonine era (1st–2nd centuries AD) and the scene of bloody gladiatorial fights. The lower section of stepped seats, as well as part of a covered portico, survives. The complex system of steps and corridors that led to the seating is still visible.

On the site of the Forum is an **archaeological museum**, with displays of Imperial-era marble statues, busts, fragments of frescoes, jewellery, tools, stamps and ceramics.

Castelnuovo di Magra ㉘

La Spezia. **Road Map** F5.
👥 *8,000.* **FS** *Sarzana, Santo Stefano Magra.* 🚌
ℹ *Via Aurelia 241, 0187 693 306.*
🎭 *Corteo Storico "A Pace de Dante" (end Aug).*

It seems probable that the origins of this inland town coincided with the decline of nearby Luni and the abandonment of the port by its inhabitants.

Castelnuovo, built on a hilltop in view of the mouth of the River Magra, is spread out attractively along a ridge, with the church at one end and the bishop's palace (a 13th-century castle) at the other. Linking these two landmarks is Via Dante, lined with handsome palazzi with elegant façades. Sections of the old town walls and two 15th-century towers are still visible.

The church at one end of Via Dante is **Santa Maria Maddalena**, built in the late 16th century but with a 19th-century façade. The marble columns inside are thought to have come from Santa Maria Assunta at Luni. Inside is a *Calvary* by Brueghel the Younger.

Between Castelnuovo and Luni, up a very winding road, is **Nicola**, a pretty medieval hilltop village centred around the church of Santi Filippo e Giacomo.

Nicola, near Castelnuovo

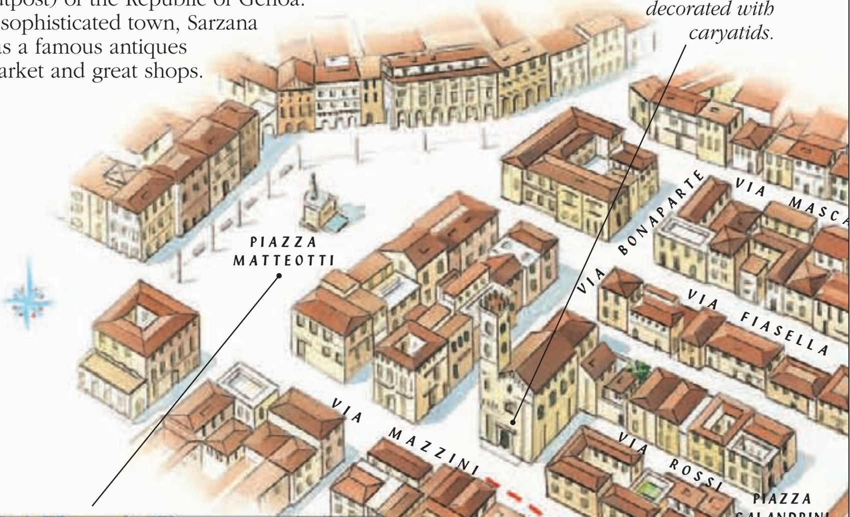
Sarzana ㉙

Statue of the *Procellaria* in Piazza Matteotti

This lively agricultural and commercial centre has a splendid historic centre which has remained almost intact, despite being bombed during the war. Built by the River Magra and on the Via Francigena, the main land route between Rome and northern Europe, Sarzana was of strategic importance both under the Romans and in the Middle Ages. It is no surprise that such a desirable town was fought over at length by its most powerful neighbours, including Pisa and Florence, until in 1572 the town became a stable possession (and the easternmost outpost) of the Republic of Genoa. A sophisticated town, Sarzana has a famous antiques market and great shops.

Church of Sant'Andrea

This ancient Romanesque church has a sober stone façade with an unusual 16th-century door decorated with caryatids.



Piazza Matteotti, with its distinctively tapered corner

★ Cathedral

The cathedral of Santa Maria Assunta, begun in 1204 after the transfer of the bishopric from Luni to Sarzana, was completed in the 15th century and modified in the 17th century. The 14th-century door, the finely carved marble rose window and the bell tower are all enchanting. Inside are two marble altarpieces (mid-1400s) by Leonardo Riccomanni.

LA FORTEZZA DI SARZANELLO

Just north of Sarzana, the Fortress of Sarzanello rises on a hill in an excellent strategic position from which to control the lower Lunigiana. Built for Castruccio Castracani, a lord of Lucca, in around 1322, it was altered in later centuries, including in 1493, when it was restored by the Florentines. The fortress is built on a triangular plan and has three cylindrical corner towers. Access is over a bridge, which straddles a deep moat.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

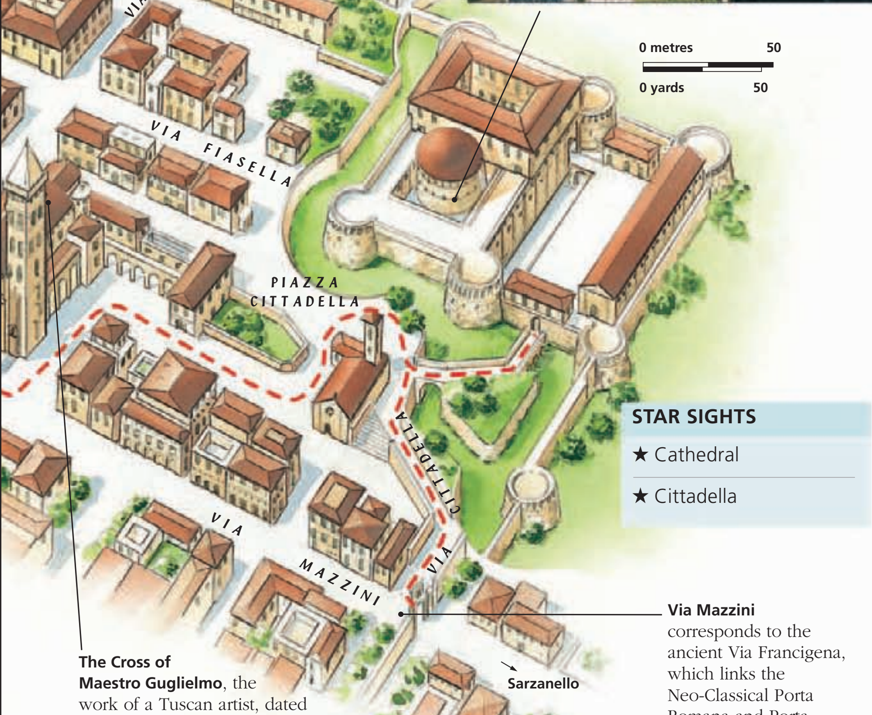
La Spezia. **Road Map** F4–5.
20,000. FS 🚌 ℹ *Piazza San Giorgio, 0187 620 419.*
"Soffitta in Strada", crafts and antiques market (first 3 weeks of Aug).
www.aptcinqueterre.sp.it

KEY

▬ ▬ ▬ Suggested route

★ Cittadella

This imposing fortress was built by Lorenzo the Magnificent, the powerful Medici ruler of Florence, from 1488–92. It is built on a rectangular plan with six round towers and a moat. The 16th-century walls were constructed by the Genoese.



STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Cathedral
- ★ Cittadella

Via Mazzini corresponds to the ancient Via Francigena, which links the Neo-Classical Porta Romana and Porta Parma.

The Cross of Maestro Guglielmo, the work of a Tuscan artist, dated 1138, can be seen in the Cathedral. A key work, it was a prototype for the crucifixes painted in Tuscany and Umbria in the following two centuries.

THE RIVIERA DI PONENTE

With the capital city of Genoa at one end and Ventimiglia, on the border with France, at the other, the Riviera di Ponente extends for around 150 km (93 miles). *There is spectacular scenery in the interior, and the coast is so green and lush that it is divided, fittingly, into the Riviera delle Palme (of palm trees) and the Riviera dei Fiori (of flowers).*

Any visitor to this area cannot fail to appreciate the mild climate of the coast, which has been exploited in the past for the cultivation of citrus fruits and is now used in the growing of cut flowers and house plants, adapting customs as well as the landscape in the creation of a new industry. Liguria is now one of the most important flower-growing areas in the world. It is no coincidence that San Remo, one of the main towns along this coast, is known as the "città dei fiori", or city of flowers. Olives are the other major crop, particularly around Imperia.

Like the Riviera di Levante, the Riviera di Ponente became a favourite holiday destination among the European aristocracy, particularly the British and the Russians, from the late 19th century. Hotels and Art Nouveau villas are still in evidence almost everywhere.

The western part of Liguria also has a rich history, evoked by numerous atmospheric towns and villages. You need head only a short distance inland to discover fascinating medieval towns which are in stark contrast to the touristy coastal towns. Traces of the Romans can also be found both on the coast and in the interior, such as the five Roman bridges in the Parco del Finalese (in whose limestone caves paleolithic utensils and burial tombs have been found), or the excavations of Albintimilium, ancient Ventimiglia.

In between excursions, as well as spending time on the beach or swimming in the sea, visitors can relax and breathe fresh clean air in one of the region's parks: such as the Parco Naturale del Monte Beigua, above Savona, with trees and plants of tremendous variety and numerous animal species.

Triora, in the hinterland behind Imperia, also known as the "village of witches"

◁ **Palm trees in the gardens of Villa Ormond in San Remo**

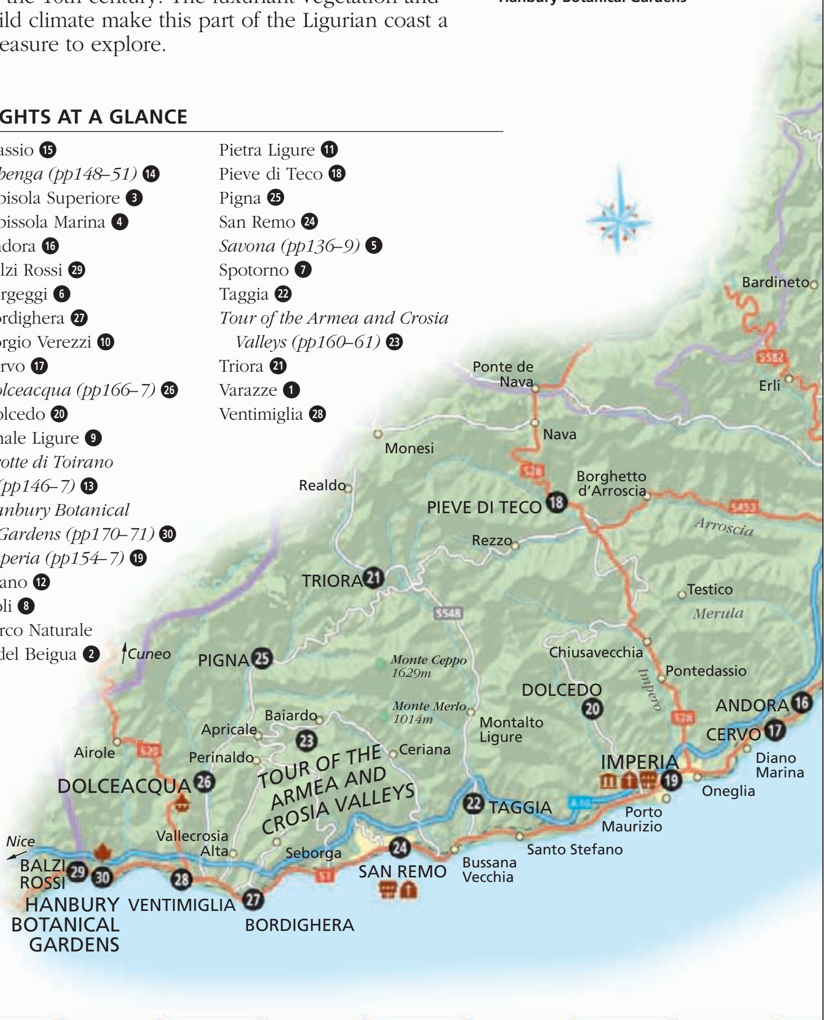
Exploring the Riviera di Ponente

The two provincial capitals on the Riviera di Ponente are Savona and Imperia. San Remo, with its grand Art Nouveau architecture, is the main holiday resort. New developments have spoilt the coast closest to Genoa, but there are many interesting places to visit elsewhere along the coast: these range from Noli, with its church of San Paragorio, one of the key monuments of Ligurian Romanesque, and Albenga, with its well-preserved historic centre and its Early Christian baptistry, to the splendid English gardens at Hanbury Botanical Gardens, close to the French border, and the nearby caves at Balzi Rossi, a fascinating prehistoric site. In the hinterland, the delightful medieval village of Dolceacqua is especially worth a visit, as is Triora, famous for a witch trial held here at the end of the 16th century. The luxuriant vegetation and mild climate make this part of the Ligurian coast a pleasure to explore.

Hanbury Botanical Gardens

SIGHTS AT A GLANCE

- Alassio ⑮
- *Albenga (pp148–51)* ⑭
- Albisola Superiore ③
- Albissola Marina ④
- Andora ⑯
- Balzi Rossi ㉙
- Bergeggi ⑥
- Bordighera ㉗
- Borgio Verezzi ⑩
- Cervo ⑰
- *Dolceacqua (pp166–7)* ㉖
- Dolcedo ⑳
- Finale Ligure ⑨
- *Grotte di Toirano (pp146–7)* ⑬
- *Hanbury Botanical Gardens (pp170–71)* ㉚
- *Imperia (pp154–7)* ⑲
- Loano ⑫
- Noli ⑧
- Parco Naturale del Beigua ②
- Pietra Ligure ⑪
- Pieve di Teco ⑱
- Pigna ㉕
- San Remo ㉔
- *Savona (pp136–9)* ⑤
- Spotorno ⑦
- Taggia ㉒
- *Tour of the Armea and Crosia Valleys (pp160–61)* ㉓
- Triora ㉑
- Varazze ①
- Ventimiglia ㉘

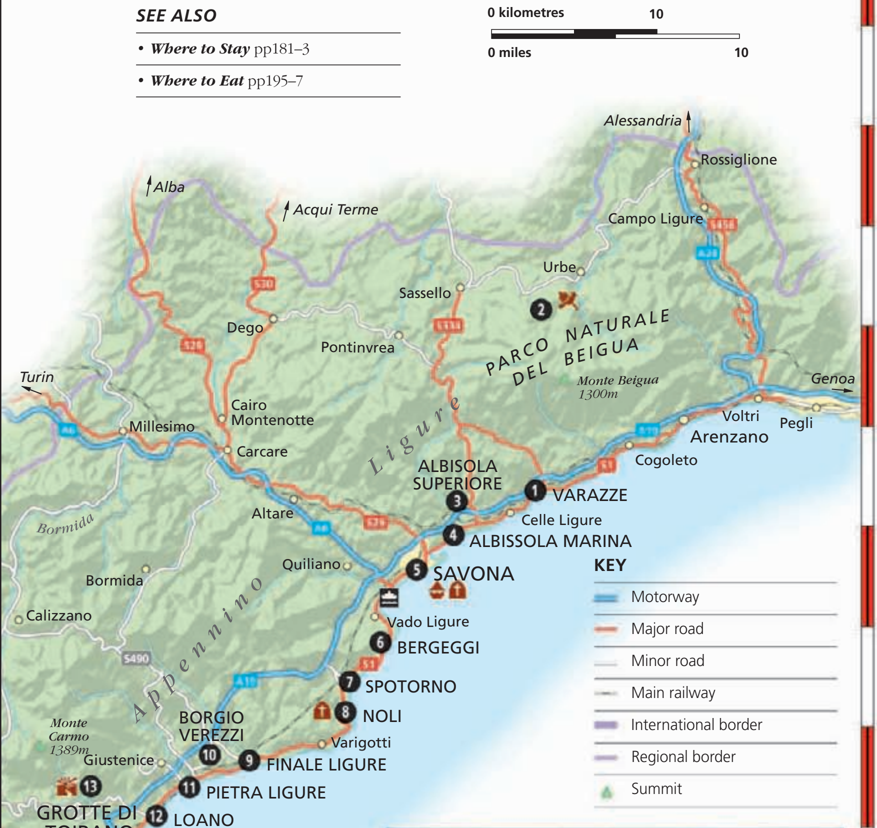


Bardineto
S582
Erli
Ponte de Nava
Nava
Monesi
S28
Borghetto d'Arroscia
Realdo
PIEVE DI TECO ⑱
S453
Arroscia
Rezzo
TRIORA ㉑
Testico
Merula
S548
Cuneo
PIGNA ㉕
Monte Ceppo 1629m
Chiusavecchia
Pontedassio
Impero
DOLCEDO ⑳
ANDORA ⑯
Monte Merlo 1014m
Baiardo
Apricale
㉓
Montalto Ligure
CERVO ⑰
Airole
S20
Perinaldo
Ceriana
IMPERIA ⑲
Diano Marina
TOUR OF THE ARMEA AND CROSIA VALLEYS
S28
DOLCEACQUA ㉖
Oneglia
A10
㉒ TAGGIA
Porto Maurizio
Nice
Vallecrosia Alta
Santo Stefano
Seborga
㉔
BALZI ROSSI ㉙ ㉚
㉘
S1
SAN REMO
Bussana Vecchia
HANBURY BOTANICAL GARDENS
VENTIMIGLIA ㉗
BORDIGHERA

For additional map symbols *see back flap*

SEE ALSO

- ***Where to Stay*** pp181–3
- ***Where to Eat*** pp195–7


0 kilometres 10
0 miles 10
Alessandria
Rossiglione
Alba
Acqui Terme
Campo Ligure
Urbe
Sassello
Dego
Pontinvrea
PARCO NATURALE DEL BEIGUA
Monte Beigua 1300m
Genoa
Turin
Cairo Montenotte
Millesimo
Voltri
Pegli
Arenzano
Carcare
Ligure
Cogoleto
ALBISOLA SUPERIORE
VARAZZE
Altare
Celle Ligure
Bormida
ALBISSOLA MARINA
Quiliano
SAVONA
Bormida
Calizzano
Vado Ligure
BERGEGGI
Appennino
SPOTORNO
NOLI
BORGIO VEREZZI
Monte Carmo 1389m
Varigotti
Giustenice
FINALE LIGURE
PIETRA LIGURE
GROTTE DI TOIRANO
LOANO
Borghetto Santo Spirito
Villanova d'Albenga
ALBENGA
ALASSIO
Laigueglia
KEY
Motorway
Major road
Minor road
Main railway
International border
Regional border
Summit

Fishing boats on the beach at Noli

GETTING AROUND

The main communication routes along the Riviera di Ponente are the A10, the motorway between Genoa and Ventimiglia, and the SS1, or Via Aurelia (once a Roman road), which runs parallel to the motorway at sea level, passing by all the main towns. The roads leading into the interior are narrow and twisting, although they do pass through very beautiful countryside. The A6, the motorway from Savona to Turin, gives access to Altare, Carcare and other towns located inland from the Riviera delle Palme. Regional, inter-regional and intercity trains connect Genoa and Ventimiglia (with up to 15 trains a day). It is also possible to get around using coaches, particularly if heading inland; the provincial coach companies operate a good network of services.

Varazze ❶

Savona. **Road Map** C3.
👥 *14,000.* FS 🚌
i *Corso Matteotti 56, 019 935 043.* 🎭 *Processione e Corteo Storico di Santa Caterina da Siena (30 Apr); Festa del Mare (early Aug).*
www.turismo.provincia.savona.it

At the eastern end of the Riviera di Ponente, Varazze is a major seaside resort, complete with a beach and palm-shaded promenade.

The town's name derives from the Roman name of *Varagine* ("trees"), though it was later known as *Ad Navalia* ("At the shipyards"). Both names were appropriate since much of the local wood was used for boat-building. The town was the birthplace of Jacopo da Varagine, a famous 13th-century friar and writer, and later a saint.

In the old centre, sights of interest include the church of **Sant'Ambrogio**, dating from 1535. Remaining from an earlier 14th-century construction is an imposing brick bell tower in the Lombard style, complete with a spire. The Neo-Renaissance façade, in Finale stone, was built in 1916. The courtyard is paved in beach pebbles, laid out in a pretty geometrical design. The façade of an earlier, Romanesque church dedicated to Sant'Ambrogio has been incorporated, curiously, into the **town walls**, an impressive work dating from the 12th century.

Built in 1419, but much modified since, the church of **San Domenico** is famous as the home of the silver urn containing the remains of Jacopo da Varagine. There is also a polyptych (16th century) depicting *Blessed Jacopo and other saints*, by Simone da Pavia, and a 12th-century fresco, probably of the Sienese school, with a *Madonna delle Grazie*. A cannon ball, fired from a French ship in 1746, is embedded in the church façade.

The Romanesque church of Sant'Ambrogio at Varazze

From San Domenico visitors can go on a lovely seafront walk along disused railway tracks; various paths en route cut inland up to Monte Beigua.

The seafront at Varazze

Environs

Celle Ligure, 3 km (2 miles) west of Varazze, is a small fishing village with twisting *carruggi* (narrow streets) and a wall of hills behind. The tradition of painting the houses bright colours began so that sailors could make them out while still at sea.

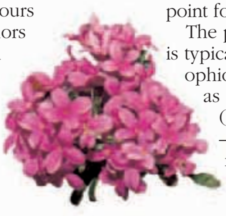
The **Deserto di Varazze**, 9 km (6 miles) inland from Celle Ligure, is another lovely spot. It is a simple 17th-century hermitage associated with the barefoot Carmelite friars, surrounded by a dense wood.

Parco Naturale del Beigua ❷

Genoa/Savona. **Road Map** C3.
FS 🚌 i **Ente Parco del Beigua** *Via G Marconi 165, Arenzano, 010 859 03 00.* **www**.parks.it

This densely forested park covers an area of 17,000 ha (42,000 acres) and runs from the border with Piemonte down to the coast, east of Varazze. It is the biggest of the region's three national parks and takes its name from Monte Beigua (1,300 m/4,265 ft), which is accessible by road. The grassy plain at the mountain summit provides a platform for wonderful views stretching for miles in all directions, and is a starting point for numerous walks.

The park's rocky heart is typically composed of ophiolites, also known as "green rocks" (mainly serpentine) – metamorphic rocks deriving from changes which occurred in the original igneous rock. Prehistoric axes found in this area are on display, along with other prehistoric utensils, at the Museo Civico Archeologico in Pegli, near Genoa *(see p82)*. Prehistoric as well as more recent graffiti have also been discovered in Monte Beigua.


Scented daphne, symbol of the Parco del Beigua

The flora and fauna in the park are extremely varied. In terms of the plant life, there are vast numbers of beeches, and the Alpine aster *(Aster alpinus)* is also common; drosera *(Drosera rotundifolia)*, an insect-eating carnivorous plant, can be found in the wetland area known as the Riserva del Laione. And there is the scented daphne *(Daphne cneorum)*, too, whose characteristic pink flowers have been chosen as the symbol of the park.

The wildlife is varied, too, and includes foxes, badgers, weasels, wild boar and roe deer. Two endemic species of amphibian – *Salamandrina terdigitata* and *Triturus vulgaris meridionalis* – have also been seen, here at their westernmost limit. From the southern slopes you can also see migratory birds in spring.

The park headquarters is in Sassello, a pretty town on the park's western fringes.

Albisola Superiore ③

Savona. **Road Map** C3. 👥 *12,000.*
FS 🚌 ℹ *IAT Albissola Marina, Piazza Lam, Albissola Marina, 019 400 25 25.* **www**.turismo.provincia.savona.it

Known to the Romans as Alba Docilia, Albisola consists, in fact, of two parts: Albissola Marina, on the coast, and Albisola Superiore, a short way inland. The different spelling of Albisola perhaps indicates the towns' wish to reinforce their separation, but since the 15th century they have both enjoyed fame for their ceramics, made from the local clay and typically decorated in blue and white.

Ceramic plate from Albisola

The remains of an Imperial-era Roman villa at Albisola Superiore

Albisola's ancient heritage can be seen in traces of a vast Roman **villa**, occupied from the 1st to 5th centuries AD. The parish church of **San Nicolò** was reconstructed in 1600 in the shadow of the castle, now in ruins. The Baroque wooden statues inside were carved by Maragliano and Schiaffino. A 17th-century oratory stands alongside. Within a large park, adorned with fountains and statuary, stands **Villa Gavotti**, built in 1739–53 for the last doge of Genoa, Francesco Maria Della Rovere, replacing a 15th-century building. The sumptuous interior contains stuccoes by the Lombard school and local ceramics. The villa is home to the **Museo della Ceramica Manlio Trucco**, which is devoted to ceramics from the 16th century onwards. Displays include work by artists from Albisola and elsewhere in Liguria, as well as tools of the trade.

🏛 Museo della Ceramica Manlio Trucco
Corso Ferrari 193. ***Tel*** *019 48 22 95.*
○ *8:30am–12:30pm Wed–Fri, 8:30am–12:30pm, 5:30–7:30pm Sat.*

The 18th-century Villa Faraggiana at Albissola Marina

Albissola Marina ④

Savona. **Road Map** C3. 👥 *5,600.*
FS 🚌 ℹ *IAT Albissola Marina, Piazza Lam, 019 400 25 25.*
🎭 *Mostre Nazionali di Ceramica d'Arte (biennial, next in Jun 2006).*
www.turismo.provincia.savona.it

Separated from Albisola Superiore since 1615, this coastal town is also known as Borgo Basso (or "lower town"). Like its neighbour, Albissola Marina has prospered historically thanks to its ceramics industry, but it is also now a well-known seaside resort.

Of interest in the old town is the **Forte di Sant'Antonio**, known as the Castello, built in 1563 against a Saracen invasion, and **Piazza della Concordia**, attractively paved with concentric circles of black and white pebbles, in front of the parish church.

The unmissable sight is the handsome 18th-century **Villa Faraggiana** (named after its last owner, who gave it to the town in 1961), formerly Palazzo Durazzo. The lavishly furnished interior includes some lovely local majolica tiles, while the delightful gardens feature grottoes and statuary, including nymphs and sculptures of the god Bacchus and goddess Diana.

On **Lungomare degli Artisti**, the mosaic paving dating from 1963 was created with works by contemporary painters and sculptors, among them the artists Lucio Fontana and Aligi Sassu.

🏛 Villa Faraggiana
Via Salomoni 117–119. ***Tel*** *019 480 622.* ○ *Apr–Sep: 3–7pm daily.* ● *occasional Sat & Sun for private functions.* ♿ **www**.villafaraggiana.it

Savona ⑤

Majolica jar, Pinacoteca

One's first impression of Savona tends to be of a sprawling and industrial port. Yet this thriving, untouristy city has a lovely historic centre. Savona (the name derives from the Ligurian tribe of the Sabates) is the largest town on the Riviera di Ponente, and a provincial capital. Its history has always been linked with that of Genoa: the rivalry between the two has existed since ancient times, when, during Hannibal's Punic wars, Savona sided with Carthage, and Genoa with Rome. The port (destroyed by the Genoese in 1528) was rebuilt only in the 1800s. It was heavily bombed in World War II. There is lots to see here. The Fortezza del Priamàr, a symbol of the city, is now a vast museum complex; you can stroll around the medieval centre and port; or explore the arcades and the Art Nouveau palazzi in Via Paleocapa, jewels of 19th-century architecture.

The imposing bulk of the Fortezza del Priamàr

🏛 Il Priamàr

Corso Mazzini (access from Ponte di San Giorgio). ***Tel*** *019 8310 325.* ○ *summer: 9am–midnight; winter: 9am–6:30pm daily.* **Pinacoteca Civica** Palazzo Gavotti, Piazza Chabrol. ***Tel*** *019 811 520.* ○ *8:30am–1:30pm Mon, 8:30am–1pm Wed & Fri, 2–7pm Tue & Thu, 8:30am–1pm, 8:30–11:30pm Sat (winter: 3:30–6pm), 10am–1:30pm Sun.* 🖐 ♿ **Civico Museo Storico-Archeologico** ***Tel*** *019 822 708.* ○ *Sep–Jun: 10am–12:30pm, 3–5pm Wed–Fri, 10:30am–3pm Sat–Mon; Jun–Sep: 10:30am–3pm daily.*

The Roman writer Livy records the building of an early fortress here. Today's fort was erected on the site of the first Savona settlement (destroyed by the Romans following the war against Hannibal) in the 16th century, in a bid by Genoa to establish its hold over the port. It wasn't completed until 1680. During the 19th century, the Priamàr (derived from *pietra sul mare*, or "stone above the sea") was used as a prison: Giuseppe Mazzini, a key figure in the Risorgimento, was imprisoned here in 1830–31. Now restored, the Priamàr houses two of Liguria's most important museums, but it is also well worth a visit as a work of military architecture.

The entrance is across the San Giorgio bridge. To the left is the keep, from which visitors can reach, via ramps and embankments, the Bastione dell'Angelo, the Bastione di San Carlo and the so-called Cavallo Superiore, from which there are stunning views over the city.

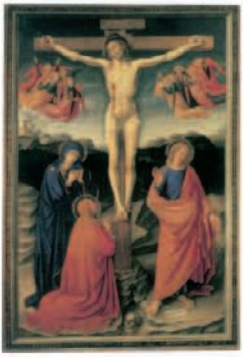
Palazzo Gavotti (also known as Palazzo della Loggia), between the Angelo and San Carlo bastions, was built in the middle of the 16th century on medieval foundations, and modified in the 19th century. The building houses two interesting museums. The most important one is the **Pinacoteca Civica**; spread over 22 rooms on the second and third floors, it is dedicated to works by Ligurian artists from the Middle Ages to the 20th century. Highlights on the third floor include *Crucifixions* by Donato de' Bardi and Giovanni Mazone, who were active in the 14th and 15th centuries. There is also a lovely polyptych (a part of which is in the Paris Louvre) by Mazone entitled *Christ on the Cross between the Marys and St John the Baptist* (1460s).

Many other painters from the 17th and 18th centuries, who were working in both Genoa and Savona, are represented, including Fiasella, Robatto, Guidobono, Brusco, Agostino and Bozzano. Among the contemporary art on display, Eso Peluzzi's works from the 1920s stand out.

The third floor also houses a collection of ceramics ranging from the 12th to the 20th centuries. Among the items on display are a particularly fine majolica jar decorated with historical scenes, ornamental vases and a 172-piece collection of apothecary jars created for a hospital that used to be located on this very site around the 16th century.

The second floor is taken up by the art collection of the late Italian president Sandro Pertini. It includes around 90 works by modern artists, such as Arnaldo and Giò Pomodoro, De Chirico, Guttuso, Manzù, Morandi, Sassu and Sironi. Some of the works, including those of Henry Moore and Joan Miró, bear a dedication.

Palazzo Pavoni on Via Paleocapa



***Crucifixion* by Donato de' Bardi, an early painting on canvas**

Also on the third floor are the four rooms of the Foundation Museum of Contemporary Art Milena Milani, with works by the likes of Magritte, Mirò, Picasso and Man Ray.

On the first floor of the palazzo is the **Civico Museo Storico-Archeologico**. The focus of the exhibits here is the original Savonese settlement, with finds gathered mostly from other (Roman or pre-Roman) collections, as well as items discovered in the city environs. Ceramics, amphorae and funerary objects from the Bronze and Iron ages are on display, along with medieval weaving tools, ornamental objects and eating and drinking vessels. Well worth seeking out are the superb Arab- and Byzantine-influenced ceramics and the multicoloured and Savona majolica (typically coloured blue and white). There are also cooking pots and metal, bone and glass objects from local excavations, as well as a 5–6th-century burial ground.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Road Map C4. 👥 *69,000.* FS 🚌 ℹ *Corso Italia, 157r, 019 840 23 21.* 🎪 *Good Friday procession, Pasqua Musicale Savonese; Concorso Nazionale della Ceramica d'Arte (biennial ceramics fair shared with Albissola Marina; next in 2012); Confuoco (Sun before Christmas).* **www**.turismo.provincia.savona.it

🏛 Torre del Brandale

Piazza del Brandale.

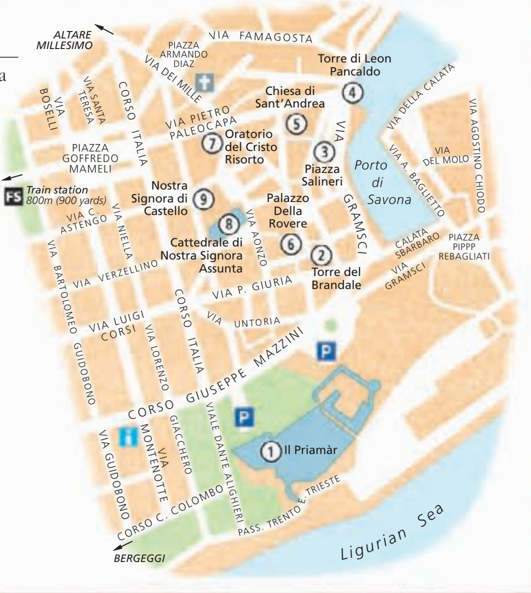
The old port is one of the most attractive parts of the city, not so much for the mass of boats that moor here but for the backdrop of medieval towers.

Dating from the 12th century, the Torre del Brandadlei is one of the most interesting of Savona's old towers. It owes its name to the flagstaff on top, commonly known as the "brandale". Inside, traces of frescoes from the same era can be seen, while on the façade there is a ceramic relief, entitled *Apparition*: first carved in 1513, what you see today dates from the 1960s. The tower's great bell is known to the Savonesi as "*a campanassa*" – a name used by a local history association which has its headquarters in the adjacent Palazzo degli Anziani, formerly the seat of the podestà. Built in the 14th century, its façade dates from the 1600s.

The Torre del Brandale

SAVONA TOWN CENTRE

Cattedrale di Nostra Signora Assunta ⑧
Chiesa di Sant'Andrea ⑤
Il Priamàr ①
Nostra Signora di Castello ⑨
Oratorio del Cristo Risorto ⑦
Palazzo Della Rovere ⑥
Piazza Salineri ③
Torre del Brandale ②
Torre di Leon Pancaldo ④


ALTARE MILLESIMO
VIA FAMAGOSTA
PIAZZA ARMANDO DIAZ
VIA DEI MILLE
Torre di Leon Pancaldo ④
Chiesa di Sant'Andrea ⑤
VIA DELLA CALATA
VIA AGOSTINO CHIODO
VIA BOSELLI
VIA SANTA TERESA
CORSO ITALIA
VIA PIETRO PALEOCAPA
⑦ Oratorio del Cristo Risorto
③ Piazza Salineri
VIA GRAMSCI
Porto di Savona
VIA A. BAGLIETTO
VIA DEL MOLO
PIAZZA GOFFREDO MAMELI
FS Train station 800m (900 yards)
Nostra Signora di Castello ⑨
Palazzo Della Rovere ⑥
VIA C. ASTENGO
VIA NIELLA
⑧ Cattedrale di Nostra Signora Assunta
VIA AONZO
② Torre del Brandale
CALATA SBARBARO
PIAZZA PIPPP REBAGLIATI
VIA GRAMSCI
VIA BARTOLOMEO GUIDOBONO
VIA VERZELLINO
VIA P. GIURIA
VIA UNTORIA
VIA LUIGI CORSI
VIA LORENZO
CORSO ITALIA
CORSO GIUSEPPE MAZZINI
P
P
VIA GUIDOBONO
VIA MONTENOTTE
GIACCHERO
VIALE DANTE ALIGHIERI
① Il Priamàr
CORSO C. COLOMBO
PASS. TRENTO E. TRIESTE
BERGEGGI
Ligurian Sea

0 metres **300**

0 yards **300**

Key to Symbols *see back flap*

Piazza Salineri

The heart of mercantile trading in the Middle Ages, thanks to its position by the sea, this lovely square still has traces of its former splendour, especially in the streets opening on to it: Via Orefici and Via Quarda Superiore.

Two interesting towers rise up above the piazza: the Ghibellina (dated 1200) and the tower of the Aliberti (1100). Nearby stands the dilapidated 16th-century Palazzo Martinengo, which bears a curious conundrum. Five proverbs have been muddled up to create a word game, and the onlooker is invited to reconstruct the sayings.

Torre di Leon Pancaldo

Piazza Leon Pancaldo.

This small tower at one end of the harbour (by the cruise ship terminal) is the last remnant of the 14th-century walls. It is dedicated to the Savona-born navigator who accompanied Magellan on his voyages to the Americas, and who died on the Rio della Plata in 1537.

The tower features an effigy of the *Madonna della Misericordia*, patron saint of the city, dated 1662. Beneath it is a verse by the local poet Gabriello Chiabrera, dedicated to the Madonna: “In mare irato/In subita procella/Invoco Te/Nostra benigna stella”, unusual because the words are the same in both Italian and Latin. In English it reads:“In this raging sea, this sudden storm, I beseech thee, oh guiding star.”

The Torre di Leon Pancaldo, known as the “Torretta”

Fishing boats in the harbour, with the Torre del Brandale behind

Chiesa di Sant’Andrea

Via Paleocapa. ***Tel*** *019 851 952.*
○ *8:30am–noon daily.*

The lovely arcaded Via Paleocapa, Savona’s main shopping street, runs inland from the Torre di Leon Pancaldo. Notice the lovely Palazzo dei Pavoni at no. 3, designed by Alessandro Martinengo.

A short distance along the street, a broad flight of steps leads up to the church of Sant’Andrea. This was built at the beginning of the 18th century as the Jesuit church of Sant’Ignazio, on the site of a medieval church. It has an elegant façade, while inside there is an *Immaculate Conception* (1749) by Ratti and a *Madonna (1500s)* by Defendente Ferrari. In the sacristy is an icon of *St Nicholas* from Constantinople, and a *Madonna della Misericordia (1800s)*, sculpted by Antonio Brilla.

Oratorio del Cristo Risorto

Via Paleocapa. ***Tel*** *019 838 63 06.*
○ *4–7pm Mon–Sat; 8:30am–noon Sun.*

Further along Via Paleocapa, this oratory was reconstructed in the early 17th century as part of an existing convent of Augustinian nuns, the Santissima Annunziata. The façade is typical of many Baroque buildings in the region, which have richly painted architectural decoration instead of more sculptural motifs.

The interior, where chapels face onto a single room with a barrel vault, is charming. Liberally adorning the place are 18th-century trompe l’oeil frescoes and stuccoes, which create a wonderfully illusionistic background.

Traditionally, the high altar is attributed to Francesco Parodi, but he may have been responsible only for the design; in the presbytery, the powerful statue of *Christ Arisen* (Cristo Risorto), to whom the oratory is dedicated, is by an unknown artist. The organ dates from 1757, and there are also some fine 15th-century carved choir stalls.

Maragliano’s *Annunciation* (1722), the *Addolorata* (1795) by Filippo Martinengo and the *Deposition* (1866) by Antonio Brilla are three processional floats for which the oratory is famous. (Many churches in Savona have floats featuring scenes from the Passion which go onto the streets on Good Friday.)

Palazzo Della Rovere

Via Pia 28.

The ancient Via Pia, which begins near the oratory, is one of the most charming streets in the old city. Hemmed in and full of shops of every description, its medieval layout has lost none of its original fascination.

At the far end of Via Pia, at no. 28, is Palazzo Della Rovere, now the police headquarters. This fine palace, begun in 1495, was designed by Giuliano da Sangallo (one of the architects of St Peter's in Rome) for Cardinal Giuliano Della Rovere, later Pope Julius II. It became the property of the Spinola family and then, in 1673, was acquired by the Order of the Poor Clares. The nuns covered up the magnificent interior decoration with plaster and renamed it Palazzo Santa Chiara. (At one stage it was the Napoleonic prefecture.)

Statue of the *Assumption* on the cathedral

With its façade divided into three storeys with pilasters, its two-tone marble cladding, and its vast courtyard, this palazzo is a clear example of Tuscan architecture, a rarity in the region. Only a very few of the splendid original frescoes are now visible inside.

Cattedrale di Nostra Signora Assunta

Piazza del Duomo.

Museo del Tesoro della Cattedrale ***Tel*** *019 813 003.*

○ *10am–noon, 4–5:30pm Sat.*

This church was built in the late 16th century to replace the old cathedral of Santa Maria del Castello, which had been demolished (along with other buildings) to make space for the Priamàr fortress. Many of the contents of the old building were transferred to the new, including the splendid baptismal font, made from a beautifully carved Byzantine capital, and a late 15th-century marble *Crucifixion;* both are found in the central nave, behind the façade.

The imposing marble façade dates from the late 19th century and features, above the central door, an *Assumption* by the Carrara artist, Cibei (1706–84). Inside, the three aisles are divided by imposing columns and flanked by chapels. The frescoes in the central nave, like those of the presbytery and the transept, were produced between 1847 and 1951; the walls and the cupola (dated 1840) were decorated between 1891 and 1893.

In the presbytery is a masterpiece by Albertino Piazza, *Enthroned Madonna with Child and saints Peter and Paul*, and *Presentation of Mary at the Temple*, a marble relief dating from the 16th century. Also in the presbytery stand the splendid wooden choir stalls, dated 1515. Commissioned and financed by the Republic of Savona and Cardinal Giuliano Della Rovere for the first cathedral, they were removed from their original setting and then remodelled for the new semicircular apse.

In one of the chapels in the left-hand aisle is a notable fresco of the *Madonna della Colonna (early 15th century)*, originally on a column in the Franciscan monastery on whose site the current cathedral was constructed. Also of note is the pulpit of the Evangelists (1522).

To the left of the presbytery there is access to the **Museo del Tesoro della Cattedrale**, a treasury museum with works from different sources. The core of the collection dates from the first half of the 14th century. Other works include a polyptych, *Assumption and Saints*, by Ludovico Brea (1495), a *Madonna and saints* by Tuccio d'Andria (1487), and an *Adoration of the Magi* (early 16th century) by the Master of Hoogstraeten.

In the cloister alongside the church are 21 marble statues of saints. At the far end is Savona's own **Cappella Sistina**, built in 1481 for another Della Rovere pope, Sixtus IV (for whom the Sistine Chapel in the Vatican was built), as a resting place for his parents. The interior of the chapel was transformed in the 18th century, when rococo decoration in the form of multicoloured stucco was introduced. The marble tomb of Sixtus IV's parents (1483) is on the left-hand side.

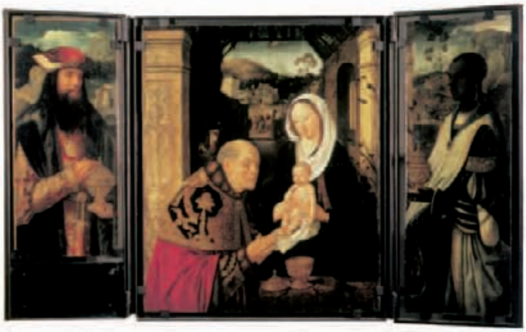
Nostra Signora di Castello

Corso Italia. ***Tel*** *019 804 892.*

○ *Sun am, for Mass.*

This small oratory is almost hidden from view on Corso Italia, a long street of elegant shops which, along with Via Paleocapa, was the most important road built during the expansion of Savona in the 19th century. It houses one of the finest paintings in the city – a late 15th-century polyptych of the *Madonna and Saints*, by the Lombard artist Vincenzo Foppa, completed by Ludovico Brea (one of Liguria's most active painters at that time).

The oratory also contains what is claimed to be the world's tallest processional float, a *Deposition* built by Filippo Martinengo in 1795.


Adoration of the Magi **by the Master of Hoogstraeten, Museo del Tesoro**

The Ponte della Gaietta at Millesimo

Environs

Heading inland from Savona the first place of interest, about 14 km (9 miles) from the coast, is **Altare** in the Apennines. This town has been famous for the production of glass since at least the 11th century (before Murano glass from Venice came onto the scene.) The **Museo del Vetro e dell'Arte Vetraria** houses both antique and modern examples, as well as objects from the local school of engraved glass, and documents and books related to the subject, some as much as 800 years old. The displays include some splendid vases in blue crystal decorated in pure gold.

Also in the town is the church of the Annunziata (late 15th century), with a bell tower belonging to an earlier Roman building, and the late 17th-century Baroque church of Sant'Eugenio, whose façade is flanked by two bell towers. On the nearby hill of Cadibona is the Forte Napoleonico della Bocchetta, built in the late 18th century.

Nine km (6 miles) beyond Altare, on the left bank of the River Bormida di Spigno, lies **Cairo Montenotte**, important historically because Austro-Piemontese troops were defeated here by Napoleon Bonaparte in 1796.

Within the town, a large tower, called the Torrione, and the ogival Porta Soprana are all that remain of the original circle of 14th-century walls. On the hill overlooking the village are the ruins of an old castle, also dating from the 14th century and belonging originally to the Del Carretto family, local lords during the Middle Ages. The parish church of San Lorenzo, with a tall bell tower, dates from 1630–40, though it was modified later. Local gastronomic specialities are fruit-flavoured amaretti and black truffles, best tasted with a glass of the local Dolcetto wine.

Millesimo, 27 km (17 miles) from Savona, is a charming hill town and the main centre in the upper Valle Bormida. It retains well-preserved traces of the late Middle Ages. The ruined castle (1206), on the edge of the town, dominates from on high, and once belonged to the Del Carretto family; the castle, like the town, later passed to the Spanish, and eventually ended up in the hands of the House of Savoy.

The central **Piazza Italia**, much of it arcaded, is very pretty; the so-called **Torre**, now the town hall, dates from around 1300 and was a Del Carretto residence.

The most striking monument in the town is the **Ponte della Gaietta**, whose simple design, complete with watch tower, dates from the 12th to 13th centuries.

🏛 **Museo del Vetro e dell'Arte Vetraria**

Villa Rosa, Piazza Consolato 4, Altare. ○ *4–7pm Tue–Fri & Sun, 3–7pm Sat.*

www.museodelvetro.org

Coat of arms on the Porta Soprana, Cairo Montenotte

Bergeggi ⑥

Savona. **Road Map** C4.

👥 *1,200.* **FS** 🚌 ℹ *Pro Loco, Via Aurelia 1, 019 859 777 (seasonal).*

www.turismo.provincia.savona.it

This small but busy coastal resort lies in a lovely spot on the slopes of Monte Sant'Elena. Records of a settlement on this site date back to Roman times. Its strategic position and its defences enabled the town to fend off Saracen raids in the 10th and 11th centuries. In 1385, Bergeggi became the seat of a colony of deportees set up by the Republic of Genoa, which governed the town at that time.

The town is distinctive for its houses with roof terraces overlooking the sea, and famous for its Claudio restaurant, which serves some of the best (and dearest) seafood on the entire Riviera.

Traces of the Middle Ages can be seen in two look-out towers, the **Torri di Avvistamento**, at the top of the town; the parish church of **San Martino** dates from the early 18th century.

The ruins of two ancient churches, a monastery and a tower can be seen on the nearby island of **Bergeggi**, an important religious centre in the Middle Ages. Now uninhabited, and also a nature reserve, the island is covered in thick vegetation. The entrance to a cave, 37 m

Bergeggi rooftops, with Bergeggi island in the background

The arching beach overlooked by the resort of Spotorno

(121 ft) long and 17 m (23 ft) wide, is visible at sea level. There are boats to Bergeggi from Savona and Finale Ligure in high season.

Spotorno ⑦

Savona. **Road Map** C4.
👥 *4,300.* FS 🚌 ℹ *Piazza Matteotti 6, 019 741 50 08.*
🎪 *Festival del Vento (end Mar–early Apr); Rassegna Nazionale di Musica Etnica (Jul & Aug).*
www.comune.spotorno.it

Despite the growth of tourism in this part of the region, which has transformed Spotorno into a large resort, the historic nucleus of this town has not lost the appearance of a Ligurian fishing village, with buildings scattered along the waterfront. There is also a good beach that is popular with locals and tourists.

Once the possession of the bishops of Savona, and later of the Del Carretto family, Spotorno was destroyed by neighbouring Noli in 1227.

At the centre of the old town, focused around Via Mazzini and Via Garibaldi, rises the 17th-century parish church of the **Assunta**. Inside, the chapels feature frescoes by artists such as Andrea and Gregorio De Ferrari, Domenico Piola and Giovanni Agostino Ratti.

There is more to see at the **Oratorio della Santissima Annunziata**, which contains works by the Genoese school (17th century) and a wooden sculpture by Maragliano (18th century), as well as curious maritime ex votos. Above the town are the ruins of the 14th-century **castello**.

Noli ⑧

Savona. **Road Map** C4.
👥 *2,900.* ℹ *Corso Italia 8, 019 749 90 03.* 🎪 *Regatta Storica dei Rioni (first or second Sun in Sep).*
www.inforiviera.it

This is one of the best preserved medieval towns in the entire region. Its good fortune began in 1097, when it assisted in the first Crusade, thereby setting itself up to become a maritime power. In the early 13th century Noli allied itself with Genoa, and fought at her side against Pisa and Venice.

In the old town, the narrow alleys with suspended arches between the houses are reminiscent of the Centro Storico in Genoa. Several of the once-numerous medieval towers survive. On Corso Italia, Noli's main street, look out for the 13th-century Torre Comunale and, next door, the **Palazzo Comunale** (15th century); the loggia that forms part of this palace recalls the arcades that once lined the Corso Italia.

The castle on Monte Ursino at Noli, with its tall central tower

The **Cattedrale di San Pietro** is medieval beneath its Baroque shell. Inside, the apse contains a *Madonna enthroned with Child, angels and saints*, a polyptych by the school of Ludovico Brea (late 1400s). Also of note is the altar, which incorporates a Roman sarcophagus.

The wooden cross in the church of San Paragorio

The key monument in Noli is, however, the church of **San Paragorio**, one of the finest examples of Romanesque in Liguria, originally built in the 11th century and beautifully restored in the late 19th. Blind arches and pilasters decorate the façade, adorned with exotic majolica. On the left are several Gothic tombs in Finale stone.

Inside, the church has three aisles with semicircular apses, also Romanesque. Highlights include a vast wooden cross (Romanesque), a 12th-century bishop's cathedra in wood, fragments of 14th-century frescoes, and a marble pulpit.

On the slopes of Monte Ursino rise the ruins of a 12th-century **castello**. Battlemented walls connect the castle to the town below.

The small island of Bergeggi, a tiny natural oasis a short distance from the coast ▷

Finale Ligure ⑨

Savona. **Road Map** C4. *13,000.*
FS 🚌 ℹ *Pro Loco, Via San Pietro 14, Finale Marina, 019 681 019.*
Festa dell'Assunta at Finalpia (15–20 Aug); historic re-enactment of the exploits of the Marchesi Del Carretto (Aug & Sep).
www.turismo,provincia.savona.it and **www**.comunefinaleligure.it

Finale Ligure consists of the three separate communities of Pia, Marina and Borgo, united in 1927 to form one of the main towns on the Riviera di Ponente. Finale Marina, the buzzing resort overlooking pebbly beaches, with a smattering of smart 16th–18th century palazzi, is the newest part, while nearby Finale Pia and Finalborgo, just inland and protected from the worst of the modern development along the coast, grew up in the Middle Ages.

Finale Pia, across the river Sciusa from Finale Marina, developed around the church of **Santa Maria di Pia**, which is the most important monument in the town and was first documented in 1170. The rococo-style façade dates from the 18th century, and the interior is also Baroque. The bell tower is medieval. The grandiose 16th-century Benedictine abbey next door contains some coloured terracottas by the Tuscan Della Robbia school (15th–16th centuries).

The bell tower of San Biagio

The most interesting of the three villages is Finalborgo, whose old centre remains almost intact within its 15th-century walls. Elegant houses and palazzi abound, many now housing shops, small cafés and restaurants. (Finalborgo is famous for its basil, so pasta with pesto is a speciality here and should not be missed.)

THE PARCO DEL FINALESE

Grotto in the Parco del Finalese

Limestone rock with reddish veining is found in abundance in the hinterland behind Finale, and forms an amphitheatre of cliffs that is the focus of the Parco del Finalese. Some 20 million years old, the cliffs are riddled with caves in which evidence of paleolithic life has been found. To reach the area, take the road to Manie, which runs inland from Finale Pia. Fans of freeclimbing will find the upland plain of Le Manie an absolute paradise. There are traces of Roman and even pre-Roman roads in this area. A Roman road, the Via Julia Augusta, ran through the tiny Val Ponci, just north of Manie, and you can still see the remains of five Roman bridges, some of which are in excellent condition.

The church of **San Biagio** dates largely from the 17th century, but retains its Gothic bell tower, the symbol of Finalborgo. Inside is a marble pulpit by Schiaffino, a fine example of Genoese Baroque.

The ex-convent of **Santa Caterina**, founded in 1359, is home to the **Civico Museo del Finale**, which exhibits archaeological finds from prehistoric times to the Middle Ages, including Roman-era objects.

One of the best examples of Ligurian Baroque is the basilica of **San Giovanni Battista** in Finale Marina. Its façade is flanked by two bell towers, and inside there is a wooden *Crucifixion* by Maragliano (18th century).

🏛 Civico Museo del Finale
Chiostri di Santa Caterina, Finalborgo.
***Tel** 019 690 020.* ○ *Jul & Aug: 10am–noon, 4–7pm Tue–Sun (to 10pm Wed & Fri); Sep–Jun: 9am–noon, 2:30–5pm Tue–Sun.* ♿

Environs

Varigotti, some 6 km (4 miles) up the coast towards Noli, is almost impossibly pretty, with its colourful houses and a truly gorgeous setting overlooking a broad sandy beach. The fishermen's houses, painted in all shades of ochre and pink, are of particular interest since they date from the 14th-century settlement founded by the Del Carretto, a local dynasty all-powerful in the Middle Ages.

On Capo di Varigotti, you can see the ruins of the Byzantine-Lombard fortifications (Varigotti was originally a Byzantine settlement, destroyed in the 7th century by the Lombards), as well as the remains of a castle built by the Del Carretto. North of the old town is the church of San Lorenzo Vecchio, of medieval origin. It stands in a dramatic position, facing a precipice jutting over the sea.

Typical fishermen's houses on the beach at Varigotti

Borgio Verezzi ⑩

Savona. **Road Map** C4.
👥 *2,200.* FS 🚌 i *Via Matteotti 158, 019 610 412 (seasonal).*
🎪 *open-air and classic theatre seasons (summer;*
www.festivalverezzi.it
www.comuneborgioverezzi.it

This town is formed by the two distinct centres of Borgio, on the coast, and Verezzi, on the slope above. The medieval heart of Borgio has remained virtually intact: old cobbled streets alternate with gardens and orchards, rising up to the 17th-century parish church of **San Pietro**. Near the cemetery is the pretty medieval church of **Santo Stefano**, with a bell tower of decorative brick.

Piazza Sant'Agostino in Borgio Verezzi

A winding scenic road leads up to Verezzi. Of the four groups of houses that make up the village, all on different levels, the best preserved is Piazza, which still displays some Saracen influence. At the centre stands the church of **Sant'Agostino** (1626). There is a view over the sea from one side of the pretty church square.

Environs

Inside the limestone caves of the nearby **Grotte di Valdemino** are stalactites so slim that they vibrate at the sound of a voice, as well as magical underground lakes. Fossils of saber-tooth tigers, cave bears and elephants have been discovered here.

Grotte di Valdemino
Via Battorezza. ***Tel*** *019 610 150.*
✋ *Jun–Sep: 9:30am, 10:30am, 11:30am, 3:20pm, 4:20pm, 5:20pm; Oct–May: 9:30am, 10:30am, 11:30am, 3pm, 4pm, 5pm.* ● *25 Dec, 1 Jan.* ♿ 📷 *with permission.*

Pietra Ligure ⑪

Savona. **Road Map** B4. 👥 *9,400.*
FS 🚌 i *Piazza Martin Liberté 31, 019 629 003.* 🎪 *Processione di San Nicolò (8 Jul); Confoëgu (24 Dec).* **www**.turismo.provincia.savona.it

The name of this delightful beach resort translates as "Ligurian stone" and derives from the rocky outcrop to the northeast of the old town, where a fortified site stood in the Byzantine era. The medieval town grew up around the base of the **castello**, a Genoese stronghold that underwent alterations in the 16th century and again in later centuries. The so-called **Borgo Vecchio** was planned on a regular layout with five streets running parallel to the coastline. As you stroll along these streets today, you notice how both medieval houses and 16–17th century palazzi rub shoulders, an unusual architectural combination that resulted from a programme of partial reconstruction in the 16th century.

The 10th-century **Oratorio dei Bianchi** stands in Piazza Vecchia (also known as Piazza del Mercato). In the bell tower is the "holy bronze" – according to local legend, the bell rang in 1525 to announce the end of the plague. In Piazza XX Settembre, not far from the sea, stands the 18th-century church of **San Nicolò di Bari**, its façade flanked by two bell towers.

Environs

Just inland, high up above Pietra Ligure, is the village of **Giustenice**, from where there are superb views over the coast. This former Del Carretto stronghold lost its castle in the 15th century.

Loano ⑫

Savona. **Road Map** B4.
👥 *11,000.* FS 🚌
i *Corso Europa 19, 019 676 007.*
🎪 *Carnevalöa, Liguria's largest carnival (in summer).*
www.turismo.provincia.savona.it and **www**.cai.loano.com *(for up-to-date information on walking in the Loano and Finalese areas).*

Ever since Roman times, Loano has been a desirable place to live. It has been the property of, among others, the bishops of Albenga, the Doria family and the Republic of Genoa. (It was also the site of Napoleon's first victory in Italy.) These days Loano is an extremely pleasant town with an extensive beach.

The most interesting building is the 16th-century **Palazzo Comunale**, built for the Doria family. Its austere appearance is softened by balconies and loggias, while a gallery links it to a watch tower (1602) that features a beautiful Roman mosaic pavement.

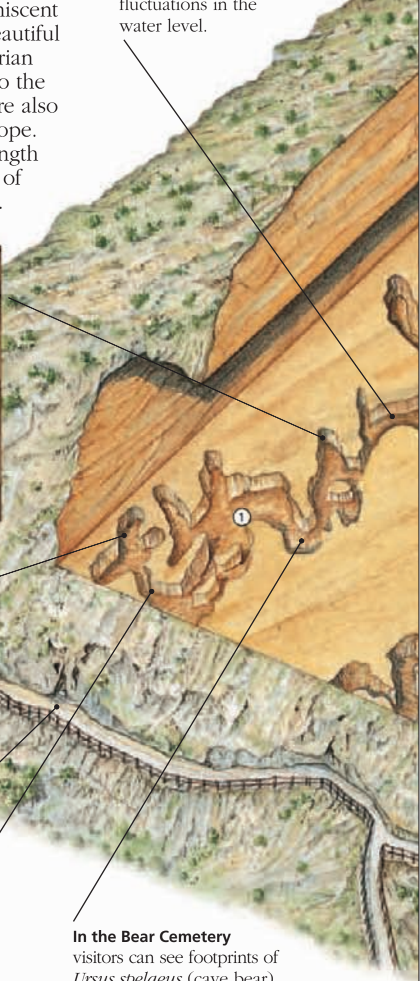
In 1603, the Doria family founded the **Convento di Monte Carmelo**, in a lovely spot in the hills above Loano. The complex includes a church full of Doria tombs and the Casotto, a favourite Doria residence.

The medieval castle dominating Pietra Ligure

Grotte di Toirano ⑬

Logo of the Grotte di Toirano

These caves, a real wonder of nature, are among the most beautiful in Italy. They are situated in the karst area of the Val Varatella, between Albenga and Pietra Ligure. Discovered by young researchers and speleologists from Toirano in 1950, these subterranean caves, full of broad caverns, stalactites and stalagmites of all sizes and rare crystal formations, are reminiscent of images of hell. Of prime importance is the beautiful Grotta della Bàsura ("Cave of the Witch" in Ligurian dialect), where traces of Paleolithic man and also the extinct cave bear have been found. The caves are also the habitat of the largest ocellated lizards in Europe. The site, which is about 1.3 km (0.8 miles) in length and can be toured in around 90 minutes, is one of the greatest attractions of the Riviera di Ponente.



The Antro di Cibele offers the extremely rare spectacle of rounded concretions, spherical even, which have been shaped by rhythmical but continuous fluctuations in the water level.

★ Sala dei Misteri
Traces of prehistoric man are still visible here. The balls of clay hurled at the cave walls were probably concerned with propitiatory rites or hunting ceremonies. The Sala dei Misteri is currently closed to the public.

Sala Morelli
The route within the Grotta della Bàsura starts in this room. A little further ahead is the Torre di Pisa (left)*, an impressive central stalagmite formed when water ceased to flow on the cave floor.*

Entrance

In the Bear Cemetery visitors can see footprints of *Ursus spelaeus* (cave bear).

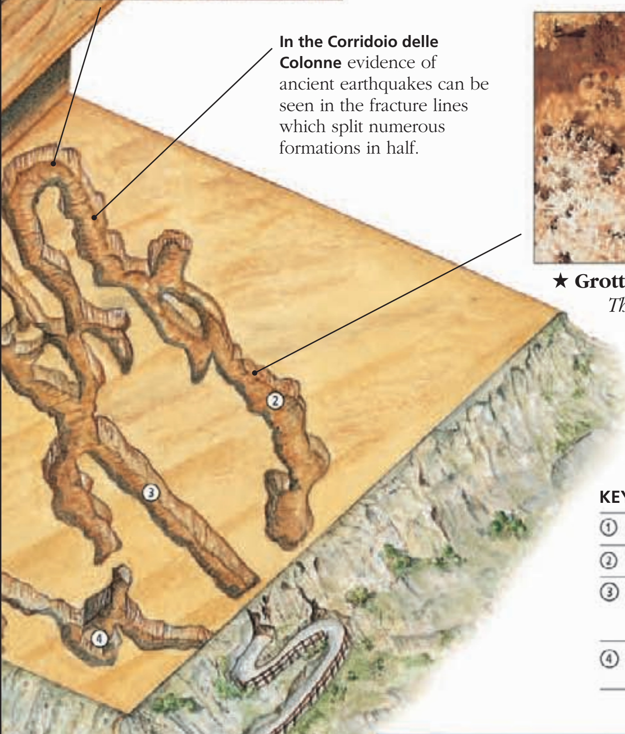
★ Salotto
Venturing further into the cave system, you reach the area known as the Salotto ("drawing room"). Here, stalactites, stalagmites and wall concretions create a truly fairytale environment, mirrored in the waters of an underground pool, with light playing off the surfaces.

Sala del Pantheon
This cavern contains a stalagmite which reaches the great height of 8m (26 ft) and which, in its vast scale and visual impact, evokes images of Dante's Inferno. *Aragonite flowers cover it like a light dusting of sugar on a biscuit.*

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Toirano (Savona). **Road Map** B4. 🚌 ℹ *Piazzale Grotte, Toirano. **Tel** 0182 980 62.* ○ **Caves and Museo Etnografico Toirano** *Oct–Jun: 9:30am–12:30pm, 2–5pm; Jul, Aug: 9:30am–12:30pm, 2–5:30pm. Night excursions: 9pm Thu (book ahead).* ✋ ✋ ☕ P **www**.toirano.it and **www**.toiranogrotte.it

In the Corridoio delle Colonne evidence of ancient earthquakes can be seen in the fracture lines which split numerous formations in half.



★ Grotta di Santa Lucia Inferiore
This cave shows no human or animal traces but contains beautiful and rare crystallized deposits, including these aragonite flowers.

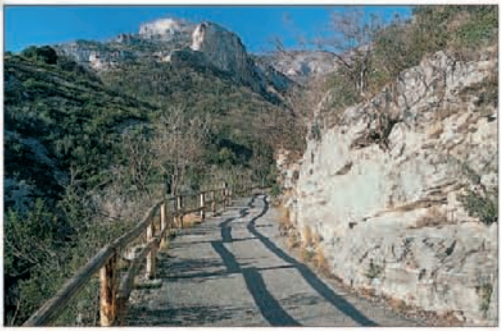
KEY

① Grotta della Bàsura

② Grotta di Santa Lucia Inferiore

③ Grotta di Santa Lucia Superiore (open only 13 Dec for patron saint's day)

④ Grotta del Colombo (closed to the public)



The Landscape
Toirano is in the high Val Varatella, characterized by steep-sided walls of karst rock. There are lovely views of the landscape from the road leading to the caves.

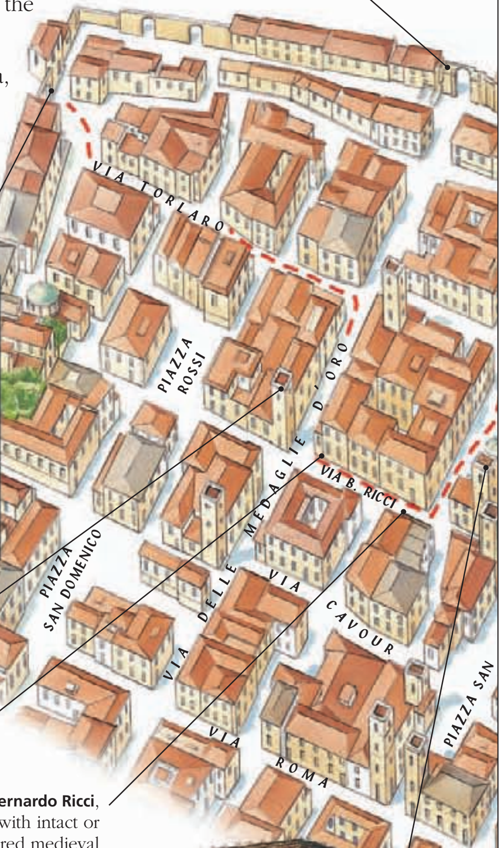
STAR FEATURES

- ★ Grotta di Santa Lucia Inferiore
- ★ Sala dei Misteri
- ★ Salotto

Street-by-Street: Albenga ⑭

In the province of Savona, Albenga is one of the Riviera di Ponente's most important cities. It owes its fame not only to its historic centre, one of the best-preserved in Liguria, but also to the mildness of its climate and the fertility of the surrounding plain, which has been under cultivation since the Roman era and produces a wide range of fruit and vegetables. The Roman town of *Albingaunum* was founded on the site of a port built by the Ingauni, a Ligurian tribe. For centuries, Albenga's prosperity depended on the River Centa, but its role as a major sea power declined after Genoa asserted itself, and following the silting-up of the port. A long avenue links the old city to the coast, now a short distance away.

Porta Molino is the largest of the gates in the city walls.



Porta Torlaro

A solid bastion called Il Torracco, once used as a prison, projects from the northwest corner of the city wall. Alongside is 17th-century Porta Torlaro.

Lengueglia Doria Tower and House lie at the end of Via Ricci. The tower dates from the 13th century, while the brickwork house was built in the 15th century.

Via Bernardo Ricci, lined with intact or restored medieval houses, is Albenga's most picturesque long street. In the Roman era it formed part of the main road or *decumanus maximus*, as did its continuation Via Enrico d'Aste.

Loggia dei Quattro Canti

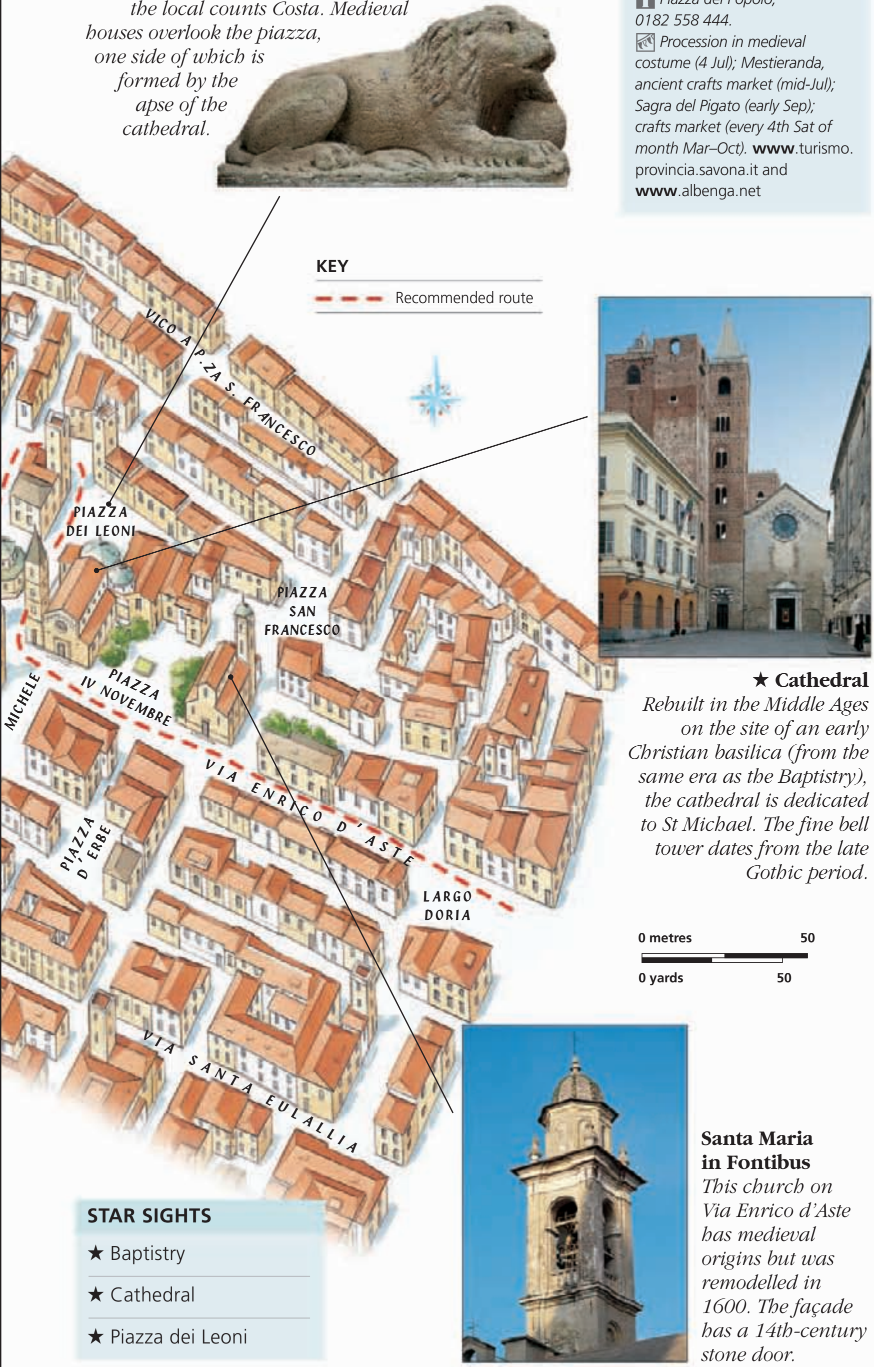
Set at the corner of Via Ricci and Via Medaglie d'Oro, this loggia features one rounded arch and one ogival arch and dates from the transitional period between the Romanesque and Gothic styles. In the Middle Ages, it served to increase visibility and ease the traffic flow at the crossroads.

★ Baptistry

This is the only example of late Roman architecture left intact in Albenga. Built by the general Costanzo in the early 5th century, the baptistry is the foremost Early Christian monument in Liguria.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Savona. **Road Map** B4.
👥 *23,000.* FS 🚌
ℹ *Piazza del Popolo, 0182 558 444.*
🎭 *Procession in medieval costume (4 Jul); Mestieranda, ancient crafts market (mid-Jul); Sagra del Pigato (early Sep); crafts market (every 4th Sat of month Mar–Oct).* **www**.turismo.provincia.savona.it and **www**.albenga.net



★ Piazza dei Leoni

This square, the most charming spot in the city, is named after three stone lions (leoni) which were brought here from Rome in 1608 by the local counts Costa. Medieval houses overlook the piazza, one side of which is formed by the apse of the cathedral.

KEY
Recommended route
VICO A P.ZA S. FRANCESCO
PIAZZA DEI LEONI
PIAZZA SAN FRANCESCO
MICHELE
PIAZZA IV NOVEMBRE
VIA ENRICO D'ASTE
PIAZZA D'ERBE
LARGO DORIA
VIA SANTA EULALLIA
0 metres 50
0 yards 50

★ Cathedral

Rebuilt in the Middle Ages on the site of an early Christian basilica (from the same era as the Baptistry), the cathedral is dedicated to St Michael. The fine bell tower dates from the late Gothic period.

Santa Maria in Fontibus

This church on Via Enrico d'Aste has medieval origins but was remodelled in 1600. The façade has a 14th-century stone door.

STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Baptistry
- ★ Cathedral
- ★ Piazza dei Leoni

Exploring Albenga

Detail of the Baptistry mosaics

In the old heart of Albenga, with its superb collection of medieval piazzas, palazzi and churches, the streets are set at intersecting right angles, reflecting the grid layout of the *castrum* (or military camp) of the early Roman town. With its plethora of red-brick tower-houses, some still standing proud, some now much reduced, and many now restored, the historic centre of Albenga is utterly delightful. This rare example of a medieval city built on Roman foundations is undoubtedly one of the top places to visit in the whole of Liguria and should not be missed. There are two excellent museums, the Museo Navale Romano and the Civico Museo Ingauno, but a stroll along Via Enrico d'Aste, Via Bernardo Ricci and Via Medaglie d'Oro is sufficient to appreciate the beauty of the place.

Roman amphorae at the Museo Navale in Palazzo Peloso Cepolla

Palazzo Peloso Cepolla

Piazza San Michele.

Museo Navale Romano

Tel *0182 512 15.* ○ *winter: 10am–12:30pm, 2:30–6pm Tue–Sun; summer 9.30am–12:30pm, 3:30–7:30pm Tue–Sun.* ♿ 🛍

Originally made up of several buildings – the medieval part of the palazzo came to light only recently – the Palazzo Peloso Cepolla was unified in a single late Renaissance building in the 17th century. The building is dominated by a Romanesque tower.

The palazzo is home to the **Museo Navale Romano**. Its most important finds include more than 1,000 amphorae, vases and other objects found on board the wreck of a Roman ship which sank off the coast of Albenga in the 1st century BC.

Pharmacy jars from the hospital of Albenga, dating from between 1500 and 1700, are made of the white and blue pottery typical of Savona and Albisola.

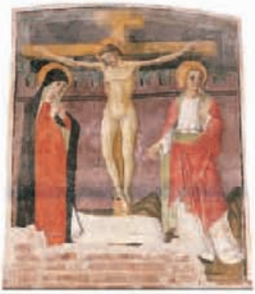
Cathedral of San Michele

Piazza San Michele.

○ *7:30am–8pm daily.*

Overlooking Albenga's lovely main square, the cathedral is the old seat of both civil and religious authority. It has been remodelled several times since its construction in the Middle Ages (on the site of an Early Christian church), but remnants of the Romanesque building survive: including blind arches in the lower part of the façade, and elements of the apse. The fine bell tower, rebuilt in the late 14th century, is Gothic, but its base of large stone blocks is Romanesque.

The interior was returned to its simple 13th-century form by restoration work carried out in the 1960s. Highlights inside include a fresco of the *Crucifixion with Saints* (1500), the 19th-century frescoes in the central nave, an enormous 19th-century organ, and the Carolingian crypt.


Medieval fresco in the loggia of Palazzo Vecchio del Comune

Palazzo Vecchio del Comune

Via Nino Lamboglia 1.

Civico Museo Ingauno

Tel *0182 512 15.* ○ *winter: 10am–12:30pm, 2:30–6pm Tue–Sun; summer: 9:30am–12:30pm, 3:30–7:30pm Tue–Sun.* ♿ 🛍

This building dates from the early 14th century and, with the contemporaneous Torre Comunale, forms a truly impressive medieval complex. The cathedral tower, the Torre Comunale and the tower of the Palazzo Vecchio itself are known as "Preghiera" (prayer), "Governo" (government) and "Giustizia" (justice) respectively.

The side of the palazzo facing Via Ricci has the great Loggia Comunale (1421), built of brick and with sturdy round pillars supporting the heavy arches. On the rear façade, facing the Baptistry, are decorative Ghibelline (swallowtail) battlements and a steep double staircase. At the top of the tower is a big bell known as the *campanone*, cast in 1303.

The Palazzo Vecchio del Comune houses the **Civico Museo Ingauno**, with finds from around Albenga, dating from the pre-Roman era to the Middle Ages. Objects include mosaics, tombstones, sculptures and Roman ceramics. Make sure you carry on right to the top floor, from where there is a lovely view of the city.

Decoration on the façade of the cathedral

Baptistry

Piazza San Michele. ○ *combined ticket with the Museo Ingauno.*

Albenga's most important monument is also the only remaining evidence of the Early Christian era in the whole of Liguria. It is thought to have been founded by Constantius, general to the emperor Honorius, in the 5th century. Restoration work in the 20th century returned the building to its original appearance.

Unusually, the Baptistry takes the form of an irregular decagon outside and a regular octagon inside. There is a niche in each of these eight sides, with columns of Corsican granite topped by Corinthian capitals supporting the arches above. The entrance to the Baptistry is through one of these niches, while others function as windows; two of the latter feature beautiful sandstone transennas. In another niche, part of its original blue and white mosaic decoration is still visible.

On the altar niche is a *Trinity and the apostles*, a 5–6th century mosaic in Byzantine style; in another is a Romanesque fresco of the *Baptism of Christ*. The Baptistry also contains some interesting medieval tombs with Lombard-style reliefs, and at the centre is an octagonal font for total immersion baptisms, with traces of 5th-century frescos.

The cupola dates from the 19th century: its predecessor, possibly the original, was dismantled prior to that, probably in error.

ISOLA GALLINARA

Riserva Naturale Regionale dell'Isola Gallinara ***Tel*** *0182 541 351 (comune di Albenga).* **www**.parks.it

This island lies just off the coast between Albenga and Alassio. Its name derives from the hundreds of wild hens *(galline)* that used to be resident here. It was also once inhabited by hermit monks: St Martin of Tours found refuge here in the 4th century and Benedictine monks later founded an abbey, which was destroyed in the late 15th century; its ruins are still visible. At the top of the island stands the Torre di Vedetta, a tower built by the Republic of Genoa in the 16th century. Isola Gallinara is now a nature reserve and cannot be visited. Boat trips (including for diving) leave from Alassio.

Palazzo Vescovile

Piazza San Michele.

Museo Diocesano d'Arte Sacra

Tel *0182 502 88.* ○ *10am–noon, 3–6pm Tue–Sun.* ♿

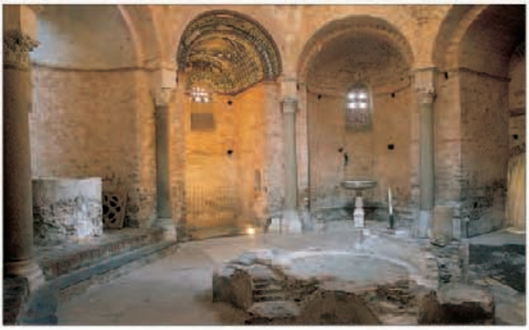
This palazzo, whose principal façade faces the Baptistry, is an assembly of medieval buildings, rebuilt in the 16th century. The oldest wing, to the far right, dates from around 1000, while a 12th-century tower rises from the left-hand corner. On Via Ricci, typically Genoese black and white striped decoration, dating from the 15th century, is still visible.

The Palazzo Vescovile is now home to the **Museo Diocesano d'Arte Sacra**, where visitors can admire precious church furnishings, illuminated manuscripts, Flemish tapestries, silverware and some fine works of art, including *Martyrdom of St Catherine* by Guido Reni, a *Last Supper* by Domenico Piola and an *Annunciation* by Domenico Fiasella, all painted in the 17th century.

Environs

A short distance south of Albenga, interesting archaeological ruins of the Roman town of *Albingaunum* can be seen, including an amphitheatre, aqueduct, various other buildings and a funerary monument known as "il Pilone"; there are also traces of Roman road, thought to have been part of the Via Julia Augusta *(see p144)*.

Around 10 km (6 miles) west of the city, **Villanova d'Albenga** (close to the international airport) is well worth a visit. This fortified settlement, laid out in the 13th century to provide extra protection for Albenga, has a polygonal layout and outer walls reinforced with square towers. The alleys through the town are full of atmosphere and the scent of the abundant flowers that the locals use to adorn their windows and doorways.



The interior of the Baptistry, with the remains of a font at its centre

MURETTO DI ALASSIO

The famous "Muretto" of Alassio, in front of Caffè Roma

Alassio ⑮

Savona. **Road Map** B4. 👥 *11,300.* **FS** 🚌 ℹ *Piazza della Libertà 5, 0182 647 027.* 🎪 *Election of "Miss Muretto" (late Aug); Premio Alassio Centolibri, a literature prize (summer).* **www**.comune.alassio.sv.it

A beach of beautifully fine sand, which extends for some 4 km (over 2 miles) and slopes almost imperceptibly down to the sea, makes Alassio the undisputed queen of the Riviera delle Palme. In the 19th century, it became a favourite holiday destination among the English, who came here and built splendid villas with gardens. Many of these, including some Art Nouveau gems, have since been turned into hotels.

Local legend has it that the town's name derives from Adelasia, daughter of Holy Roman Emperor Otto I of Saxony, who came here in the 10th century; (Alassio is still very popular with German visitors). Originally a fishing village, in the Middle Ages it became the property of Albenga and, later, of Genoa. The Roman road Via Aurelia still passes through it.

The typically Ligurian character of Alassio can be seen in the long *carruggio* (narrow street) that runs parallel with the sea, hemmed in by 16th–17th-century houses and modern shops: this is Via XX Settembre, known as the "Budello", and the heart of the town's commercial life. From here, narrow streets known locally as *esci* fan out, leading to the seafront.

At the corner of Via Dante and Via Cavour, **Caffè Roma** has been a popular meeting place since the 1930s. In the 1950s, the café's owner had the idea of making ceramic tiles out of the autographs of famous visitors to Caffè Roma, to hang on the wall of the garden opposite. The **Muretto** now bears the signatures of many famous personalities, including Ernest Hemingway, Jean Cocteau and Dario Fo.

Alassio's most signficant monument is the parish church of **Sant'Ambrogio**. Founded in the 1400s, it has a 19th-century façade, an early 16th-century bell tower and a Baroque interior.

Environs

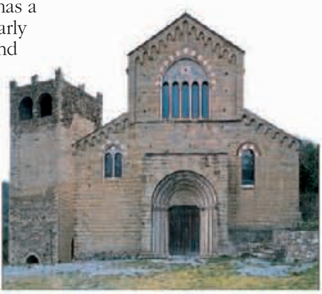
From Alassio, you can go on a lovely (but steep) panoramic walk along the route of an old Roman road, the start of an archaeological walk that runs all the way to Albenga. In 45 minutes you can reach Capo Santa Croce, where a small 13th-century church of the same name overlooks the sea.

At the southern end of the bay of Alassio lies **Laigueglia**, a civilized seaside resort with a well-preserved and picturesque old centre. Of Roman origin, it became an important centre for coral fishing in the 16th century.

The round tower in Laigueglia

A round tower, known as the **Torrione circolare** (1564), the only bastion remaining of three which once protected Laigueglia from pirates, is the oldest building in the village. The church of **San Matteo** has two bell towers with bright, majolica-covered cupolas, a delightful example of Ligurian Baroque.

On the ridge between Laigueglia and Andora is **Colla Micheri**, a hamlet whose houses were restored and made into a home by Thor Heyerdahl, the Norwegian navigator and ethnologist famous for his epic journey by raft from Peru to Polynesia in 1958; he died here in 2002.



Santi Giacomo e Filippo church, Andora

Andora ⑯

Savona. **Road Map** B4. 👥 *6,500.* **FS** 🚌 ℹ *Via Aurelia 122/a, Villa Laura, 0182 681 004.* 🎪 *Estate Musicale Andorese, festival of classical music in church of Santi Giacomo e Filippo (Jul & Aug).* **www**.comune.andora.sv.it

The last coastal town at the western end of the Riviera delle Palme, Andora groups together several communities, including Marina di Andora on the coast. Founded perhaps by the Phocaeans, from Asia Minor, several centuries BC, Andora later belonged to the Romans, who built a bridge over the River Merula. The ten-arched Ponte Romano visible today dates, in fact, from the Middle Ages. The old Roman road goes up to the ruins of **Andora Castello**, in a lovely spot at the top of the hill. Built by the Marchesi di Clavesana in around 1000, this fortified complex must have been impressive in its heyday. Through the castle gate is the lovely church of **Santi Giacomo e Filippo**, founded in around 1100 and once part of the castle's defences. Entirely built out of stone from nearby Capo Mele, the church façade is adorned with Gothic cornices and arches. Inside, there are great round columns and octagonal pilasters of bare stone.

Museo Etnografico, Cervo

Another church within the castle, San Nicolò, is of proto-Romanesque origins.

Cervo ⑰

Imperia. **Road Map** B5.
👥 *1,300.* FS 🚌 ℹ *IAT, Piazza Santa Caterina 2, 0183 408 197.*
🎪 *Festival Internazionale di Musica da Camera, chamber music festival (nine evenings Jul & Aug).*
www.rivieradeifiori.org *and*

This village, perched on a hill between Capo Cervo and the mouth of the River Cervo, signals the beginning of the province of Imperia. Once the property of the Del Carretto and then the Doria families, from the 14th century Cervo came under Genoese domination and followed that city's fortunes.

Nowadays, Cervo is an extremely pretty resort, with houses painted in white and pale shades of yellow overlooking a shingle beach. Dominating the village is a 12th-century **castello**, which belonged to the Marchesi di Clavesana and was a control point along the Via Aurelia in the Middle Ages. The site is now occupied by the **Museo Etnografico del Ponente Ligure**, which features reconstructions of life at sea and on land, together with original rooms from a local house.

Facing the sea is the attractive parish church of **San Giovanni Battista**, with its distinctive concave, stucco-embellished façade that features a stag (*cervo* in Italian). Begun in 1686, it is a fine example of Ligurian Baroque. The bell tower and the interior, which is decorated with frescoes and stuccoes, both date from the 18th century. The latter contains a *St John the Baptist*, a 17th-century work in multicoloured wood by Poggio, and an 18th-century *Crucifixion* attributed to Maragliano.

Also in the town there are several interesting 17th- and 18th-century palazzi. These include **Palazzo Morchio**, now the town hall, and **Palazzo Viale**, which has 18th-century porticoes.

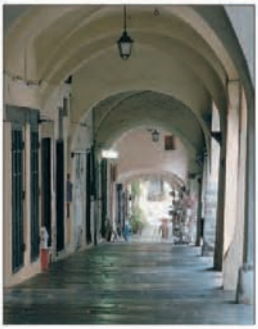
🏛 **Museo Etnografico del Ponente Ligure**
Piazza Santa Caterina 2. ***Tel*** *0183 408 197.* ○ *9am–12:30pm, 3–7pm daily (Jul & Aug: 4:30–10pm).*

Pieve di Teco ⑱

Imperia. **Road Map** B4.
👥 *1,450.* FS *Imperia Oneglia.*
🚌 ℹ *Piazza Brunengo 1, 0183 364 53.* 🎪 *Mercatino dell'Antiquariato e dell'Artigianato, antiques and craft market (last Sun of month).*

Heading inland, almost as far as the border with Piemonte, you reach the busy market town of Pieve di Teco. Founded in 1293, the town belonged, like many others in the area, to the Marchesi di Clavesana and subsequently (from the late 14th century) to Genoa. The town is known for its handmade walking boots, as well as its small but excellent antiques market held on the last Sunday of the month.

Two squares mark either end of the arcaded and typically medieval **Corso Ponzoni**, the heart of the town. On either side, craft workshops alternate with the palazzi of well-to-do families.


The porticoes on Corso Ponzoni

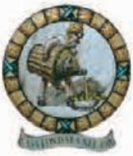
The oldest part of Pieve di Teco is focused around the 15th-century church of **Santa Maria della Ripa**. Also of interest is the late 18th-century collegiate church of **San Giovanni Battista**, which contains several important paintings, including a *St Francis de Pauul* attributed to Luca Cambiaso (16th century), and a *Last Supper* by Domenico Piola (17th century).

The 15th-century **Convento degli Agostiniani** has the largest cloister (which is also one of the prettiest) in the whole region.

Not far from the town, a lovely medieval hump-backed bridge straddles the River Arroscia.

The medieval bridge over the Arroscia, close to Pieve di Teco

Imperia ⑲ – Oneglia



Coat of arms of the Museo dell'Olivo, Imperia

One of four provincial capitals in Liguria, Imperia lies at the centre of the coastal strip known as the Riviera dei Fiori. It consists of the two centres of Oneglia and Porto Maurizio, united in 1923 by Mussolini. People like to say that he chose the name Imperia out of arrogance, but it derives from the River Impero, which divides the two centres. Historically rivals, the two cities seem to share as little as possible (there are two harbours, two railway stations, even two dialects). Imperia is fascinating because of its split personality.

The name Oneglia probably derives from a plantation of elms *(olmi)*, on which the town was originally built. Oneglia was recorded in documents as far back as 935, when it was destroyed by the Saracens. From the 11th century it was owned by the bishops of Albenga, but they sold it to the Doria family in 1298. (The great admiral, Andrea Doria, was born here in 1466.) The House of Savoy claimed ownership for a time, but Oneglia, along with Porto Maurizio, passed into the hands of the Genoese republic in 1746. The House of Savoy returned in 1814, and made Oneglia the provincial capital. In 1887, an earthquake caused severe damage to the town.

The Port

East of the mouth of the River Impero, the port of Oneglia (Porto di Levante) is dedicated largely to commercial trade, in particular the trade in olive oil (the town has a museum devoted to olive oil); there is also a vast pasta factory on the seafront. The port, whose appearance dates mainly from the Savoy period, is the centre of activity in Oneglia. In the summer (from mid-June to mid-September), look out for boats offering to take guests out to sea to watch whales and dolphins – a great experience.

Calata Giovan Battista Cuneo

This characteristic quay building faces the harbour, its traditional arcades perfectly designed to shelter fishmongers, trattorias and fishermen's houses. When the boats of Oneglia's fishing fleet return from their trips out on the open sea, an auction of fresh fish is held here, usually around the middle of the afternoon. The fish trade is vital to the local economy. The local bars and restaurants are always entertaining places to while away the time.

The multicoloured, arcaded houses of Calata Giovan Battista Cuneo

Collegiata di San Giovanni Battista

Piazza San Giovanni.
Tel *0183 292 671.* ○ *8am–noon, 3–7pm daily.*

This church stands in the piazza of the same name, right at the heart of Oneglia's shopping district. It was built from 1739–62 in late Baroque style, though the façade was finished only in 1838. The fresco decoration inside also dates from the 19th century.

Look out for the marble tabernacle (to the left of the presbytery), which dates from 1516 and is attributed to the Gagini school; various saints are represented here and, in the lunette, *Christ arising from the Tomb*. Also of interest are the wooden choir stalls; the lovely *Madonna del Rosario* (in the first chapel in the left-hand aisle), attributed to the school of the 18th-century sculptor Maragliano; and *St Clare drives out the Saracens* (1681), a moving work painted by Gregorio De Ferrari, a native of Porto Maurizio, though he spent much of his time in Genoa.

The *Madonna del Rosario*

Chiesa di San Biagio

Piazza Ulisse Calvi.
Tel *0183 292 747.*
○ *7–11:30am, 4–6pm daily.*

This church, dated 1740, has a sober façade and a Baroque bell tower. The spacious, light-filled interior is shaped, curiously, in an oval and ends in a choir.

The church contains various works of art, among them a *Gloria di San Biagio* (Glory of St Blaise) by Bocciardo, visible in the apse, and a wooden *Crucifixion* by the school of Maragliano on the right-hand altar.

Via Bonfante

From Piazza San Giovanni, the pedestrian street of Via San Giovanni leads north to Via Bonfante, Oneglia's main shopping street. This is a wonderful place for a stroll, and for soaking up the atmosphere of the town.

Piazza Dante, at the heart of Oneglia

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Road Map B5. 👥 *40,400.* FS 🚌 ℹ *Porto Maurizio, Viale Matteotti 37, 0183 660 140.* *Infiorata del Corpus Domini, Raduno Internazionale di Vele d'Epoca, a gathering of historic boats (Sep, even years only).* **www**.visitrivieradeifiore.it

Beneath Via Bonfante's 19th-century arcades visitors can find all manner of art galleries and shops (including several designer boutiques), as well as cafés that manage to tempt even the hardiest passers-by inside.

Piazza Dante

At the end of Via Bonfante is the central Piazza Dante. This is the real heart of Oneglia, also known locally as the "Piazza della Fontana" (square of the fountain).

A busy crossroads, the piazza is surrounded by neo-medieval palazzi: among the most interesting of these is the ex-**Palazzo Comunale**, at no. 4, built in the 1890s in an eclectic mix of styles.

Museo dell'Olivo

Via Garessio 11. ***Tel*** *0183 295 762.* ○ *9am–12:30pm, 3–6pm Mon–Sat.* ♿ **www**.museodellolivo.com

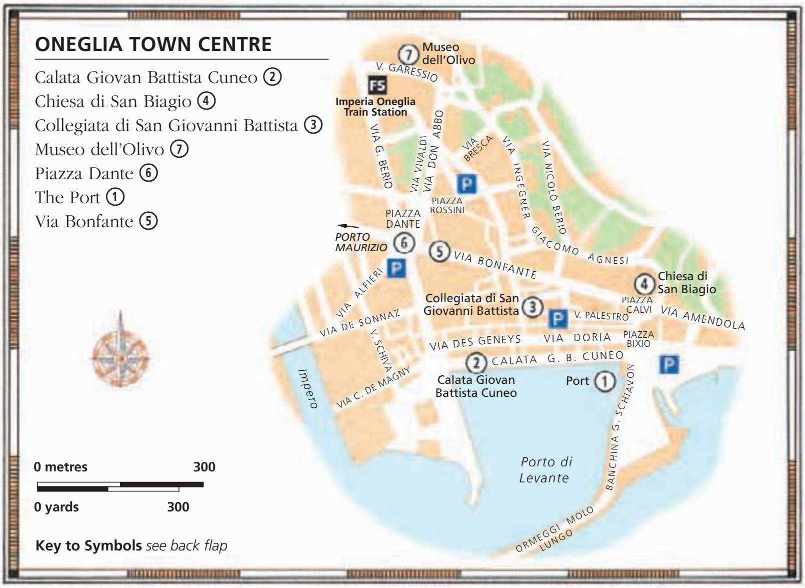
Housed in an old olive oil mill, the Museo dell'Olivo was opened by the Fratelli Carli, owners of just one of the many local producers of olive oil that compete for market share in the region.

One part of the museum traces the history of olive cultivation, starting with the Roman period, when the oil was used more for medical and cosmetic purposes than as a food; little bottles, used to store oil as perfume or medicine, are on display. There is also a reconstruction of the hold of a Roman ship, which shows how amphorae full of olive oil were stacked ready for transportation.

The main section, complete with audiovisual aids, is dedicated to explaining the production of olive oil: on display are all sorts of mills, presses, machines for filtering oil, and containers for storing and for transporting it.

The visit concludes with a visit to an oil mill that is still being used by the Fratelli Carli company.

Reconstruction of the hold in a Roman ship with its cargo of oil



ONEGLIA TOWN CENTRE

Calata Giovan Battista Cuneo ②
Chiesa di San Biagio ④
Collegiata di San Giovanni Battista ③
Museo dell'Olivo ⑦
Piazza Dante ⑥
The Port ①
Via Bonfante ⑤

⑦ Museo dell'Olivo
V. GARESSIO
FS
Imperia Oneglia Train Station
VIA G. BERIO
VIA VIVALDI
VIA DON ABBO
VIA BRESCA
VIA INGEGNER GIACOMO AGNESI
VIA NICOLÒ BERIO
P
PIAZZA ROSSINI
PIAZZA DANTE
PORTO MAURIZIO
⑥
⑤ VIA BONFANTE
VIA ALFIERI
④ Chiesa di San Biagio
Collegiata di San Giovanni Battista ③
PIAZZA CALVI
V. PALESTRO
VIA AMENDOLA
VIA DE SONNAZ
V. SCHIVA
VIA DES GENEYS
VIA DORIA
PIAZZA BIXIO
② CALATA G. B. CUNEO
Calata Giovan Battista Cuneo
Port ①
BANCHINA G. SCHIAVON
VIA C. DE MAGNY
Impero
Porto di Levante
MOLO LUNGO
ORMEGGI
0 metres 300
0 yards 300

Key to Symbols *see back flap*

Imperia - Porto Maurizio

Plaque dedicated to San Maurizio

While Oneglia represents the more modern, commercial side of Imperia, Porto Maurizio is its old heart, with its long porticoes, 16th-century bastions and Baroque churches. The quarter of Parasio, the medieval part of town with narrow alleys in typically Ligurian style, is focused around the cathedral. The two most important museums in Imperia are also found here. Porto Maurizio has two coastal districts, known as Borgo Foce and Borgo Marino.

The interior of Porto Maurizio's Duomo

The second town forming the city of Imperia has a history that is very similar to, and yet different from, that of Oneglia. Porto Maurizio, on the west side of the mouth of the River Impero, has kept more traces of its earlier history than Oneglia, which developed primarily in the 18th and 19th centuries. Indeed, its Centro Storico, largely a monument to the Genoese golden age, remains almost intact.

Porto Maurizio fell into Genoese hands in 1797, and in 1805 was annexed, along with Genoa, to France during the Napoleonic era. Restored to the Ligurian Republic in 1814, it was united for the first time with Oneglia as part of the Kingdom of Sardinia, and in 1860 was absorbed into the Kingdom of Piemonte, under whose rule it remained until union with Oneglia in 1923.

The Port

Also known as the Porto di Ponente (to distinguish it from Oneglia's Porto di Levante), the port is protected by two piers. With its floating landing stages, the harbour is reserved for holiday yachts and contrasts sharply with Oneglia's commercial port.

⛪ Duomo

Piazza del Duomo.
Tel *0183 61901.* ○ *7:35–11:45am, 2:45–6:45pm daily.*

As you take in the majestic bulk of the Duomo di San Maurizio, it should come as no surprise that this is the largest church in Liguria. It was built between 1781 and 1838 by Gaetano Cantoni in Neo-Classical style to replace the old parish church of San Maurizio, which had been demolished.

The impressive façade features eight Doric columns, culminating in a drum flanked by two solid bell towers, which form a portico. A lantern crowns the great cupola. Beneath the portico are statues that once belonged to the old parish church.

The impressive interior, built on a Greek cross plan, contains a rich array of 19th-century canvases and Neo-Classical-style frescoes, the work of painters mostly from Liguria and Piemonte. Highlights among these include a *Predica di San Francesco Saverio*, attributed to De Ferrari. In the third chapel on the left, there is a fine wooden cross by the school of Maragliano, while the second chapel on the right contains a statue of the *Madonna della Misericordia*, (1618), which also came from the demolished San Maurizio.

🏛 Pinacoteca Civica

Piazza del Duomo. ***Tel*** *0183 60847.*
○ *4–7pm Wed & Sat (also 9–11pm in Jul & Aug).*

Also on Piazza del Duomo is the entrance to the Pinacoteca Civica, the municipal art gallery. On display here are collections derived from legacies and various donations, but exhibitions of local work are held here, too.

Works by Barabino, Rayper, Frascheri and Semino, among others, form part of the Rebaudi collection, which includes 19th-century Ligurian and Genoese works.

🏛 Museo Navale Internazionale del Ponente Ligure

Piazza del Duomo 11. ***Tel*** *0183 651 541.* ○ *summer: 9am–11pm Wed & Sat; winter: 3:30–7:30pm Wed, 4:30–7:30pm Sat.*

Imperia's naval museum is one of the most interesting institutions in the city, unmissable for anyone with an interest in seafaring, though the exhibition space is somewhat cramped.

The museum is subdivided into various sections and includes dioramas and models of ships. Most visitors enjoy the section that deals with life on board ship the most. There are also displays of various documents and other mementoes relating to the seafaring tradition along the Riviera di Ponente.

Model of a diving suit, Museo Navale

🏛 Parasio

The old palace of the Genoese governor was known in the local dialect as "Paraxu" (the Ligurian for Palatium, as in Palatine Hill,

Parasio, the old city, set above Porto Maurizio

in Rome); translated into Italian, this became Parasio, the name now given to Porto Maurizio's medieval district. The governor's palace was built on the top of the hill, in Piazza Chiesa Vecchia, now at the heart of the medieval district and only a short walk from the Piazza del Duomo, along Via Acquarone.

After a long period of real neglect and decline, Parasio has in recent years been the subject of an ambitious restoration project, financed mainly by foreign investors. Visitors cannot truly claim to have seen Imperia unless they have strolled around and climbed these charming and steep streets, lined with handsome palaces and churches, including the convent of Santa Chiara and the Oratorio di San Leonardo. In Via Acquarone, look out for striking **Palazzo Pagliari** (1300–1400), with an entrance portico with ogival arches.

Oratorio di San Leonardo

Via Santa Caterina.
Tel *018362783.* ○ *9am–noon, 3–7pm.* ● *first Mon of the month.*

In the southern part of Parasio, looking out towards the sea, this oratory (1600) is dedicated to Imperia's official patron saint. Inside is a lovely work, *Our Lady of Sorrows and souls in Purgatory*, by Gregorio De Ferrari (1647–1726).

St Leonard (1676–1751) was born in the house standing next to the oratory.

Convento di Santa Chiara

Via Santa Chiara 9. ***Tel*** *0183 62762.*
Church ○ *7am–noon, 3:30–7pm Mon–Sat (from 9am Sun & hols).*

The principal reason to visit these buildings, which date from 1300 (modified in the 18th century), is to see the splendid arcade behind the convent, from which there is a fantastic view of the sea, and which is used to stage classical concerts in summer.

Inside the church are two lovely works of art: a *San Domenico Soriano and Madonna*, the work of Domenico Fiasella, and a *Madonna with Child and Santa Caterina da Bologna* by Sebastiano Conca.

Chiesa di San Pietro

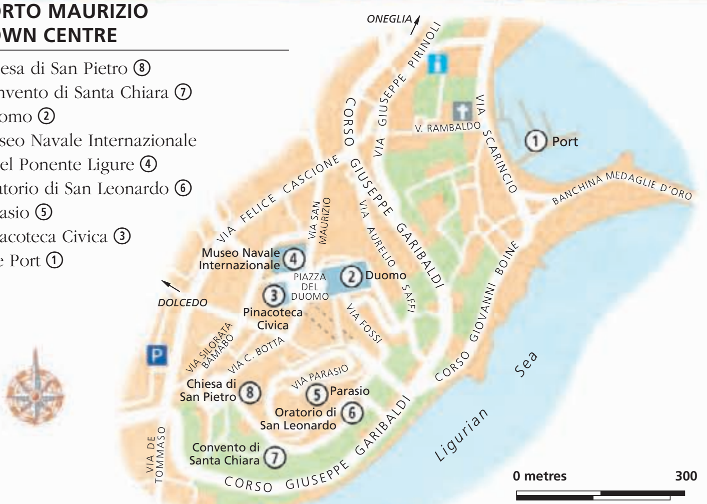
Salita San Pietro. ***Tel*** *0183 60356.*
○ *6pm Sat for mass.*

This Parasio church stands on the same level as a loggia overlooking the sea. Founded in 1100, it was built on the ruins of the old town walls. A medieval lookout tower forms the base of the round bell tower.

The façade, dating from 1789, is lively, with paired columns supporting three arches. Inside, a pictorial cycle on the *Life of St Peter* is attributed to Tommaso and Maurizio Carrega (late 1700s).

PORTO MAURIZIO TOWN CENTRE

- Chiesa di San Pietro ⑧
- Convento di Santa Chiara ⑦
- Duomo ②
- Museo Navale Internazionale del Ponente Ligure ④
- Oratorio di San Leonardo ⑥
- Parasio ⑤
- Pinacoteca Civica ③
- The Port ①


ONEGLIA
VIA GIUSEPPE PIRINOLI
CORSO
VIA GIUSEPPE
V. RAMBALDO
VIA SCARINCIO
① Port
BANCHINA MEDAGLIE D'ORO
VIA FELICE CASCIONE
VIA SAN MAURIZIO
CORSO GIUSEPPE GARIBALDI
VIA AURELIO SAFFI
Museo Navale Internazionale ④
PIAZZA DEL DUOMO
② Duomo
DOLCEDO
③ Pinacoteca Civica
VIA FOSSI
CORSO GIOVANNI BOINE
VIA SILORATA BAMABO
VIA C. BOTTA
VIA PARASIO
Chiesa di San Pietro ⑧
⑤ Parasio
Oratorio di San Leonardo ⑥
Ligurian Sea
VIA DE TOMMASO
Convento di Santa Chiara ⑦
CORSO GIUSEPPE GARIBALDI
0 metres 300
0 yards 300

Key to Symbols *see back flap*

The church of the Assunta, Triora

Dolcedo ⑳

Imperia. **Road Map** B4–5.
👥 *1,200.* **FS** *Imperia.* 🚌
i *Comune, 0183 280 004.*
🎉 *La Mongolfiera, traditional country festival (1st Sun, Sep), organic market (3rd Sun of month).*

Situated in the hinterland behind Porto Maurizio, in the Prino valley, is Dolcedo a mountain village with stone-paved mule tracks and watermills along the banks of the river, evidence of an olive oil tradition dating back to the 1100s; the local olive groves are among the most famous in the region.

There are no less than five bridges across the river. The oldest, known as **Ponte Grande**, was built in 1292 by the Knights of St John.

The parish church of **San Tommaso** overlooks a small piazza, paved in the Ligurian style in black and white pebbles. This Baroque jewel was built in 1738.

Triora ㉑

Imperia. **Road Map** A4. 👥 *500.*
FS *San Remo.* 🚌 **i** *Pro Loco, Corso Italia 7, 0184 944 77.*
🎉 *Processione del Monte (2nd Sun after Easter), Festa della Madonna della Misericordia (1st Sun in Jul).*
www.comune.triora.im.it

The old medieval village of Triora, an outpost of the Republic of Genoa, lies near the head of the Valle Argentina. With the Ligurian Alps rising up behind, this is a truly enchanting place.

Also known as the "paese delle streghe" (village of witches), Triora is famous above all for the witchcraft trials, held here between 1587 and 1589. The unique and popular **Museo Etnografico e della Stregoneria** is devoted to the story of these trials.

The centre of Triora still preserves much evidence of the village's medieval origins, with little alleys, narrow streets and houses huddled together around small squares. Of seven original gates, the only survivor is **Porta Soprana**, with a rounded arch. Nearby is the Fontana Soprana, the oldest fountain in the town.

The one sight not to miss is the collegiate church of the **Assunta**. It was originally Romanesque-Gothic and still retains the old bell tower and main door, though the façade is Neo-Classical. Inside (reduced to a single aisle in 1770) there are several notable works of art, including several by Luca Cambiaso; but chief among them is an exquisite painting on a gold background of the *Baptism of Christ* (1397), by the Sienese artist Taddeo di Bartolo. It is the oldest known painting of its type in the Riviera di Ponente.

There is also a delightful church, of **San Bernardino**, just outside Triora; its interior is virtually smothered in 15th-century frescoes.

🏛 Museo Etnografico e della Stregoneria
Corso Italia 1. ***Tel*** *0184 944 77.*
○ *winter 2:30–6pm daily (from 10:30am–noon Sat & Sun); summer 10:30am–noon, 3–6:30 pm daily.* ♿

Environs

About 10 km (6 miles) beyond Triora, just a stone's throw from the French border, is the tiny village of **Realdo**. It is set in a stunning position, teetering on a rocky cliff at 1,065 m (3,500 ft) above sea level, with some of Liguria's highest peaks as a backdrop. The houses have a distinctly Alpine look and the few inhabitants speak in old Provençal.

Taggia ㉒

Imperia. **Road Map** A5. 👥 *14,000.*
FS 🚌 **i** *Via Boselli, Arma di Taggia, 0184 437 33.*
🎉 *Corteo Storico dei Rioni (4th Sun in Feb); Festa della Maddalena (3rd Sun in Jul); antiques market (last weekend of month).*
www.rivieradeifiori.org and **www**.taggia.it

Lying close to the mouth of the Valle Argentina is Taggia, whose 16th-century walls conceal a fascinating medieval village. One of the most impressive sights is the **medieval bridge** across the Argentina, with 16 arches of which two are Romanesque.

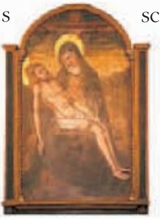
Via Soleri, the heart of the old centre, is flanked by porticoes with black stone arches and many fine old buildings. The Baroque parish church of **Santi Giacomo e Filippo** is certainly lovely, but Taggia's most important monument is the **Convento di San Domenico**. Built between 1460 and 1490, it is considered to have the best collection of works by the Liguria-Nice school. Its masterpieces include five works by the French artist Ludovico Brea.

It is worth popping down to Arma di Taggia, the small resort a 10-minute drive along the coast. It has a lovely beach, as well as several hotels and restaurants.

🏛 Convento di San Domenico
Piazza Beato Cristoforo.
Tel *0184 476 254.* ○ *9am–noon, 3–6pm Mon–Sat.* ♿

The arcaded Via Soleri in Taggia, with its black stone arches

Ludovico Brea

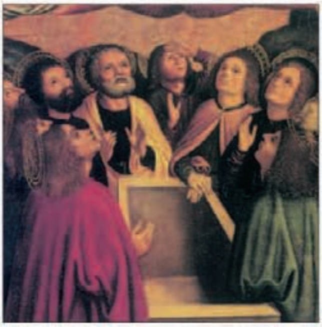


***Pietà* by Ludovico Brea, in Taggia**

Of the many foreign artists working in Liguria, and in particular on the Riviera di Ponente, between the mid-15th century and the mid-16th century, Ludovico Brea (1443–c.1523) is the best documented.

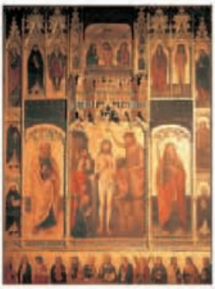
Born in Nice, Brea became a painter in his native city and was probably influenced by the artistic trends emanating from Avignon. Cultural exchange, encouraged by trade between Liguria and the South of France – a depot for goods from northern Europe – was lively at that time, and it was not unusual for Flemish paintings, or the artists themselves, to find themselves in the Ligurian area. Thus, Ludovico Brea was able to learn from and be influenced by works from different schools of painting and absorb a variety of cultural elements. Of northern European styles, he was particularly interested in Flemish art, but was also fascinated by the miniatures found in medieval manuscripts. Brea was extremely adept at understanding the taste of his Ligurian patrons, a skill that enabled him to work in Italy for many years.

After producing some early work in his native city, Brea transferred to Liguria. Traces of his various moves and of his life in general at that time are scant, and generalizations about his artistic influences are usually made by looking at his later work. While in Liguria, you may also come across the work of Ludovico's brother, Antonio, and his son, Francesco.

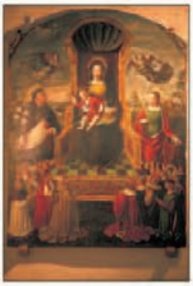


THE ARTIST AT WORK

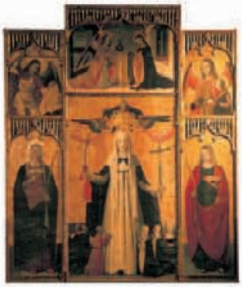
Ludovico Brea did most of his work in three Ligurian cities: in Genoa, where his works can be seen in the gallery of Palazzo Bianco (a *St Peter* and *Crucifixion*) and in the church of Santa Maria di Castello *(Conversion of St Paul and Coronation of the Virgin)*; in Savona, where there are works in the oratory of Nostra Signora di Castello *(Madonna and Saints)*, in the Cathedral treasury (*Assunta and Saints,* detail shown left) and in the Pinacoteca Civica *(Christ on the Cross between the Madonna and St John the Evangelist)*; and in Taggia, with works in the Convento di San Domenico and the adjacent museum. All three paintings illustrated below can be seen in Taggia.



The Baptism of Christ (1495) *is a polyptych in San Domenico, in Taggia, in the chapel on the left of the presbytery, and is the only work complete with its frame and predella.*



The Madonna del Rosario, *which dates from 1513 and is also in San Domenico in Taggia, features a landscape background of some depth. A lightening sky looms in the background.*



The polyptych *dedicated to Santa Caterina da Siena (1488), has an astonishing gold background, against which the figures emerge in an almost surreal fashion.*

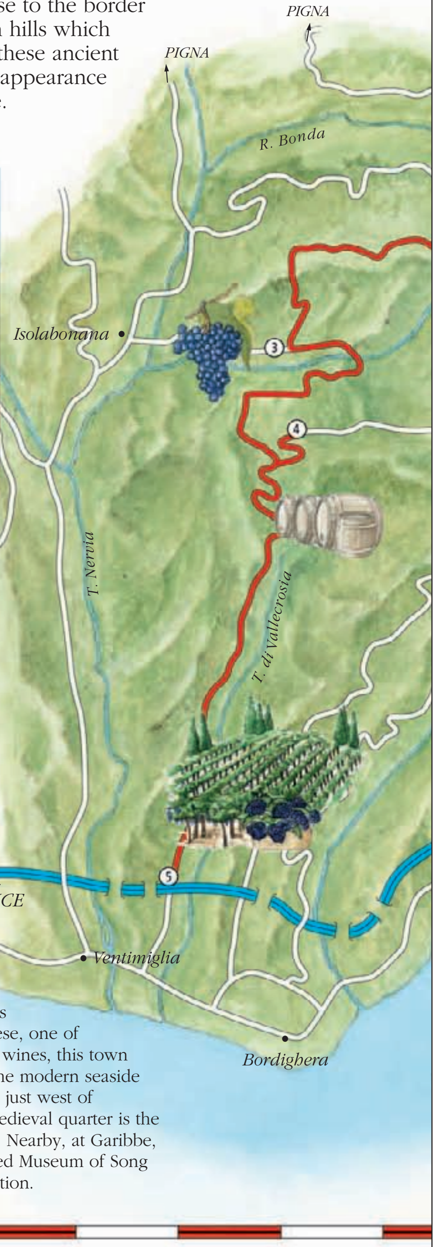
Tour of the Armea and Crosia Valleys ㉓

One of the colourful murals in Apricale

This itinerary follows a route which can be covered easily in a day. It takes the visitor to some of the most picturesque villages in the far west of the Riviera del Ponente, on the slopes of the hinterland behind the strip between San Remo and Bordighera. Interesting though the coastal towns are, this part of the Ligurian interior also has a great deal to offer visitors. Here you will find ancient towns and villages which grew up along the old salt routes, often very close to the border with France. Set among green hills which rise rapidly to become mountains, many of these ancient centres have managed to preserve their old appearance and atmosphere, despite the passing of time.

Apricale ③
At the heart of this medieval village, set in a panoramic position, is Piazza Vittorio Emanuele, with the parish church of the Purificazione di Maria, the Oratory of San Bartolomeo and some castle ruins. Apricale (from *apricus*, which means "facing towards the sun") is also known as the "artists' village", because of the modern murals painted on the façades of the old houses.

Perinaldo ④
At the top of Val Crosia, this village was the birthplace of Italy's greatest astronomer, Gian Domenico Cassini (1625–1712), discoverer of asteroids and moons and famous for his work for Louis XIV; a museum in the Palazzo del Comune is dedicated to him. The parish church of San Nicolò dates from 1495.

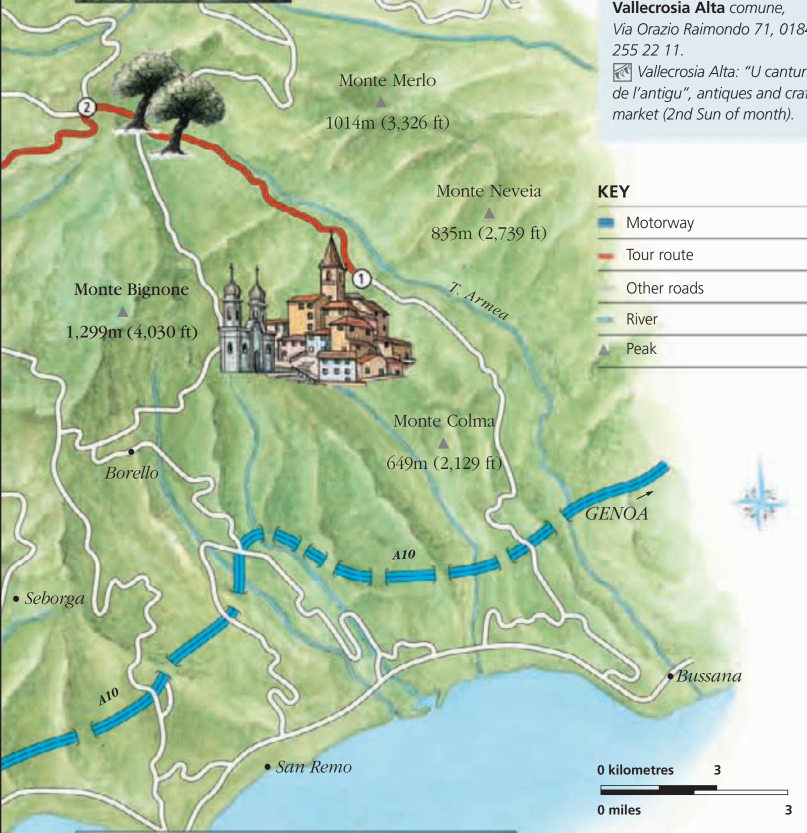


Vallecrosia Alta ⑤
Set among fields of flowers and vineyards which produce Rossese, one of Liguria's most prized wines, this town is the older twin of the modern seaside village of Vallecrosia, just west of Bordighera. In the medieval quarter is the church of San Rocco. Nearby, at Garibbe, there is an unexpected Museum of Song and Sound Reproduction.

Baiardo ②
This small town lies at the end of a winding road, at 900 m (2,745 ft) above sea level, just beyond the Ghimbegna pass. It is overlooked by the picturesque ruins of the church of San Nicolò, which collapsed during the earthquake which shook the town in 1887 (killing hundreds of people in the process). There are splendid views of the Maritime Alps from the terrace behind the church.

TIPS FOR DRIVERS

Imperia. **Road Map** A4–5.
Length of tour: *50 km (31 miles).*
Time needed: *one day.*
ℹ **Ceriana** *comune, Corso Italia 141, 0184 551 017.*
Baiardo *comune, Via Roma, 0184 673 054.*
Apricale *IAT, Via Roma 1, 0184 208 641 (seasonal).*
Perinaldo *IAT, Via Arco di Trionfo 2, 0184 672 095.*
Vallecrosia Alta *comune, Via Orazio Raimondo 71, 0184 255 22 11.*
🛒 *Vallecrosia Alta: "U cantun de l'antigu", antiques and crafts market (2nd Sun of month).*


Monte Merlo
1014m (3,326 ft)
②
Monte Neveia
835m (2,739 ft)
①
T. Armea
Monte Bignone
1,299m (4,030 ft)
Monte Colma
649m (2,129 ft)
Borello
GENOA
A10
Seborga
A10
Bussana
San Remo
0 kilometres 3
0 miles 3

KEY

- Motorway
- Tour route
- Other roads
- River
- ▲ Peak

Ceriana ①
This pretty mountain-top village lies in the Valle Armea, 12 km (7 miles) north of San Remo. Built in the Middle Ages on the site of a Roman villa, Ceriana's old centre is still encircled by perfectly preserved walls. Walking around the narrow streets and alleys, you can enjoy unexpected glimpses of the surrounding countryside.

San Remo ㉔

Imperia. **Road Map** A5. 👥 *59,000.* **FS** 🚌 ℹ *IAT Riviera dei Fiori, Largo Nuvoloni 1, 0184 590 59.* 🎉 *Festival della Canzone Italiana (late Feb or early Mar); Milano–San Remo cycle race (Sat following 19 Mar); Rally di San Remo (early Oct).* **www**.rivieradeifiori.org and **www**.comunedisanremo.it

Defined, in the eyes of many Italians, by its thriving flower industry and its Festival of Italian Song, San Remo is also one of the Italian Riviera's best-known and most atmospheric resorts.

The city is divided into three distinct areas: Corso Matteotti and around (the heart of the shopping district), La Pigna (the old town), and the west end of the seafront, which was the heart of the resort during its heyday.

Tourism, mainly English, boomed in San Remo from the mid-1800s to the early 1900s, a period of great expansion when all manner of grand hotels and villas were built, including various Art Nouveau palazzi. There is no better Belle Epoque monument than the splendid and still-thriving **Casinò Municipale**, built by Eugenio Ferret in 1904–06.

Another unmistakable San Remo landmark, with its onion domes, is the **Russian Orthodox Church**, built in the 1920s. The Russians were almost as passionate about San Remo as the English, and the seafront **Corso Imperatrice** was named in honour of Maria Alexandrovna, wife of Czar Alexander II and a frequent visitor to San Remo. This seafront boulevard is a favourite place to stroll, and provides a wonderful taste of the old aristocratic resort.

San Remo's famous casino

Beyond **Lungomare Vittorio Emanuele II** and **Lungomare Italo Calvino**, where the streets are broken up by lawns, the road continues to the modern marina, Portosole, and the old, or town, port.

At the end of Corso Trento e Trieste, beyond the **Giardini Ormond**, stands **Villa Nobel**, where the famous Swedish scientist lived and where he also died in 1896.

The other part of San Remo that no one should miss is its medieval "città vecchia", fortified in the 11th century in order to keep out the Saracens. The area is known as **La Pigna**, or pine cone, because of its layout: the maze of alleys, steps, arches and covered walkways spread out in concentric circles from the top of the hill.

The harbour at San Remo

The main monuments, including the cathedral and the Oratorio dell'Immacolata Concezione (1563), are found in the central Piazza San Siro. The **Cathedral of San Siro**, founded in the 12th century, has two fine side doors featuring bas-reliefs in the lunette: the one on the left, which dates from the 12th century, represents the *Agnello pasquale*, or paschal lamb. Inside, there are three aisles and three apses, extended in 1600. There are good works of art including a 15th-century *Crucifixion*.

At the top of La Pigna is the sumptuous **Santuario di Nostra Signora della Costa**, remodelled in the 1630s. There is a fine pebble mosaic outside and four statues by Maragliano on the high altar.

***Statue of Spring*, on the San Remo seafront**

As well as shops, there are some interesting palazzi on Corso Matteotti. One of these is Palazzo Borea d'Olmo, a curious mix of Mannerism and Baroque. As the **Museo Civico**, it houses a mix of archaeological finds, Garibaldian relics and 18th- and 19th-century paintings.

Finally, for an insight into the local flower trade, visit San Remo's famous wholesale flower market, which lies just east of the city centre in the Armea valley.

🏛 Museo Civico

Corso Matteotti 143.
Tel *0184 531 942.*
🕒 *9am–noon, 3–6pm Tue–Sat.*

Environs

About 10 km (6 miles) east of San Remo is the suburb of **Bussana Nuova** and, beyond, **Bussana Vecchia**, one of the most charming spots on the Riviera di Ponente.

Destroyed by the 1887 earthquake, which left only the bell tower of the Baroque church of **Sacro Cuore** intact, Bussana Vecchia was partially restored in the 1960s, when an artists' colony moved in. They opened up studios and crafts workshops, but took care to change the original appearance of the village as little as possible.

◁ **The little church of Sant'Ampelio, in Bordighera**

Pigna ㉕

Imperia. **Road Map** A4.
👥 *1,015.* FS *Ventimiglia.* 🚌
i *Comune, Piazza Umberto I, 0184 241 016.*

Situated in the foothills of the Maritime Alps in the Alta Val Nervia, some 40 km (25 miles) north of San Remo, Pigna is a fascinating place; its form is reminiscent of the eponymous district in San Remo. Strolling around the narrow streets, known as *chibi,* you can understand how the medieval town was built, with the houses grouped defensively on concentric streets.

Among a number of fine churches, the most important is the church of **San Michele**, founded in 1450. A splendid white marble rose window, perhaps the work of Giovanni Gagini from the early 1500s, adorns the façade. Inside, the *Polyptych of St Michael* is a monumental work by the Piemontese artist Canavesio (1500s), in which the influence of the Brea brothers *(see p159)* is evident. Also by Canavesio are the frescoes portraying *The Passion of Christ* housed in the small church of **San Bernardo**, within the cemetery. Other places of interest are the ruins of the church of **San Tommaso**, and **Piazza Castello**, with lovely views over the village of Castel Vittorio.

The rose window at San Michele, Pigna

Dolceacqua ㉖

See pp166–7.

Bordighera ㉗

Imperia. **Road Map** A5. 👥 *11,300.*
FS 🚌 i *Via Vittorio Emanuele II 172–174, 0184 262 322.*
Bordighera Città dell'Umorismo, a festival of humour (late Apr–early May). **www**.rivieradeifiori.org

A famous painting by Monet called *A View of Bordighera* is evidence of the historic fame of this sunny and lively resort. As was the case elsewhere on the Riviera, Bordighera was particularly popular with the British. Here, too, you find Art Nouveau palazzi (many converted into hotels or apartments), and a popular seafront boulevard – the **Lungomare Argentina**, with Capo Sant'Ampelio at the far end. The beach is good and often busy, and there are palm trees wherever you look.

The **Biblioteca Museo Clarence Bicknell** was founded by one of Bordighera's many British visitors, a vicar, botanist and archaeologist. Bicknell's library-cum-museum houses Roman funerary objects and, more interestingly, casts of rock drawings and a vast photographic archive of ancient graffiti from the nearby Vallée des Merveilles in France.

Cactus in the tropical garden of Pallanca at Bordighera

Benvenuti Bienvenu
Willkommen Welcome
nell'antico
Principato di Seborga

Plaque welcoming people to Seborga, near Bordighera

There is a handful of sights of historic interest. By the sea, on Capo Sant'Ampelio, is the Romanesque church of **Sant'Ampelio**, with an 11th-century crypt; it stands on the spot where Ampelio (a hermit who later became a saint), once lived.

More centrally, look out for the 17th-century church of **Santa Maria Maddalena**, with a fine early 16th-century marble sculpture on the high altar, attributed to the workshop of Domenico Parodi. In nearby Piazza De Amicis there is a marble fountain (1783) featuring a statue of Magiargiè, a slave to the Spanish Moors who died in Bordighera.

For a quiet but interesting interlude, go to the **Giardino Esotico Pallanca**, which has more than 3,000 species of cacti and succulents.

🏛 Biblioteca Museo Clarence Bicknell

Via Bicknell 3. ***Tel*** *0184 263 694.*
○ *9:30am–1pm, 1:30–4:45pm Mon–Fri.* ● *public hols.*

🍁 Giardino Esotico Pallanca

Via Madonna della Ruota 1.
Tel *0184 266 347.* ○ *winter: 9am–5pm daily; summer: 9am–12:30pm, 2:30–7pm daily.*
♿ **www**.pallanca.it

Environs

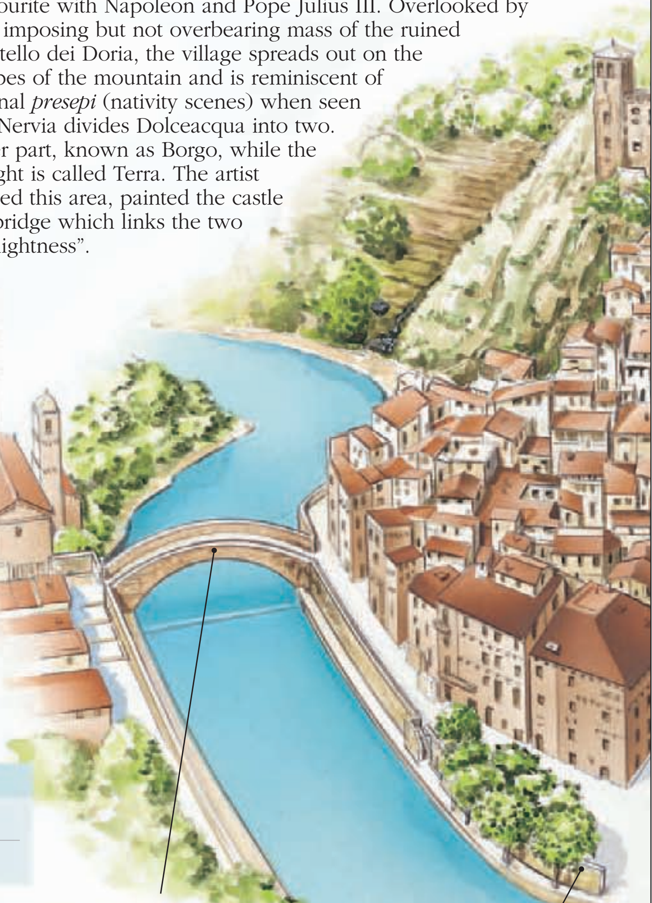
In a lofty position about 12 km (7 miles) north of Bordighera is the ancient village of **Seborga**, which, along with its 350 inhabitants, enjoys the unexpected title of "principality". Thanks to an historical anomaly, the town was able to elect its own sovereign, Giorgio I, in 1963, and pass a constitution, which was renewed in 1995. They have their own currency, the *luigino* (Seborga's first mint was set up by Benedictine monks in 1660), and print their own stamps, and cars carry SB on their licence plates.

Dolceacqua ㉖

Inscription with the words of Monet

By a quirk of fate, this delightful medieval village is, despite its name (which means “fresh water”), home to one of the most prized and famous red wines in Italy, Rossese, a favourite with Napoleon and Pope Julius III. Overlooked by the imposing but not overbearing mass of the ruined Castello dei Doria, the village spreads out on the slopes of the mountain and is reminiscent of one of Liguria’s traditional *presepi* (nativity scenes) when seen from above. The River Nervia divides Dolceacqua into two. On one side is the older part, known as Borgo, while the newer district on the right is called Terra. The artist Claude Monet, who loved this area, painted the castle and described the old bridge which links the two quarters as a “jewel of lightness”.

View of Dolceacqua
The picturesque medieval village has narrow alleyways and tall houses.



STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Castello dei Doria
- ★ Ponte Vecchio

★ Ponte Vecchio
This light and elegant bridge has a single ogee arch with an impressive span of 33 m (110 ft). Built in the 15th century, the bridge links the two quarters of Terra and Borgo, separated by the River Nervia.

Monument to the “Gombo”
This modern work is dedicated to Pier Vicenzo Mela, a local man who was the first to use an olive press (gombo) to extract oil, in the 1700s.

★ Castello dei Doria
Built to defend the town in 1100 and bought by the Doria in 1270, this castle gradually acquired the look of a noble palazzo. It was damaged in 1754 but was dealt its final blow by the earthquake in 1887.

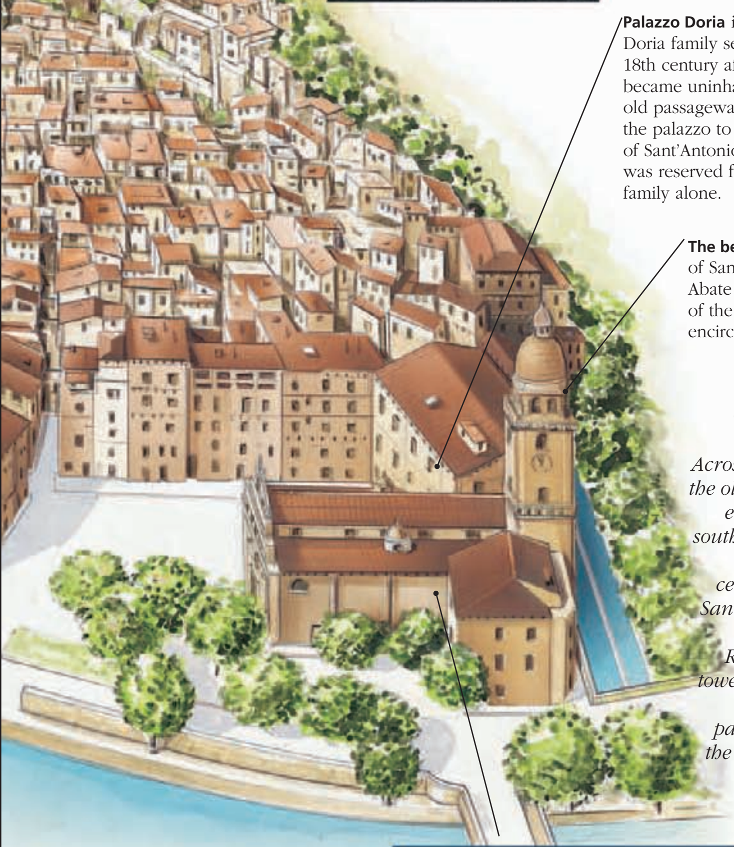
VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Imperia. **Road Map** A5.
2,000.
FS *Ventimiglia.*
i *Via Barberis Colomba 3, 0184 206 666.*
Procession of San Sebastiano (Sun closest to 20 Jan); Festa Patronale dell'Assunta (15 Aug); Festa della "Michetta" (16 Aug).
www.dolceacqua.it

Palazzo Doria is where the Doria family settled in the 18th century after their castle became uninhabitable. An old passageway still links the palazzo to the church of Sant'Antonio, a route that was reserved for the Doria family alone.

The bell tower of Sant'Antonio Abate forms part of the village's encircling walls.

Church of San Giorgio
Across the river from the old village (at the end of the bridge south of this illustration), the 13th-century church of San Giorgio has the remains of a Romanesque bell tower, and a ceiling with interesting painted beams. In the crypt is a Doria family tomb.



The church of Sant'Antonio Abate
Dolceacqua's parish church has in front of it a broad square paved with pebbles, in the Ligurian tradition. The church dates from 1400, but was altered in the Baroque era. Inside there is a lovely polyptych painted by Ludovico Brea.

Ventimiglia ㉘

Imperia. **Road Map** A5.
26,000. FS 🚌
Via Cavour 61, 0184 351 183.
Corteo Storico, historical procession (1st or 2nd Sun in Aug, odd years); Battaglia di Fiori (summer).
www.rivieradeifiori.org and
www.ventimiglia.it

Ventimiglia is the last major town on the Riviera di Ponente before the French border. It is a perfect synthesis of the characteristics of towns along this part of the coast, and, more generally, of all coastal towns in the region: a place where past and present seem to co-exist quite happily, where Roman ruins rub shoulders with the latest tourist facilities.

A frontier town par excellence (its history is studded with numerous disputes with nearby France over the national border lines), Ventimiglia straddles the Roia and the Nervia valleys, among the most beautiful in the Ligurian Alps. Nearby are marvels of nature such as the Grotte dei Balzi Rossi and the Hanbury Botanical Gardens *(see pp170–71).*

The River Roia divides Ventimiglia into two: the medieval part on a hill to the west, and the modern town on the coastal plain to the east. Traces of the era of Roman domination, which followed rule by the Liguri Intemelii people, can be seen at **Albintimilium**, on the eastern periphery of the new town. Clearly visible from the flyover on the Via Aurelia, the ruins consist of a stretch of the *decumanus maximus* (or main street), a few houses and the great baths (the source of the lovely Mosaico di Arione, now in front of the hospital). More important than any of these, however, is the small **Theatre**, the most significant Roman monument in Liguria. Dating from the early 3rd century BC, the theatre could seat more than 5,000 spectators. Ten levels of steps in the lower section, made from Turbia stone, are still well preserved, while the western entrance gate is practically intact. Various finds discovered at the site are on display in the nearby **Museo Archeologico Gerolamo Rossi**, in the Forte dell'Annunziata in town.

View of the apse of the Cattedrale dell'Assunta, Ventimiglia

Via Garibaldi (also known as "la piazza") is the main street through the cobbled and charming *centro storico.* There are some fine palazzi here, some with hanging gardens to the back opening onto the upper floors, in the 16th-century tradition. Among the most important buildings are the Palazzo Pubblico, the Loggia del Magistrato dell'Abbondanza, and the Neo-Classical former Teatro Civico. This houses the **Civica Biblioteca Aprosiana**, the oldest public library in Liguria (founded in 1648) with a fine collection of rare books and manuscripts.

The Roman theatre in Ventimiglia, dating from the 3rd century AD

At the heart of Via Garibaldi is the imposing bulk of the **Cattedrale dell'Assunta**. This was built in place of an 8th-century Carolingian chuch in the 11th and 12th centuries, and has been modified at intervals since: the façade is Romanesque, for example, while the portico, added in 1222, is Gothic. The bell tower, constructed on a 12th-century base, was rebuilt in the Baroque era and remodelled once again in the 19th century.

A CEL Q MARCI

Marble cover of a funerary urn, 1st century AD

Inside, there is not much to see, though in the crypt you can see parts of the old medieval church, as well as some pre-Roman sculptures.

Adjoining the Assunta is the octagonal **Baptistry** (11th century); this contains a wonderful font dating from the 12th–13th centuries.

Continuing along Via Garibaldi, past another couple of churches, you eventually reach Porta Nizza. From here, following Via della Torre and Via Appio, you reach Piazza Colletta and the lovely Romanesque church of **San Michele**. The unimpressive façade is 19th-century, but the main body of the church, of which only the central nave survives, dates from the 11th century; the bell tower, apse and vault are from the 12th century. Inside is an interesting 11th-century

Overlooking the town of Ventimiglia

crypt, incorporating various Roman materials, including columns used in the high altar.

From Porta Nizza, you can also climb up west of the old city to the ruins of three medieval forts, a reminder of the battles once fought over Ventimiglia. One of these, the **Castel d'Appio**, built by the Genoese in the 13th century, occupies the site not only of a Roman military camp *(castrum)* but also of an early Ligurian defence post. There are marvellous views of the Riviera from here.

The modern, eastern part of Ventimiglia, complete with seaside promenades, is a shopping mecca and is very popular with the French. The streets are busy at weekends and on Fridays, when people from the surrounding area flood in for the weekly market.

Albintimilium
Corso Genova. ***Tel*** *0184 252 320.*
○ *3–6pm Sat, Sun.*

Museo Archeologico Gerolamo Rossi
Via Verdi 41. ***Tel*** *0184 351 181.*
○ *9am–12:30pm, 3–5pm Tue–Sat; 10am–12:30pm Sun.* ♿ 🛍

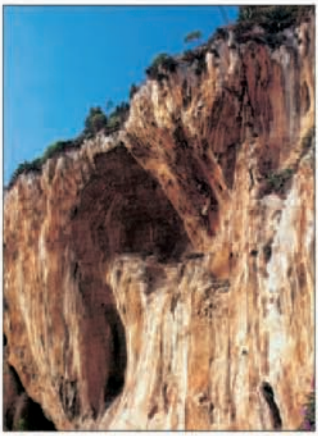
Balzi Rossi ㉙

Grimaldi di Ventimiglia (Imperia). **Road Map** A5.

This prehistoric site, one of the most famous in the western Mediterranean, lies about 10 km (6 miles) west of Ventimiglia, below the village of Grimaldi and just a stone's throw from the Italy-France frontier. It consists of nine caves, which have been explored at various times since the 19th century. The name of Balzi Rossi (meaning "red rocks") derives from the reddish colour of the precipitous limestone cliffs.

This atmospheric place has yielded fascinating evidence of human settlement in this part of Liguria, going back as far as the Paleolithic age. The area was probably chosen because of the favourable natural conditions, including the warm climate and the proximity of the sea. There is a walkway connecting some of the caves, some of which you are also allowed to enter.

Numerous stone and bone instruments, fossil remains of animals, and various ornamental and artistic objects have been discovered in the caves, in particular in the Grotta del Principe, slightly removed from the other caves and also the largest. Of greatest interest are the many tombs, which provide a few tangible snippets of information about the people who lived here some 240,000 years ago. They were undoubtedly among the most sophisticated of any people then living in Europe.



One of the nine Balzi Rossi caves

The most famous of these tombs, known as the **Triple Tomb**, was discovered in Barma Grande cave in 1892. Today, it is on display in the **Museo Preistorico dei Balzi Rossi**, founded by the Englishman Sir Thomas Hanbury *(see p170)* in 1898. To the sides are two male individuals, a boy on the left and a man over 2 m (6 ft) tall on the right. At the centre is a girl of around 16 years old. Funerary objects, such as sea shells, pendants of worked bone, deer teeth and necklaces fashioned out of fish vertebrae, traditionally accompanied the deceased.

Necklace found in the Triple Tomb

The museum also has on display a reproduction of the only figure engraved in a naturalistic style to be discovered at Balzi Rossi. Found in the Grotta del Caviglione, it is the profile of a shortish, stocky horse, 40 cm (16 in) long and 20 cm (8 in) high. It is known as the **Przewalskii Horse**; a few rare examples of the breed survive in Mongolia.

Also on display are stone instruments, animal skeletons and small statues.

Grotte e Museo Preistorico dei Balzi Rossi
Ponte San Ludovico, Via Balzi Rossi 9. ***Tel*** *0184 381 13.* ○ *Museum: 8:30am–7:30pm Tue–Sun; Grotte: 8:30am–1 hour before sunset.* ☝ *hourly.* ♿

Hanbury Botanical Gardens ㉚

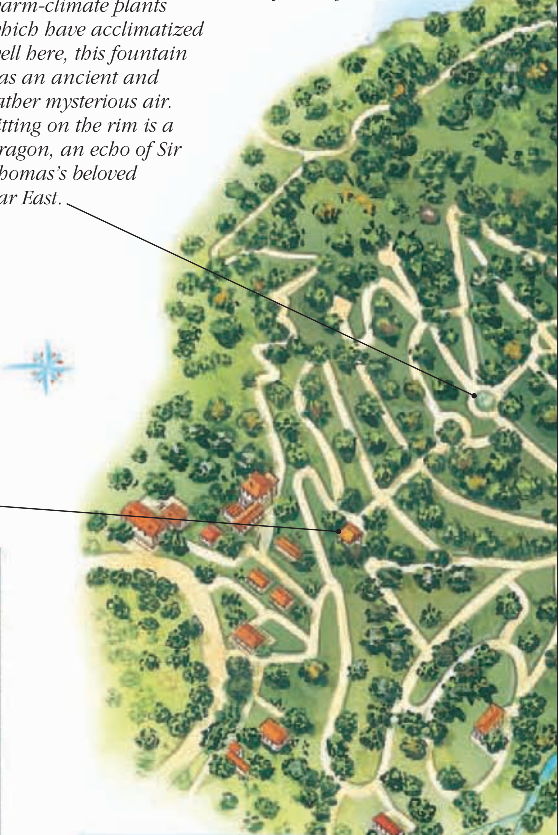
Oriental bronze bell

This splendid botanical garden was founded in 1867 by Sir Thomas Hanbury, a rich English businessman, and his brother Daniel, a botanist, with the help of the eminent German botanist Ludovico Winter. Sir Thomas was passionate about Liguria, and saw the opportunity that its warm climate provided: the exotic plants that he brought back from his travels, particularly those from hot, dry areas such as Southern Africa and Mexico, he was able to acclimatize to co-exist with the local flora. By 1898, the garden included more than 7,000 plant species. The gardens were left to decay during much of the 20th century but are now being coaxed back to their former glory by the University of Genoa.

Agave
Aloes and agaves, particular favourites of Sir Thomas, are planted among the rocks to re-create the desert habitat they come from.

★ Dragon Fountain
Encircled by papyruses, warm-climate plants which have acclimatized well here, this fountain has an ancient and rather mysterious air. Sitting on the rim is a dragon, an echo of Sir Thomas's beloved Far East.

Temple of the Four Seasons
This is one of many temples that Sir Thomas had built around the gardens, in line with late 19th-century taste. Its classical style is evocative of an Italian Renaissance garden.



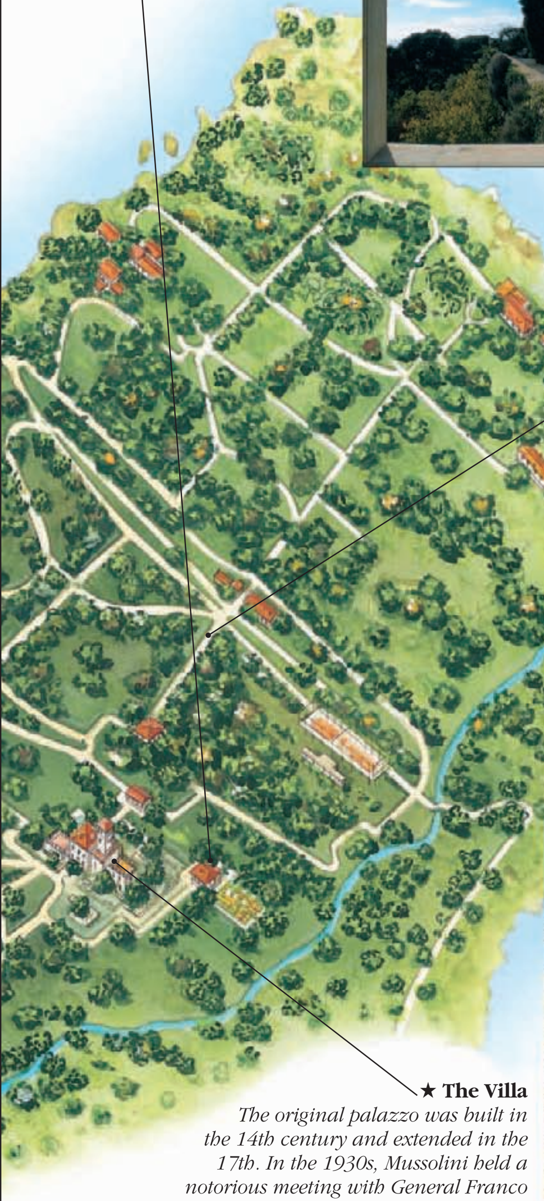
STAR SIGHTS

- ★ Dragon Fountain
- ★ The Villa

The Terraces
In this part of the garden the plants are grouped so as to form "themed gardens". There are wonderful views from the Pavilion.

VISITORS' CHECKLIST

Corso Montecarlo 43, La Mortola Inferiore (Imperia). **Road Map** A5. ***Tel*** *0184 229 507.* FS *Ventimiglia.* ○ *Mar–mid-Jun & mid-Sep–mid-Oct: 9:30am–5pm daily; mid-Jun–mid-Sep: 9:30am–6pm daily; mid-Oct–Feb: 9:30am–4pm.* **www**.parks.it and **www**.coop-omnia.it



The Viale dei Cipressi (avenue of cypresses) is one of the most charming parts of the garden, with its lines of tall trees, a familiar sight in the Italian countryside.

★ The Villa
The original palazzo was built in the 14th century and extended in the 17th. In the 1930s, Mussolini held a notorious meeting with General Franco here. The villa now houses offices and is not open to the public, but you can enjoy the lovely views over the gardens and down to the sea from the villa's loggia.

TRAVELLERS' NEEDS

WHERE TO STAY 174–183

WHERE TO EAT 184–197

SHOPPING 198–199

OUTDOOR ACTIVITIES 200–201

ENTERTAINMENT 202–203

WHERE TO STAY

Liguria has long been popular with holidaymakers and therefore has a long tradition of providing a wide range of accommodation, particularly on the coast. Along both the Riviera di Levante and the Riviera di Ponente, with their collection of renowned resorts, visitors will find an almost uninterrupted string of sumptuous hotels and family-run *pensioni*, which are open virtually all year round. Genoa, sandwiched between the two rivieras, has accommodation to suit all tastes and budgets both in the Centro Storico and in the immediate vicinity.

In general, visitors tend to stay on the coast and make day trips inland. If you want to try out the increasingly popular option of *agriturismo*, which means staying on a farm, you should head into the Ligurian hinterland. Camping is another option, which you can do either inland or along the coast.

Logo of the Grand Hotel Diana in Alassio

HOTEL CATEGORIES AND PRICES

In Liguria, hotels are classified according to the Italian national system. The categories go from one up to five stars, that is, from budget accommodation to luxury hotels. In general, you can expect services to be of a good standard, but the best value for money is generally found in the three-star category. Note that hotels in the lower categories may not accept credit cards.

Prices vary according to the season, rising in the (admittedly long) high season and during major festivals and cultural events.

BOOKING

In a popular region like Liguria the low season tends to be limited to relatively short periods, such as midwinter. High season, obviously, is the summer, when Liguria's long coastline and beaches attract big crowds. Anyone planning to visit the region in the summer is strongly advised to book accommodation well in advance. In most cases a fax or an e-mail will suffice to confirm a booking.

HOTELS

A region that depends to a large extent on tourism for its economy, Liguria has a well-developed network of hotels, with generally good facilites. The one exception on the coast is the Cinque Terre, where accommodation tends to be fairly simple.

Most of the coastal resorts can offer hotels in all the five categories. A list of hotels, including family-run *pensioni*, with prices, can be obtained from the regional tourist (IAT) offices *(see opposite)* or from the local offices in the larger resorts *(see p207)*.

Holidaymakers on the beach at Monterosso

Comfortable public rooms at the Royal Hotel in San Remo

◁ Colourful houses, typical of coastal Liguria, and beach huts

AGRITURISMO AND BED & BREAKFAST

Agriturismo (or farm holidays) have become a popular alternative form of accommodation, particularly for people who love the outdoors or who want to choose from activites such as fishing or horse riding. Staying in a rural farm also provides a chance to escape from the hubbub of the coast.

The *agriturismo* formula, which can be found in other regions of Italy, is simple: working farms offer rooms (including self-catering options) and authentic home-made food, as well as other facilities, ranging from a

The seafront at Bordighera, lined with hotels

children's play area to a swimming pool. The options range from the small family-owned farm, able to accommodate just a handful of people, to the grander, less traditional places that offer greater comfort and a wider range of facilities.

At all of the farms, however, you can expect genuinely good food, based on local ingredients, in many cases grown or made by the owners themselves, whether in the form of fruit and vegetables, home-reared meat or home-made cheese. It is usually possible to buy the farm produce, too.

VILLAGGIO
DEI
FIORI
OPEN
APERTO

Tourist signs

Bed & breakfast accommodation, also available in Liguria, is generally comfortable and inexpensive. This type of lodging is found mainly in the larger cities and in the principal coastal resorts – rarely in the interior. Unlike on farms geared to *agriturismo*, meals are not provided.

A Casa di Roby, a bed & breakfast in Moneglia

CAMPING

Camping in Italy does not have as big a following as in some other European countries, so you may have to search quite hard for a camp site to suit your needs. Even so, most of the Riviera resorts have at least one site that can accommodate tents, camper vans or caravans. Many camp sites are situated close to the sea, some with private beaches reserved for camp residents. Sites are usually clean and well-cared for and in reasonably natural surroundings. Coastal sites are often particularly busy in August, so be sure to book in advance. And, since camping is not necessarily a cheap option in Italy, always check the rates.

Note that there are strict regulations as to where camper vans can be parked.

A list of camp sites can be obtained from any regional tourist (IAT) office.

SELF-CATERING

Besides the option of self-catering on an *agriturismo* farm or camp site, there are also self-catering apartments available for rent. These can be found primarily in the largest seaside resorts along the riviera, and may well suit families with young children better than a hotel. Again, the accommodation listings provided by the many tourist (IAT) offices should provide the names, addresses and phone numbers of the various agencies which deal with short-term lets. In addition, the tourist literature should also include details and phone numbers of private individuals who offer apartments for rent.

DIRECTORY

Agenzia Regionale per la Promozione Turistica "In Liguria"
Piazza de Ferrari 1,
Genova.
Tel *010 548 51.*
Fax *010 548 87 42.*
www.turismoinligura.it

APT Genova
Palazzo delle Torrette
Via Garibaldi 12r, Genova.
Tel *010 557 29 03.*
Fax *010 557 24 14.*
www.apt.genova.it

IAT Riviera dei Fiori
Largo Nuvoloni 1,
San Remo.
Tel *0184 590 59.*
Fax *0184 507 649.*
www.rivieradeifiori.org

IAT Tigullio
Via XXV Aprile 4,
Santa Margherita Ligure.
Tel *0185 287 485.*
Fax *0185 283 034.*
www.provincia.genova.it

Provincia La Spezia Sezione Turismo
Viale Mazzini 45,
La Spezia.
Tel *0187 770 900.*
Fax *0187 770 908.*

UIT Riviera Ligure delle Palme
Via Sormano 12,
Alassio.
Tel *019 831 33 26.*
Fax *019 831 32 69.*
www.turismo.provincia.savona.it

Choosing a Hotel

Hotels have been selected across a wide price range for facilities, good value and location. All rooms have private bath, TV and are wheelchair accessible unless otherwise indicated. Most have Internet access, and in some cases, fitness facilities may be offsite. The hotels are listed by area. For map references, *see pp94–9* and the back endpaper.

PRICE CATEGORIES
The following price ranges are for a double room per night, including breakfast, tax and service.

€ Under €85
€€ €85–€150
€€€ €150–€250
€€€€ €250–€350
€€€€€ Over €350

GENOA

IL CENTRO STORICO Acquario ⇅ ▤ €€
Vico San Pancrazio 9, 16124 **Tel** *010 246 1742* **Fax** *010 246 1456* **Rooms** *30* **Map** *5 B2*

Clean and friendly, the Acquario is right in the heart of Genoa, up a little alleyway. It is not the easiest hotel to find, but the central location more than makes up for the initial difficulty. Blue features in the decor, but the aquarium theme of the hotel's name is not overdone in the design. There is also a cosy bar. **www.acquariohotelgenova.it**

IL CENTRO STORICO Bel Soggiorno ⇅ ▤ P €€
Via XX Settembre 19, 16121 **Tel** *010 542 880* **Fax** *010 581 418* **Rooms** *19* **Map** *3 A3*

Located on one of Genoa's main arteries, the Bel Soggiorno ("lovely stay") suits visitors on a budget who still want a central position. The hotel is located near Brignole railway station, the exhibition centre and the aquarium. Simple pastel decor, mosaic floors and friendly, helpful staff complete the experience. **www.belsoggiornohotel.com**

IL CENTRO STORICO Colombo ⇅ €€
Via Porta Soprana 27, 16123 **Tel** & **Fax** *010 251 3643* **Rooms** *15* **Map** *2 F4*

Housed in an old building, the Colombo is within walking distance of all the major attractions of the city. Each room is different, but all are clean, with old furniture, warm colours and a touch of style. The hotel also boasts a lovely terrace with tables and chairs for relaxing while enjoying great views down to the port. **www.hotelcolombo.it**

IL CENTRO STORICO Veronese ▤ P €€
Vico Cicala 3, 16124 **Tel** *010 251 0771* **Fax** *010 251 0639* **Rooms** *19* **Map** *5 B2*

This friendly, good-value hotel is ideally located for exploring the aquarium, the old shipyard and the Children's City, not to mention the many museums, churches and *palazzi* that Genoa has to offer. The rooms are quiet, clean and well appointed, and you can dine on the fresh seafood on offer in the restaurants at the port. **www.hotelveronese.com**

IL CENTRO STORICO Bristol Palace ⇅ 🍴 ▤ €€€
Via XX Settembre 35, 16121 **Tel** *010 592 541* **Fax** *010 561 756* **Rooms** *133* **Map** *6 E4*

The Bristol Palace is a grand dame of a hotel near Brignole station. Housed in a 19th-century palazzo, the decor is sumptuous, with a grand sweeping staircase, elegant rooms, spacious public rooms and a bar. Rooms contain period furniture and are soundproofed and air conditioned. Some baths have whirlpools. **www.hotelbristolpalace.com**

IL CENTRO STORICO Palazzo Cicala ⇅ 🚸 ▤ P €€€
Piazza San Lorenzo 16, 16123 **Tel** *010 251 8824* **Fax** *010 246 7414* **Rooms** *10* **Map** *5 C3*

This chic hotel is located in a 16th-century palazzo. The faded grandeur has been revived by stylish decor and simple, minimalist furniture that doesn't detract from the original stucco ceilings and window details. A lounge overlooks the cathedral square. Rooms have Internet, fax and DVD. Six apartments are available to rent. **www.palazzocicala.it**

IL CENTRO STORICO Jolly Hotel Marina ⇅ 🍴 ▤ P €€€€
Molo Ponte Calvi 5, 16124 **Tel** *010 25 391* **Fax** *010 251 1320* **Rooms** *140* **Map** *2 E3*

Right on the old port, in the marina complex designed by renowned architect Renzo Piano, the Jolly Hotel Marina faces the aquarium. The hotel has a contemporary, clean and fresh feel, and it features a bar, a restaurant, meeting rooms and a private garage. Check the website for weekend deals. **www.jolly-hotels.it**

LE STRADE NUOVE Acquaverde ⇅ 🍴 ▤ P €€
Via Balbi 29/6, 16126 **Tel** *010 265 427* **Fax** *010 246 4839* **Rooms** *30* **Map** *2 E2*

The Acquaverde occupies the top three floors of a 17th-century building that used to belong to a noble merchant family. Ask for a room with Baroque frescoed ceilings. The hotel has a restaurant and breakfast room, but four of the rooms also have kitchenette facilities. Easy access to the old port and ferry terminal. **www.hotelacquaverde.it**

LE STRADE NUOVE Agnello d'Oro ⇅ ▤ P €€
Vico delle Monachette 6, 16126 **Tel** *010 246 2084* **Fax** *010 246 2327* **Rooms** *20* **Map** *2 D2*

The Agnello d'Oro is situated in a building dating back to 1580 that was formerly the convent of the Teresiane Scalze. The original convent windows still remain. Fully refurbished, though not fancy, this hotel is quiet, charming and close to the best palaces. Check out the lovely roof garden. **www.hotelagnellodoro.it**

Key to Symbols *see back cover flap*

LE STRADE NUOVE Balbi 👪 ▤ €€

Via Balbi 21, 16126 ***Tel*** *010 247 2112* ***Fax*** *010 252 362* ***Rooms*** *13* ***Map*** *2 D2*

This family hotel is set in a historic building with decorative frescoes on the ceilings and original parquet floors. The Balbi is in the city centre, near Stazione Principe, the port terminal and the aquarium. Full of character and charm, the hotel also has a bar and an Internet point. American Express cards are not accepted. **www.hotelbalbigenova.it**

LE STRADE NUOVE Best Western Metropoli ⇅ ▤ €€

Piazza Fontane Marose, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 246 8888* ***Fax*** *010 246 8686* ***Rooms*** *48* ***Map*** *6 D2*

Located in one of the prettiest piazzas in the heart of the city, this hotel is close to museums, the Palazzo Ducale, the opera house and the aquarium. Bus and metro stops are nearby. The rooms are decorated in a modern style and provide comfort with basic facilities. **www.bestwestern.it/metropoli_ge**

LE STRADE NUOVE Hotel Cairoli ⇅ ▤ P €€

Via Cairoli 14/4, 16124 ***Tel*** *010 246 1454* ***Fax*** *010 246 7512* ***Rooms*** *12* ***Map*** *2 F3*

Housed in a 16th-century palazzo, the two-star Cairoli offers excellent facilities for its price category, with family rooms, suites and a terrace overlooking the church of San Filipo Neri. There is also a TV room, Internet access, a reading room and bar, plus fitness and reiki massage treatments. **www.hotelcairoligenova.com**

LE STRADE NUOVE Vittoria & Orlandini ⇅ ▤ €€

Via Balbi 33, 16126 ***Tel*** *010 261 923* ***Fax*** *010 246 2656* ***Rooms*** *41* ***Map*** *2 E2*

This welcoming, family-run hotel located in an elegant building in the heart of the city is within easy walking distance of the old part of Genoa and close to the main sights, including the Palazzo Ducale, the aquarium and the Naval Museum. The hotel offers only basic amenities and services. **www.vittoriaorlandini.com**

LE STRADE NUOVE Astoria ⇅ ▤ P €€€

Piazza Brignole 4, 16122 ***Tel*** *010 873 316* ***Fax*** *010 831 7326* ***Rooms*** *69* ***Map*** *2 E2*

Dating back to 1860, the building housing the Astoria was the former home of an aristocratic family. It retains some floral Liberty-style details, classical elegance and frescoed ceilings. In a good location to visit Genoa's sights, the hotel also offers Internet access in the rooms and Wi-Fi in the lobby. **www.hotelastoriagenova.com**

LE STRADE NUOVE Europa ⇅ ▤ P €€€

Vico delle Monachette 8, 16126 ***Tel*** *010 256 955* ***Fax*** *010 261 047* ***Rooms*** *37* ***Map*** *2 D2*

Make the most of the views of the port and the city from the lovely roof terrace at this hotel. The Europa is close to Stazione Principe, the main station, which means it is well situated as a base for short train trips along the coast, as well as being central for Genoa's sights. It also has a bar and Wi-Fi in all rooms. **www.hoteleuropa-genova.com**

LE STRADE NUOVE Soglia ⇅ 🍴 🍸 ▤ P €€€

Via Balbi 38, 16126 ***Tel*** *010 26 991* ***Fax*** *010 246 2942* ***Rooms*** *97* ***Map*** *2 E2*

A pleasant hotel located within walking distance of the main sights. The style is minimal and modern, featuring fresh natural wood. In addition to a sauna, gym and small snack bar/restaurant, the hotel has good views from the top floor. It also has split-level deluxe rooms and an apartment. **www.sogliahotels.com**

LE STRADE NUOVE Best Western City ⇅ 🍴 🍸 ▤ P €€€€

Via S Sebastiano 6, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 584 707* ***Fax*** *010 586 301* ***Rooms*** *66* ***Map*** *3 A2*

A welcoming hotel for both individual travellers and tour groups. Superb facilities include Wi-Fi, high-speed Internet and hypo-allergenic pillows. Packages with reductions to the city's sights are available. Good Ligurian cuisine is on the menu at the hotel's own restaurant, Le Rune, which is also popular with non-guests. **www.bwcityhotel-ge.it**

LE STRADE NUOVE Savoia Genova ⇅ 🍴 👪 🍸 ▤ P €€€€

Via Arsenale di Terra 5, 16126 ***Tel*** *010 261 641* ***Fax*** *010 261 883* ***Rooms*** *44* ***Map*** *2 D2*

The charm and elegance of the five-star Savoia Genova are apparent in details such as the 19th-century palazzo's pretty façade and its *fin-de-siècle* lift. Rooms are elegant and well appointed, and there is also a cosy bar and reading room where you can relax between outings. All rooms have Wi-Fi. **www.hotelsavoiagenova.it**

FURTHER AFIELD (CENTRAL GENOA) Bellevue ⇅ ▤ P €

Salita della Provvidenza 1, 16134 ***Tel*** *010 246 2400* ***Fax*** *010 265 932* ***Rooms*** *36* ***Map*** *2 D1*

Centrally located, close to the station and harbour, the Bellevue represents a typical Genoese two-star hotel. The decor is simple and basic, but perfectly adequate. There is a lift, porter service, a large roof terrace and a garage nearby for an extra fee. Rooms are clean and fairly quiet. **www.hotelbellevuegenoa.com**

FURTHER AFIELD (CENTRAL GENOA) Le Tre Stazioni ⇅ ▤ €

Via San Benedetto 25r, 16152 ***Tel*** *010 246 3601* ***Fax*** *010 265 991* ***Rooms*** *19* ***Map*** *1 C2*

This little hotel takes its name from its location, nestled between the main railway station, the harbour ferry terminals and the metro station. Although somewhat spartan, the rooms are well designed and offer all the basics. A good choice for low-budget travellers, the hotel also has a bar. Parking is available nearby. **www.hotelletrestazioni.it**

FURTHER AFIELD (CENTRAL GENOA) Assarotti ▤ P €€

Via Assarotti 40C, 16122 ***Tel*** *010 885 822* ***Fax*** *010 839 1207* ***Rooms*** *25* ***Map*** *6 E2*

Assarotti offers comfortable B&B-style accommodation in a convenient central location with standard facilities. In the lobby, guests can browse papers and magazines or check emails at the free Internet point. The rooms are simply decorated and furnished, but unfailingly pleasant and clean. Garage parking is available. **www.hotelassarotti.it**

FURTHER AFIELD (CENTRAL GENOA) Hermitage €€€

Via Alberto Liri 29, 16145 ***Tel*** *&* ***Fax*** *010 311 605* ***Rooms*** *38* ***Map*** *4 E5*

The Hermitage features contemporary rooms, facilities and services. The clean, fresh, modern rooms boast an attractive decor and subtle design, not to mention views of the mountains or the sea. Guests can use the lounge and bar in the hotel, as well as the tennis court. **www.hermitagehotel.ge.it**

FURTHER AFIELD (CENTRAL GENOA) Starhotel President €€€

Via Corte Lambruschini 4, 16129 ***Tel*** *010 5227* ***Fax*** *010 553 1820* ***Rooms*** *192* ***Map*** *3 C3*

Overlooking the gardens of Piazza Verdi, this hotel has a rather stately feel to it. It offers comfort, luxury, function and space, as well as the gourmet restaurant La Corte, which serves international and local cuisine. Hotel services include Wi-Fi Internet access, a complimentary newspaper, parking and a fitness room. **www.starhotels.it**

FURTHER AFIELD (CENTRAL GENOA) Moderno Verdi (Golden Tulip) €€€€

Piazza Giuseppe Verdi 5, 16121 ***Tel*** *010 553 2104* ***Fax*** *010 581 562* ***Rooms*** *87* ***Map*** *3 C3*

Located near Brignole station, and handy for the Palazzo Ducale and the aquarium, this hotel within a Liberty-style building features shiny wood panelling throughout. In addition to a bar and restaurant, there is also a library that guests can take advantage of. Rates increase during trade fairs and exhibitions. **www.modernoverdi.it**

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Serafino €

Via Verona 8, 16152 ***Tel*** *010 650 7261* ***Fax*** *010 601 1731* ***Rooms*** *43* ***Road Map*** *D3*

A little out of the centre, the Serafino offers affordable simple rooms. Ideal for those on a tight budget or those arriving by car (it is close to a motorway exit), this family-run hotel has a bar and restaurant. Some rooms have air conditioning, and most have a private bathroom. Easy bus access to the port. **www.hotelserafino.it**

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) AC Hotel €€

Corso Europa 1075, Quarto, 16148 ***Tel*** *010 307 1180* ***Fax*** *010 307 1275* ***Rooms*** *139* ***Road Map*** *D3*

The AC Hotel is a good base from which to take trips out of the city to Nervi, Boccadasse and Sturla. Its sleek design is stylish and comfortable, using soft fabrics, warm tones and dark wood. The contemporary restaurant serves up Italian and international food. Other facilities include Wi-Fi Internet, a sauna and a gym. **www.hotelacgenova.com**

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) La Capannina €€

Via Tito Speri 7, 16146 ***Tel*** *010 317 131* ***Fax*** *010 362 2692* ***Rooms*** *32* ***Road Map*** *D3*

La Capannina is a family-run hotel near picturesque Boccadasse and its many seafood restaurants. Public transport to the centre of Genoa and the main sights is easy from here. Rooms on the top floor have great views of the sea from the private terraces. Weekend rates may be cheaper. Room service available. **www.lacapanninagenova.it**

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Mediterranée €€

Lungomare di Pegli 69, 16155 ***Tel*** *010 697 3850* ***Fax*** *010 696 9850* ***Rooms*** *88* ***Road Map*** *D3*

The family-run Mediterranée is smart and classic in appearance. It also offers an extensive garden, plus a bar and a private parking area. The rooms are neat and compact. The hotel's restaurant, Torre Antica, serves regional and national dishes. This hotel is located on the seafront with good sea views. **www.hotel-mediterranee.it**

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Torre Cambiaso €€€

Via Scarpanto 49, 16157 ***Tel*** *010 698 0636* ***Fax*** *010 697 3022* ***Rooms*** *45* ***Road Map*** *D3*

This unique noble villa has a romantic tower, orchards, formal gardens and a tree-lined avenue leading up to the entrance. Rooms with swathes of fabric and period furniture are located in the villa or in elegantly restored stables. Guests can enjoy the hotel's heated outdoor pool and the restaurant's Ligurian cuisine. **www.antichedimore.com**

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Sheraton €€€€

Via Pionieri e Aviatori d'Italia 44, 16154 ***Tel*** *010 65 491* ***Fax*** *010 654 9055* ***Rooms*** *284* ***Road Map*** *D3*

The Sheraton is conveniently located near the airport, with good public-transport links and a regular shuttle bus to central Genoa. Its exterior has a very modern glass-and-steel look. The on-site Il Portico restaurant has a typical local vaulted gallery structure (*portici*) and serves Mediterranean and Ligurian specials. **www.sheratongenova.com**

NERVI Hotel Romantik Villa Pagoda €€€

Via Capolungo 15, 16167 ***Tel*** *010 372 6161* ***Fax*** *010 321 218* ***Rooms*** *17* ***Road Map*** *D3*

A very romantic hotel, once the villa of an 18th-century merchant who chose to decorate it in the Oriental style after falling in love with a Chinese girl. Marbled floors, chandeliers, antique screens, palms and terraces on different levels are some of the delightful touches. Closed Nov–Mar. **www.villapagoda.it**

THE RIVIERA DI LEVANTE

AMEGLIA Locanda dell'Angelo €€

Viale XXV Aprile 60, Ca' di Scabello, 19031 ***Tel*** *0187 64 391/392* ***Fax*** *0187 64 393* ***Rooms*** *36* ***Road Map*** *F5*

A lovely, sleek little hotel set in the countryside but still near the coast. It has some nice gardens, plus a good restaurant and a swimming pool. The decor is colourful and tasteful, with modern art in the lobby and halls. Facilities nearby include tennis, golf and riding. Some rooms have balconies. The suites have sea or mountain views. **www.paracucchilocanda.it**

BONASSOLA Villa Belvedere

🍴 P €€

Via Ammiraglio Serra 33, 19011 ***Tel*** *0187 813 622* ***Fax*** *0187 813 709* ***Rooms*** *16* ***Road Map*** *E4*

Located between the sea and the hills, this hotel has a charming, picturesque setting, boasting superb panoramic views. In addition to free parking, the hotel also offers a garden with a large shady terrace, a bar and a restaurant. The comfortable rooms have a romantic feel to them. Closed mid-Oct–Mar. **www.bonassolahotelvillabelvedere.com**

CAMOGLI La Camogliese

☰ €€

Via Garibaldi 55, 16032 ***Tel*** *0185 771 402* ***Fax*** *0185 774 024* ***Rooms*** *21* ***Road Map*** *D4*

Located close to the train and bus stations in the centre of Camogli, La Camogliese is a typical family-run inn with a welcoming feel. Some of the bright, spacious rooms boast sea views. Enjoy a carefully prepared buffet breakfast in the restaurant, which overlooks the pretty little harbour. **www.lacamogliese.it**

CAMOGLI Cenobio dei Dogi

⇅ 🍴 ≋ ☰ P €€€

Via Cuneo 34, 16032 ***Tel*** *0185 72 41* ***Fax*** *0185 772 796* ***Rooms*** *103* ***Road Map*** *D4*

On the shores of the fishing village, the villa of the Dogi was frequented by priests and cardinals in the 17th century; now it is a vast luxury hotel. It has gorgeous sun terraces with views over the town and out to sea, palms and Mediterranean pines around the pool and comfortable rooms decorated in sea-blue tones. **www.cenobio.it**

CAMOGLI Hotel Portofino Kulm

⇅ 🍴 ≋ Y ☰ P €€€

Viale Bernardo Gaggini 23, 16030 ***Tel*** *0185 73 61* ***Fax*** *0185 776 622* ***Rooms*** *77* ***Road Map*** *D4*

This Art Nouveau jewel nestles in a verdant park on Mount Portofino, between Camogli and Santa Margherita. The elegant Regency dining room has an outdoor terrace offering splendid sunset views over the bay. Facilities include Jacuzzis, beauty treatments and tennis courts. **www.portofinokulm.it**

CAMOGLI Villa Rosmarino

≋ Y €€€

Via Figari 38, 16032 ***Tel*** *0185 771 580* ***Rooms*** *6* ***Road Map*** *D4*

Located in the verdant hills above the charming seaside village of Camogli is this 200-year-old palazzo, painted in shades of rose and with green shutters. Rooms are small, but well equipped, with state-of-the-art bathrooms. The well-manicured lawns and lovely pool area add to the appeal. **www.villarosmarino.com**

CHIAVARI Santa Maria

⇅ 🍴 🚸 P €€

Viale Tito Groppo 29, 16043 ***Tel*** *0185 363 321* ***Fax*** *0185 323 508* ***Rooms*** *36* ***Road Map*** *E4*

The Santa Maria looks out on to the Gulf of Tigullio and is a short walk from the centre of Chiavari. It has a pleasant garden, bikes for guests to use, a bar and a fine restaurant, Le Caravelle, with alfresco dining in summer. The hotel also offers free Internet. American Express and Diners cards are not accepted. **www.santamaria-hotel.com**

FIASCHERINO/TELLARO Il Nido

⇅ ☰ P €€

Via Fiascherino 75, 19030 ***Tel*** *0187 967 286* ***Fax*** *0187 964 617* ***Rooms*** *34* ***Road Map*** *F5*

This yellow-coloured hotel has a nice garden of olive trees and umbrella pines, plus its own beach. Rooms are comfortable, light and unfussy, subtly decorated with cream tones. Ask for a room with a balcony, facing the sea for great panoramic views of the bay. Closed Nov–Feb. **www.hotelnido.com**

ISOLA PALMARIA Locanda Lorena

🍴 ☰ €€

Via Cavour 4, 19025 ***Tel*** *0187 792 370* ***Fax*** *0187 766 077* ***Rooms*** *7* ***Road Map*** *F5*

This small beach hotel is situated on Palmaria, the island facing Portovenere. Stylish motorboats shuttle guests to and from the mainland. The sunny rooms have a simple, fresh style, bright colours and sea views. Watch the fishermen bring in the daily catch before it is served up for lunch. Closed Dec–mid-Feb. **www.locandalorena.com**

LA SPEZIA Corallo

☰ P €€

Via Crispi 32, 19124 ***Tel*** *0187 731 366* ***Fax*** *0187 754 490* ***Rooms*** *35* ***Road Map*** *F4*

The Corallo serves as a good base for boat trips along the coast of the Golfo dei Poeti, since it is close to the seafront. It is unpretentious and reliable, located close to the shopping centre and many good restaurants. The light-filled rooms have a classic Italian feel. American Express cards are not accepted. **www.hotelcorallospezia.com**

LA SPEZIA Firenze e Continentale

☰ €€

Via Paleocapa 7, 19122 ***Tel*** *0187 713 210* ***Fax*** *0187 714 930* ***Rooms*** *68* ***Road Map*** *F4*

A good base for exploring the Cinque Terre by train, this hotel is located in the central station square. There are several restaurants to choose from in the area. Chintzy-style rooms and wood panelling in the public rooms give the Firenze e Continentale a classic atmosphere. Parking is available on request. **www.hotelfirenzecontinentale.it**

LAVAGNA Fieschi

🍴 🚸 P €€

Via Rezza 12, 16033 ***Tel*** *0185 304 400* ***Fax*** *0185 313 809* ***Rooms*** *13* ***Road Map*** *E4*

Housed in an elegant 19th-century villa that once belonged to a patrician family, this hotel is set in its own grounds, and offers a period atmosphere with good facilities. Find a spot in the garden to unwind, or relax in the shade of the ancient trees. Closed Oct–Mar. **www.hotelvillafieschi.it**

LERICI Florida

⇅ ☰ €€

Lungomare Biaggini 35, 19032 ***Tel*** *0187 967 332* ***Fax*** *0187 967 344* ***Rooms*** *40* ***Road Map*** *F5*

An attractive family-run hotel on the seafront. Rooms are airy and flooded with sunlight; those with balconies offer lovely sea views. The hotel has Wi-Fi Internet access and a fifth-floor terrace looking down over the beach. A comfortable, friendly base from which to explore the Golfo dei Poeti. Closed Nov–mid-Mar. **www.hotelflorida.it**

LEVANTO Nazionale

€€

Via Jacopo da Levanto 20, 19015 **Tel** *0187 808 102* **Fax** *0187 800 901* **Rooms** *38* **Road Map** *E4*

This classic seaside hotel has welcomed generations of visitors. It still retains its flair and Art Deco-inspired façade, as well as palm trees in its lovely Mediterranean garden. Enjoy the multicoloured array of gardenias, jasmine, hortensias and fuchsias. There is a roof terrace with parasols. Closed Nov–Mar. **www.nazionale.it**

LEVANTO Stella Maris

€€€

Via Marconi 4, 19015 **Tel** *0187 808 258* **Fax** *0187 807 351* **Rooms** *15* **Road Map** *E4*

The Stella Maris is housed within Palazzo Vannoni, in the heart of Levanto. With its fine period furniture, paintings, stucco, frescoed ceilings, flowers and pretty garden, it takes you back in time to an elegant past. Free Internet access is provided, as well as bikes and beach towels. Compulsory half-board. **www.hotelstellamaris.it**

MANAROLA Ca' d'Andrean

€€

Via Discovolo 101, 19010 **Tel** *0187 920 040* **Fax** *0187 920 452* **Rooms** *10* **Road Map** *F4*

This small family-run hotel has a great setting high up in Manarola, in the stunning Cinque Terre. Pick one of the bright, airy rooms with a terrace. Ca' d'Andrean is a clean, modern, functional hotel offering a bar and a garden courtyard for breakfast and relaxing throughout the day. Closed mid-Nov–mid-Dec. **www.cadandrean.it**

MONEGLIA B&B A Casa di Roby

€€

Strada San Lorenzo 7a, 16030 **Tel** & **Fax** *0185 49 642* **Rooms** *3* **Road Map** *E4*

This peaceful and upmarket B&B has a stunning location in an old mill among olive groves. It is set back from the coast but still only a short distance from the beach, and with great views over Moneglia Bay. A country-house environment, with great breakfasts and plenty of scope for good walks, plus a pool to relax by. **www.acasadiroby.it**

MONTEROSSO AL MARE Il Giardino Incantato

€€€

Via Mazzini 18, 19016 **Tel** *0187 818 315* **Fax** *0187 818 315* **Rooms** *4* **Road Map** *E4*

There are only three rooms and one suite at this charming B&B in Monterosso's historic centre, so be sure to book in advance. The owner, Maria Pia, does her best to make you feel at home. There's a lovely garden where breakfast is served, and the rooms all have a safe and refrigerator. **www.ilgiardinoincantato.net**

MONTEROSSO AL MARE Porto Roca

€€€€

Via Corone 1, 19016 **Tel** *0187 817 502* **Fax** *0187 817 692* **Rooms** *43* **Road Map** *E4*

Set amid the famed natural beauty of the area, this medium-sized hotel perches on a cliff just outside of the fishing village Monterosso al Mare, with magnificent views. It offers an oasis of calm, a lovely garden terrace and its own beach, with parasols and sun loungers in summer months. Closed Nov–end Mar. **www.portoroca.it**

PORTOFINO La Torretta

€€€

Via Votto 20, Manarola 19017 **Tel** *0187 920 327* **Rooms** *9* **Road Map** *F4*

This lovely retreat overlooks the Mediterranean sea and is a cut above most other guesthouses in Le Cinque Terre. Almost all of the comfortable, clean and tastefully decorated rooms have spectacular sea views. There are nice extras, such as a free *aperitivo* during happy hour and iPod docking stations. **www.torrettas.com**

PORTOFINO Splendido

€€€€€

Salita Baratta 16, 16034 **Tel** *0185 267 801* **Fax** *0185 267 806* **Rooms** *64* **Road Map** *D4*

Positioned on a series of terraces and housed in a former monastery overlooking Italy's luxurious fishing-village resort of Portofino, this is a truly magnificent place to stay. Service is impeccable, and the views from all the rooms are unforgettable. Closed mid-Nov–Mar. **www.hotelsplendido.com**

PORTOVENERE Genio

€€

Piazza Bastreri 8, 19025 **Tel** & **Fax** *0187 790 611* **Rooms** *7* **Road Map** *F5*

A simple hotel near the old ramparts and the church of St Peter. The family-run Genio is built into the ivy-clad wall of an ancient castle. It is on several levels, with little terraces and sea views. A hotel since 1813, it has plenty of character. American Express and Diners cards are not accepted. Closed mid-Jan–mid-Feb. **www.hotelgenioportovenere.it**

PORTOVENERE Royal Sporting

€€€

Via dell'Olivo 345, 19025 **Tel** *0187 790 326* **Fax** *0187 777 707* **Rooms** *60* **Road Map** *F5*

The Royal Sporting is a sprawling hotel built around its swimming pool, with panoramic views across the Golfo dei Poeti. Facilities and amenities include a pool with purified sea water, garden, bar, tennis courts (racquets can be hired) and a garage. The hotel's Ristorante dei Poeti serves some good local cuisine. **www.royalsporting.com**

RAPALLO Hotel Italia e Lido

€€

Lungomare Castello 1, 16035 **Tel** *0185 50 492* **Fax** *0185 50 494* **Rooms** *50* **Road Map** *E4*

A perfect spot between Portofino and the Cinque Terre, this hotel overlooks the promenade, Rapallo's old medieval castle and the Gulf of Tigullio. The rooms are small, bright and compact; be sure to book one with a sea view. Bask in the sun on the rocky stepped terrace at the water's edge. Closed Nov–Christmas. **www.italiaelido.com**

RAPALLO Rosa Bianca

€€€

Lungomare V Veneto 42, 16035 **Tel** *0185 50 390* **Fax** *0185 65 035* **Rooms** *18* **Road Map** *E4*

A pleasant and comfortable hotel on Rapallo's palm-fringed seafront, Rosa Bianca is located close to the town's amenities. Some of the bright, if simple, rooms have a little balcony, boasting lovely views of the Gulf of Tigullio. The cream Italianate building still holds a classic Riviera charm. **www.hotelrosabianca.it**

RAPALLO Excelsior Palace €€€€

Via San Michele di Pagana 8, 16035 ***Tel*** *0185 230 666* ***Fax*** *0185 230 214* ***Rooms*** *131* ***Road Map*** *E4*

Overlooking the bay, the Excelsior Palace is a classic hotel on the coast, which has attracted some illustrious guests in the past – the Duke of Windsor and Wallis Simpson stayed here, among others. It offers pure luxury, with sumptuous decor and exclusive service. Arches set into the cliffs offer a private bathing spot. **www.excelsiorpalace.thi.it**

SAN FRUTTUOSO Da Giovanni €€

Via San Fruttuoso 10, 16032 ***Tel*** *&* ***Fax*** *0185 770 047* ***Rooms*** *7* ***Road Map*** *D4*

If you are on a budget but still want to stay in the beautiful area around Portofino, try Da Giovanni. The rooms here are spartan, but adequate. The hotel is located close to the sea and the famous abbey. Make the most of the great seafood restaurant below. Compulsory half-board. **www.dagiovanniristorante.com**

SANTA MARGHERITA LIGURE Hotel Jolanda €€€

Via Luisito Costa 6, 16035 ***Tel*** *0185 287 512* ***Fax*** *0185 284 763* ***Rooms*** *50* ***Road Map*** *E4*

Although there is no sea view, the Jolanda offers comfort and many amenities at a much more reasonable price than any of the seafront hotels. Spacious, stylish and modern rooms have a refrigerator and safe, and the facilities include a gym, Turkish bath and Jacuzzi. **www.hoteljolanda.it**

SANTA MARGHERITA LIGURE Grand Hotel Miramare €€€€

Lungomare Milite Ignoto 30, 16038 ***Tel*** *0185 287 013* ***Fax*** *0185 284 651* ***Rooms*** *75* ***Road Map*** *E4*

The Grand Hotel Miramare is a Riviera resort hotel with a history to match. It was originally a private villa that drew the chicest of international stars. The heated outdoor sea-water pool is surrounded by a wonderful garden. The whole property has wireless LAN Web access, even beside the pool. **www.grandhotelmiramare.it**

SANTA MARGHERITA LIGURE Imperiale €€€€

Via Pagana 19, 16038 ***Tel*** *0185 288 991* ***Fax*** *0185 284 223* ***Rooms*** *89* ***Road Map*** *E4*

A real institution in Santa Margherita Ligure, the Imperiale dominates the bay. This classic traditional hotel is full of Belle Epoque glamour and sophisticated elegance. Sweeping stone steps, chandeliers, ornate frescoes and sumptuous furnishings set the tone for the high level of service and facilities. Closed Nov–Easter. **www.hotelimperiale.com**

SESTRI LEVANTE Grand Hotel Villa Balbi €€

Viale Rimembranza 1, 16039 ***Tel*** *0185 429 41* ***Fax*** *0185 482 459* ***Rooms*** *85* ***Road Map*** *E4*

This grand aristocratic four-star hotel has palm trees, terraces, rooms boasting lovely sea views and elegant decor, refined ancient touches (frescoes, marble, parquet), extensive gardens and a fine restaurant. The Villa Balbi also offers a pool and a private beach. Surfing, sailing and trekking facilities are available nearby. Closed mid-Oct–4 Apr. **www.villabalbi.it**

SESTRI LEVANTE Grand Hotel dei Castelli €€€

Via Penisola 26, 16039 ***Tel*** *0185 487 220* ***Fax*** *0185 44 767* ***Rooms*** *50* ***Road Map*** *E4*

A truly beautiful hotel lovingly converted from an old castle. The old-style rooms have modern decor and furniture, Moorish-style mosaics, marble and pillars. Set in a park overlooking the bay, the Grand Hotel dei Castelli has winding staircases, a private beach and a sun terrace on the roof. Closed mid-Oct–Mar. **www.hoteldeicastelli.com**

THE RIVIERA DI PONENTE

ALASSIO Al Saraceno Hotel €€€

Corso Europa 64, 17021 ***Tel*** *0182 643.957* ***Fax*** *0182 645 972* ***Rooms*** *47* ***Road Map*** *B4*

Alassio provides a pleasant environment combining both seaside and hillside. Al Saraceno is a nice, modern and centrally located hotel from which to enjoy the best of both. Even its restaurant serves a menu that embraces the surf-and-turf ethos. The rooms are spacious, contemporary and filled with light. **www.alsaracenogroup.it**

ALASSIO Beau Rivage €€€

Via Roma 82, 17021 ***Tel*** *0182 640 585* ***Fax*** *0182 640 426* ***Rooms*** *20* ***Road Map*** *B4*

This charming and comfortable hotel has a small Ligurian restaurant with a good wine selection and a terrace for alfresco dining in summer. Some of the simple and pleasant rooms have frescoed or cask-shaped ceilings. The Beau Rivage is located just across the road from a lovely beach. Closed mid-Oct–26 Dec. **www.hotelbeaurivage.it**

ALASSIO Grand Hotel Diana €€€

Via Garibaldi 110, 17021 ***Tel*** *0182 642 701* ***Fax*** *0182 640 304* ***Rooms*** *54* ***Road Map*** *B4*

This hotel is indeed grand in nature. It boasts its own beach, a pool and lovely grounds, as well as a health spa with sauna, gym and solarium. Choose between several restaurant options within the hotel, either in or out, formal or less so. The palm-filled garden offers a relaxing spot to unwind. Closed Nov, 7 Jan–mid-Feb. **www.dianagh.it**

ALBENGA Marisa €€

Via Pisa 28, 17031 ***Tel*** *0182 50 241* ***Fax*** *0182 555 122* ***Rooms*** *31* ***Road Map*** *B4*

The period furniture and decor are reminiscent of a classic hotel from the 1930s; however, the facilities are up to date. There are antiques and paintings throughout, as well as an old piano. The Marisa is situated close to the *lungomare* (seafront), as well as to the shops and historic centre of Albenga. **www.marisahotel.com**

ALBISSOLA MARINA Hotel Garden €€€

Viale Faraggiana 6, 17012 ***Tel*** *019 485 253* ***Fax*** *019 485 255* ***Rooms*** *54* ***Road Map*** *C4*

This hotel faces Albissola Marina's wide beach. The rooms are comfortable and airy, with a Jacuzzi in the bathroom and sea views. There are also apartments to let. After a day on the beach or by the pool, you can enjoy the fresh catch of seafood in the hotel's restaurant. Also offers sauna, gym and bar. **www.hotelgardenalbissola.com**

APRICALE Locanda dei Carugi €€

Via Roma 12, 18030 ***Tel*** *0184 209 010* ***Fax*** *0184 209 942* ***Rooms*** *6* ***Road Map*** *A4*

Housed in an old stone building in the heart of the medieval village of Apricale, this charming little hotel boasts a great location at the foot of the castle in a square with views across the valley. It offers a warm welcome and a refined change from the busy seafront hotels. Diners card is not accepted. **www.locandadeicarugi.it**

BORDIGHERA Villa Elisa €€

Via Romana 70, 18012 ***Tel*** *0184 261 313* ***Fax*** *0184 261 942* ***Rooms*** *35* ***Road Map*** *A5*

Classic elegance abounds in this Victorian villa set in a pretty garden full of lemon and orange trees. Rooms are fresh and bright, some with a balcony and garden view. Public rooms still hold an air of Riviera grandeur, while services meet modern needs. The restaurant follows the Slow Food ethos, serving locally sourced food. **www.villaelisa.com**

BORDIGHERA Grand Hotel del Mare €€€€€

Via Portico della Punta 34, 18012 ***Tel*** *0184 262 201* ***Fax*** *0184 262 394* ***Rooms*** *107* ***Road Map*** *A5*

Grand by name and by nature, this hotel boasts a sumptuous elegance full of antiques, sculptures, gilt and marble, though the building itself is modern. Rooms have sea views and balconies overlooking palm trees. The hotel's Thalasso Spa offers relaxing treatments and a nice indoor pool. Closed Oct–22 Dec. **www.grandhoteldelmare.it**

BORGIO VEREZZI Villa delle Rose €€

Via Nazario Sauro 1, 17022 ***Tel*** *&* ***Fax*** *019 610 461* ***Rooms*** *46* ***Road Map*** *C4*

Rooms at the top offer more comfort and small terraces with views of the coast. Air conditioning is provided at an extra cost, except in the top rooms at the height of summer. The hotel has a pub/restaurant and piano bar with music and dancing in summer, plus a large terrace. Minimum stay of three days; compulsory half-board. **www.villarose.it**

CERVO Miracervo €

Via Aurelia 53, 18010 ***Tel*** *&* ***Fax*** *0183 400 263* ***Rooms*** *13* ***Road Map*** *B5*

The Miracervo is only a short distance from the seaside, located in the area of Cervo just below the castle. It has a bar and a restaurant serving traditional Ligurian food as well as pizza. This family-run two-star hotel has its own parking spaces for guests and good public-transport links. Rooms have terraces overlooking the Old Town.

FINALE LIGURE Punta Est €€€

Via Aurelia 1, 17024 ***Tel*** *019 600 612* ***Fax*** *019 600 611* ***Rooms*** *40* ***Road Map*** *C4*

An 18th-century villa houses this elegant hotel, which maintains the period charm in its furniture and exposed beams. Set among palms, pines and olives, it has majestic views across the bay, as well as a great pool. Paths, steps and shady terraces lead down to the sea. Closed Nov–Mar. **www.puntaest.com**

GARLENDA La Meridiana €€€

Via ai Castelli, 17033 ***Tel*** *0182 580 271* ***Fax*** *0182 580 150* ***Rooms*** *28* ***Road Map*** *C4*

In the heart of the Ligurian countryside, 4 km (2.5 miles) from the sea, this relaxing country house with wonderful gardens is perfect for walking holidays and outdoor activities, such as golf. The rooms and restaurant are elegantly decorated, and the service and facilities are excellent. Closed end Oct–Mar. **www.lameridiana.eu**

IMPERIA Hotel Kristina €€

Spianata Borgo Peri 8, 18100 ***Tel*** *0183 293 564* ***Fax*** *0183 293 565* ***Rooms*** *34* ***Road Map*** *B5*

One of Imperia's smart seafront hotels, the Kristina has its own private beach reserved for guests, as well as a light-filled restaurant serving good fish and meat dishes for dinner. The rooms are simple and classic in style, with views across the bay from the balcony. The hotel is just a short walk to the city centre. **www.hotelkristina.com**

IMPERIA Grand Hotel Diana Majestic €€€

Via degli Oleandri 15, 18013, Diano Marina ***Tel*** *0183 402 727* ***Fax*** *0183 403 040* ***Rooms*** *75* ***Road Map*** *B5*

This hotel sits in Diano Marina, on the edge of Imperia, and features some grand touches. Each room has a large terrace, and the bathrooms are furnished in Carrara marble. Enjoy great sea views and high-quality Ligurian fare in the restaurant. There are two pools, one of which boasts a nice terrace, and there is a private beach. **www.dianamajestic.com**

LOANO Villa Beatrice €€

Via Sant'Erasmo 6, 17025 ***Tel*** *&* ***Fax*** *019 668 244* ***Rooms*** *30* ***Road Map*** *B4*

The Villa Beatrice is located outside the centre of Loano, opposite the yacht marina. It is ideal for families who want to stay by the pool or enjoy its numerous fitness facilities. A lovely garden is also on offer. Try the home-grown produce cooked in the restaurant. Closed Oct–20 Dec. **www.panozzohotels.it**

LOANO Grand Hotel Garden Lido €€€

Lungomare Nazario Sauro 9, 17025 ***Tel*** *019 669 666* ***Fax*** *019 668 552* ***Rooms*** *77* ***Road Map*** *B4*

This hotel provides a modern lido complex on the beachfront. You can go straight from the pool down on to the beach, and the airy rooms have sea views from their balconies. There are fitness facilities, a piano bar and plenty for kids to do, plus a sun terrace, two good restaurants, billiards and bikes. Closed Oct–20 Dec. **www.gardenlido.com**

NOLI Miramare €€

Corso Italia 2, 17026 ***Tel*** *019 748 926* ***Fax*** *019 748 927* ***Rooms*** *28* ***Road Map*** *C4*

The Miramare is centrally located, facing the sea and the palm-fringed seafront. It also forms part of Noli's medieval fortifications, which gives it a refined air of history. Rooms come in varying sizes with either garden or sea views. There is also a small bar. **www.hotelmiramarenoli.it**

PIETRA LIGURE Hotel Ca' Ligure €

Via Concezione 10, Ranzi, 17027 ***Tel*** *&* ***Fax*** *019 625 181* ***Rooms*** *16* ***Road Map*** *B4*

A comfortable hotel with a friendly atmosphere, the Ca' Ligure is situated on a hillside overlooking the sea 3 km (2 miles) away. All rooms have a private bathroom and a balcony with sea view. Relax in the garden by the pool or on the sun terrace. A lovely cosy feel, away from the bustle. Great for families or those with a car. **www.caligure.it**

SAN REMO Nyala Suite €€

Via Solaro 134, 18038 ***Tel*** *0184 667 668* ***Fax*** *0184 666 059* ***Rooms*** *81* ***Road Map*** *A5*

Surrounded by tropical vegetation, this large hotel is well suited for families. There is an elegant bar and pool terrace, children's playground, swimming pools, a kids' club and a good restaurant. The Nyala Suite also offers special services for cyclists, as well as non-smoking rooms and rooms for people with disabilities. **www.nyalahotel.com**

SAN REMO Castellaro Golf Resort €€€

Strada per i Piani 1, Castellaro, 18011 ***Tel*** *0184 479 085* ***Fax*** *0184 054 150* ***Rooms*** *64* ***Road Map*** *A5*

This four-star resort is a highly modern affair, and perfect for golf enthusiasts who also want to enjoy the coast and sea views. As well as excellent golf facilities, a club house and two fine restaurants, the complex also offers great health and beauty treatments, a pool and fitness facilities. **www.castellarogolf.it**

SAN REMO Paradiso €€€

Via Roccasterone 12, 18038 ***Tel*** *0184 571 211* ***Fax*** *0184 578 176* ***Rooms*** *41* ***Road Map*** *A5*

A pleasant hotel in the hands of the same family since 1926, the Paradiso boasts a peaceful location in a leafy part of town away from the busy seafront, but overlooking both the sea and Marsaglia Park. Rooms are comfortable and clean. As well as a lovely verandah restaurant, there is a pool and a garden. **www.paradisohotel.it**

SAN REMO Royal Hotel €€€€

Corso Imperatrice 80, 18038 ***Tel*** *0184 53 91* ***Fax*** *0184 661 445* ***Rooms*** *127* ***Road Map*** *A5*

This grand dame of a hotel on the seafront in flower-filled San Remo is renowned for its gardens and exceptional restaurant. It offers wonderful service and facilities, including Internet access, an outdoor swimming pool, sunbeds at the lido, reading rooms, tennis courts, a hairstylist and much more. **www.royalhotelsanremo.com**

SAVONA Riviera Suisse €€

Via Paleocapa 24, 17100 ***Tel*** *019 850 853* ***Fax*** *019 853 435* ***Rooms*** *80* ***Road Map*** *C4*

Staying at this hotel in a fine 19th-century palazzo complete with ancient arcades, you will be able to soak up the history and culture of the area, while being centrally located on Savona's main street. The Riviera Suisse has a welcoming feel, having been run by the same family for decades. **www.rivierasuissehotel.it**

SPOTORNO Delle Palme €€

Via Aurelia 39, 17028 ***Tel*** *019 745 161* ***Fax*** *019 745 180* ***Rooms*** *32* ***Road Map*** *C4*

The Delle Palme occupies a spot right on the beachfront in the centre of Spotorno. It offers a fairly modern hotel with TV lounge, reading room and bar. The rooms have balconies and look out over the beach, where you can reserve your lounger and parasol. Try the hotel's air-conditioned restaurant Pinna Rossa for dinner. **www.hoteldellepalme.it**

SPOTORNO Best Western Acqua Novella €€€

Via Acqua Novella 1, 17028 ***Tel*** *019 741 665* ***Fax*** *019 7416 6155* ***Rooms*** *50* ***Road Map*** *C4*

This modern hotel boasts a fine view across the bay. The lobby is full of local Vietri ceramic tiles, and the rooms are decorated in a modern elegant style. You can take the lift down to the beach, enjoy great seafood in the hotel's restaurant, or take in fantastic views out across the gulf from the pool. Closed Nov–Feb. **www.acquanovella.it**

VARAZZE Best Western El Chico €€

Strada Romana 63, 17019 ***Tel*** *019 931 388* ***Fax*** *019 932 423* ***Rooms*** *38* ***Road Map*** *C3*

Housed in a Mediterranean villa-type complex in the midst of parkland full of ancient olive, pine and oak trees, this hotel offers guests bright, airy rooms with balconies. The public areas are spacious, and there are terraces with views, as well as a pool surrounded by trees. Closed 24 Dec–Jan. **www.elchico.eu**

VENTIMIGLIA Kaly Residence Hotel €€

Lungomare Trento e Trieste 67, 18039 ***Tel*** *0184 295 218* ***Fax*** *0184 295 118* ***Rooms*** *26* ***Road Map*** *A5*

Modern apartments can be rented on a weekly basis here. The location is right by the sea in a quiet residential area of town. The suites provide guests with kitchen facilities; some even have a small garden. All overlook the sea on one side. The decor is modern if a little plain. Ideal as a base for exploring the area. **www.hotelkaly.it**

VENTIMIGLIA Sole Mare €€

Passegiata Marconi 22, 18039 ***Tel*** *0184 351 854* ***Fax*** *0184 230 988* ***Rooms*** *28* ***Road Map*** *A5*

Sole Mare's bright sunny rooms are well equipped and comfortable, and they all come with sea views. The hotel boasts a private beach and parking for its guests, as well as a TV lounge and reading room. The restaurant serves a good variety of pasta dishes, typical local seafood and home-made desserts. **www.hotelsolemare.it**

WHERE TO EAT

Meat does feature on menus in the region of Liguria, but anyone that doesn't eat fish is likely to feel that they are missing out: Ligurian cooking revolves around seafood, particularly on the coast. This is a land of strong flavours and long-standing traditions, where many cooks follow recipes that have not changed for many generations: a fact celebrated in many of the region's restaurants and trattorias. Liguria has some excellent upmarket restaurants, but more pleasure can often be derived from discovering a family-run trattoria by chance while strolling around the historic district of a resort or one of the hilltowns of the interior. A good opportunity to try the local specialities is during the many gastronomic festivals that take place in every season. *Agriturismo*, or farm holidays, also give visitors the chance to taste real home cooking.

Sign for a shop selling Ligurian specialities

OPENING HOURS AND PRICES

Restaurants and trattorias in Liguria operate similar opening hours to those in other northern regions of Italy. Lunch is usually served from midday to 2:30–3pm, while dinner is served from 7pm until late in the evening, the latest hours being kept in the big resorts with an active nightlife. Closing days depend both on the season and on the type of establishment; in general, restaurants and trattorias stay open most of the year, particularly in the towns along the coast.

Prices can obviously vary. In many restaurants the bill can easily exceed 50 euros a head, excluding wine, particularly if the meal includes fresh fish; in a more everyday trattoria, on the other hand, the bill is likly to come to around 25–30 euros.

In terms of tipping, it is usual to leave around 5 per cent of the total bill in a trattoria, and 10 per cent in a restaurant.

LOCAL PRODUCE

Ligurian cooking is inspired by an ancient tradition born out of the superb fruits of the land and the sea.

Summer tables at a Ligurian restaurant, placed in the characteristic *carruggi*

The fact that meat and cheese are of relatively small significance in Liguria leaves fish and vegetables to rule the roost. The variety of seafood on local menus is huge: bream *(orata)*, red mullet *(triglia)* and sea bass *(branzino)* are all popular, alongside staple shellfish such as prawns and mussels. Many restaurants offer fish soups and stews, a choice of grilled or roasted fish, or a mix of fried fish. Fancier fish dishes include *cappon magro*, a salad of fish, greens and hard-boiled eggs in a garlicky sauce. Dried cod *(stoccafisso)* is also popular.

That the Ligurian diet is considered to be so healthy is due in part to the fact that fruit and vegetables (grown in abundance on the plain of Albenga) are central to the local diet. Any menu will show that chefs make good use of the local produce. As well as being combined with fish or meat, vegetables are also the focus of many dishes. Stuffed *(ripieni* or *farciti)* vegetables are very popular.

The olives that are the source of the region's rightly sought-after olive oil are also used in cooking. Olives known as *taggiasca*, meaning from the area around Taggia, are particularly renowned.

Basil, thyme, rosemary and marjoram, all grown in the mountain valleys, are the classic Ligurian herbs.

Fresh fish, abundant in the seas along the Riviera

Supreme among these is basil *(basilico),* the basis for the region's world-famous pesto. This is served with the region's fantastic array of local pastas, with intriguing names such as *fidelini, fazzoletti* and *stracci*. The best-known pastas are *trofie* (twists from Genoa) and *trenette* (flat cousins of spaghetti). The most popular stuffed pastas are *pansôti (see p186)* and ravioli.

LIGURIAN TRATTORIAS

Typical Ligurian trattorias may provide more modest decor and simpler menus than the average restaurant, but they often cook excellent meals. Unfortunately, tourist development along the coast has brought with it a proliferation of fast food joints and pizza parlours, which means that it can be hard to find a good trattoria along the coast. Your best chance of finding one is in the hinterland. Wherever you are, to find the best and most authentic trattorias just ask the local residents.

An alternative, if you want to eat genuine local food, is to visit an *agriturismo* farm, one that offers rooms and home-cooked meals to visitors *(see p174).*

A traditional trattoria offering authentic Ligurian cuisine

Relaxing at one of Liguria's many seaside bars

BARS AND CAFÉS

A typical day in Liguria starts with a visit to a café or bar for breakfast. It's a daily ritual to sit at a table or counter, inside or out, reading the newspaper or just watching the world go by. Furthermore, drinking coffee in a bar or café can often provide good opportunities to get to know some of the local people. The best cafés offer cakes and pastries, as well as often delicious home-made ice creams. Note that in Liguria's most historic cafés and those in the fashionable resorts, prices can be high.

Vegetable tart and *focaccia,* typical produce

See pages 202–203 for details of some of the region's grandest cafés.

FOOD FESTIVALS

In common with the rest of Italy, food and village festivals in Liguria provide great opportunities for trying the local food. Among the region's main food festivals, highlights include: the Sagra delle Focaccette (focaccia festival) at Recco, at the end of April; the Festa dell'Olio (olive oil) in Baiardo, near San Remo, and the Festa del Basilico (basil) in Diano Marina, both in May; and the famous Sagra del Pesce (fish) in Camogli, in mid-May. During the Festa del Limone (lemon festival), which is held in Monterosso al Mare, one of the towns on the pretty Cinque Terre, at the end of May, the heaviest lemon wins a prize.

On the last Sunday in June, the Sagra dell'Acciuga (anchovy festival) takes place in Lavagna, while from 4–8 July Sestri Levante hosts the Sagra del Totano (squid). At Riva Trigoso, the popular Sagra del Bagnun (a local dish made with anchovies) is held on 15 July; on the same day, in Diano Borganzo, everyone turns out for the Sagra delle Trenette al Pesto *(trenette* are a traditional Ligurian pasta). Lastly, at Badalucco, in mid-September, around 500 kg (1,100 lb) of stockfish (dried cod) is cooked and distributed annually at the Sagra del Stoccafisso.

DISABLED ACCESS

Restaurants in Liguria are improving facilities for the disabled. Even so, in old-fashioned restaurants the disabled may still have difficulty moving around.

SMOKING

It has been illegal to smoke in any bar, café or restaurant since 2005. Some establishments do have properly ventilated rooms for smokers, and the no-smoking restrictions do not apply to outdoor tables.

The Flavours of the Italian Riviera

The quintessentially Mediterranean cuisine of the Italian Riviera can be sampled in sophisticated upmarket restaurants, but it is best enjoyed in simple local *trattorias* using age-old recipes. The hallmark flavours are the exceptionally delicate local olive oil and herbs like marjoram, oregano, rosemary and sage that grow wild, perfuming the inland hills. Symbolic of Liguria is the bright green aromatic basil that is pounded in a mortar with garlic, olive oil, pine nuts and pecorino cheese to produce pesto, a local speciality. Fish, either fresh, dried or preserved in oil, is another of the region's many culinary assets.

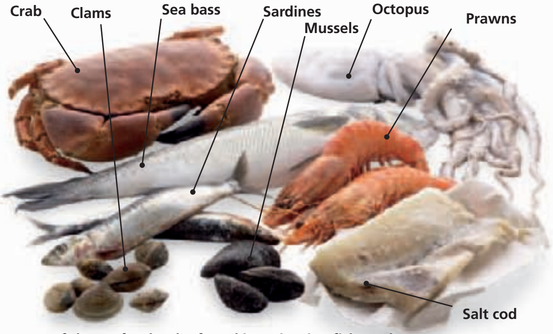
Fresh basil

Delicious *foccacia* bread made with Ligurian olive oil

FOOD FROM THE LAND

Liguria's narrow belt of steeply terraced land, sandwiched between the sea and the mountains, has always been a challenge to farmers. This is not cattle-grazing country; lamb and goat are much better suited to this terrain. Menus feature lamb, kid, hare and rabbit either stewed or roasted, and cheeses are made from ewe's and goat's milk. Poultry is also raised for meat and eggs.

Olive and citrus trees, and even vines, manage to thrive on almost vertical terraces carved centuries ago into the hillsides. The mild winter climate and year-round sunshine are the perfect growing conditions for the commercial production of fresh produce in the greenhouses that flank the coastline. More than meat, or even fish, Ligurian cooking is dependent on a wide range of fresh vegetables, including artichokes, pumpkins (squash) and courgettes (zucchini). Wild mushrooms and herbs are picked and dried to provide distinctive flavours through the year, while local almonds, walnuts, chestnuts and hazelnuts are used in pasta sauces, casseroles, and in cake-making.



Some of the seafood to be found in a Ligurian fish market

LIGURIAN DISHES AND SPECIALITIES

Olives and olive oil

Pansoti is a type of ravioli, stuffed with spinach, ricotta or offal and often served with a creamy walnut sauce *(salsa di noci).* Meat and fish courses include chicken or rabbit *alla cacciatore* (with olives, wine and herbs) and red mullet is braised with olives too. Vegetables are given the grand treatment in *torta pasqualina* (Easter pie) filled with layers of different vegetables and sometimes egg or cheese. Many foods are cooked in local olive oil: *gattafin* is fried vegetable-filled ravioli. *Friggitorie* (from *friggere*, to fry) sell flaky pastry pies stuffed with cheese and vegetables. *Farinata* is a pancake made from chickpea (garbanzo) flour, crispy outside and moist inside. Cooked in a wood-fired oven and topped with onions, cheese and herbs, it is eaten by the slice as a snack.

Cuippin, *from Sestri Levante, is a puréed soup made from fish and shellfish, tomatoes, parsley, wine and garlic.*

Boxes of fresh fish are unloaded onto a Ligurian quayside

FOOD FROM THE SEA

Fish and seafood from the Mediterranean have always been part of the local diet. Recently it has become more common for restaurants to import some of the fish they use, however mullet *(cèfalo)*, bream *(dorata)* and sea bass *(spigola)* are usually local. Many traditional dishes rely on the "poor" fish that are so plentiful – such as sardines *(sarde)*, octopus *(polpo)*, squid *(calamari)*, cuttlefish *(seppia)*, mussels *(cozze)* and clams *(vongole)*. Cooked with olive oil, vegetables and herbs, they are made into soups, stews and sauces for pasta. Anchovies *(acchiughe)* are a staple, used fresh or preserved in salt or oil. The Ligurian passion for dried salt cod *(baccalà)* dates back to the Viking traders. It is often served gently braised.

GENOESE FOOD

As a major port, Genoa has always been a gateway for delicacies from around the world. The dish *corzetti*, which means "little crosses", was created for Genoese crusaders; the coin-sized discs of pasta were stamped with the shape of a cross. Aristocrats and merchants would later modify the design to include their family crests, using wooden stamps made in nearby Chiavari. Sailors returning from long voyages at sea would crave the taste of fresh food. The flavourful vegetable soup *minestrone alla genovese*, was a particular favourite, with its all-important dollop of pesto, which was reputedly invented to help sailors avoid scurvy. The city has also given its name to *fagiolini alla genovese* (green beans with anchovies and herbs) and *focaccia alla genovese*, the famous flat bread made with olive oil.

CARCIOFI NON GEÀTI
€ 0,77 × 1

Fresh artichokes on a market stall on the Italian Riviera

WHAT TO DRINK

Liguria's steep terrain is not ideal for vines, but eight DOC wines are produced. Among the most highly regarded are:

Pigato A light, perfumed white wine that goes well with seafood or *farinata*.

Cinque Terra Light, dry white wines from the terraces of the region of the same name.

Sciacchetrà A delicious sweet variety of Cinque Terra wine with an intense, flowery scent.

Rossese A light but full-flavoured red wine, often known as Dolceacqua.

Ormeasco di Pornassio A rich red with a red berry perfume.

Trenette con pesto, *a Genoese speciality, is flat noodles with a sauce of basil, garlic, pine nuts and olive oil.*

La Cima *is poached veal stuffed with meat, cheese, egg and vegetables, usually eaten cold in thin slices.*

Pandolce *is a cross between cake and bread, with raisins, candied fruit, fennel seeds, pine nuts and orange water.*

Choosing a Restaurant

The restaurants in this guide have been selected from across a wide price range for their good value for money, quality of food, atmosphere and interesting location. They are listed by area, starting with Genoa, and in ascending order price-wise within each area. For map references, *see pp94–9* and the back endpaper.

PRICE CATEGORIES
The following price ranges are for a three-course meal for one, including a half-bottle of house wine, cover charge, tax and service.
€ Under €25
€€ €25–€35
€€€ €35–€4
€€€€ €45–€55
€€€€€ Over €55

GENOA

IL CENTRO STORICO Café Klainguti ▨ ♿ €

Piazza Soziglia 98, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 247 552* ***Map*** *5 C3*

This renowned little coffee shop and *pasticceria* is where Giuseppe Verdi used to hang out in the 1840s (his original note of appreciation is framed and displayed on the wall). Located in the historic Old Town, Klainguti is famous for the "Zena", a zabaglione-filled pastry speciality, and for a delicious hazelnut croissant named "Falstaff".

IL CENTRO STORICO Caffè degli Specchi ▨ ♿ €

Salita Pollaioli 43r, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 246 8193* ***Map*** *5 C4*

This traditional bar and café serves light meals and attracts a young crowd, particularly at *aperitivo* hour. The restaurant on the first floor is also open for lunch, with a daily changing menu. These days Caffè degli Specchi has an upmarket, modern feel, but in the 1920s it was the haunt of artists and intellectuals. Closed Sun.

IL CENTRO STORICO Nabil ♿ ▦ €

Vico Falamonica 21r, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 247 6114* ***Map*** *5 C3*

For something a little different, head to Nabil for some Middle Eastern cuisine. Arabic tiles and furniture make up the decor. The restaurant is located in a narrow alleyway in the Old Town, which is reminiscent of an Arab souq. Sample the cous cous or *mansaf*, a typical dish from Jordan with lamb, pine nuts, almonds, rice and yogurt. Closed Sun.

IL CENTRO STORICO Ristorante Yuan ♿ €

Via Ettore Vernazza 8, 16121 ***Tel*** *010 570 2327* ***Map*** *6 D4*

Yuan provides the Oriental touch not found elsewhere in Genoa. On the menu are the cuisines of several Far Eastern countries, from Thailand to Japan and China. Expect to find sushi, prawn ravioli, tempura, chicken with chestnuts cooked in a terracotta pot and Thai rice. The decor also nods subtly to the Orient. Closed Mon.

IL CENTRO STORICO Sa' Pesta ▨ €

Via Giustiniani 16r, 16100 ***Tel*** *010 246 8336* ***Map*** *5 C4*

If you are looking for a simple, traditional Genoese eaterie with good service, basic prices and good food, look no further than Sa' Pesta. This restaurant serves up a good mix of savoury tarts and pasta dishes with pesto. It is located in one of the narrow alleyways that form the heart of old Genoa. Bookings only in the evening. Closed Sun.

IL CENTRO STORICO Sul Fronte del Porto ♿ ♬ ▤ €

Calata Cattaneo, Palazzina Millo, third floor, 16129 ***Tel*** *010 251 8384* ***Map*** *5 B3*

Sul Fronte del Porto is a brasserie and sushi bar, plus a club and cocktail bar. Located in the old port, it allows you to dine while enjoying good views over the harbour. The sushi restaurant on the third floor offers a mix of low Japanese tables and western tables. The tone of the decor is simple and Zen, with warm berry-red walls.

IL CENTRO STORICO Cantine Squarciafico ▤ €€

Piazza Invrea 3, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 247 0823* ***Map*** *5 C3*

Located just behind the cathedral, in a former villa with frescoes on the façade and ancient pillars inside, this is a traditional Ligurian wine bar serving local specialities including *stracci*, a kind of lasagne, and a delicious chocolate tart. Wine bottles line the walls of the vaulted dining room. Booking is compulsory. Closed last week Jul, first week Aug.

IL CENTRO STORICO Da Rina €€

Mura delle Grazie 3r, 16128 ***Tel*** *010 246 6475* ***Map*** *2 F5*

Da Rina is more expensive than most other *trattorias*, but it is worth the money. Founded in 1946, this family-run restaurant serving predominantly fish is a typical simple *trattoria* with pink tablecloths in an old vaulted dining room. A house special is fish served with anchovies, mushrooms and vegetables. Closed Mon.

IL CENTRO STORICO In Vino Veritas ♿ ♬ €€

Vico delle Vele 27r, 16128 ***Tel*** *010 247 2293* ***Map*** *5 A4*

Right next to the old port, this is a small, informal and intimate restaurant with vaulted brick ceilings, a pale-yellow colour scheme on the walls, and plenty of wine bottles on display. Start with a risotto, followed by a meat dish, all accompanied by a fine choice of wines. The atmosphere is both refined and informal at the same time. Closed lunch.

Key to Symbols *see back cover flap*

IL CENTRO STORICO Tristano & Isotta €€

Vico del Fieno 33r, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 247 4301* ***Map*** *5 C3*

This is a pleasant, modern pizzeria and restaurant serving Genoese cuisine, as well as a variety of national dishes. Located off one of the narrow alleyways in the old part of town, it is spacious and popular, with a homely atmosphere. Try the house mixed antipasti and wood-oven pizzas with names like Tristan and Isolde or Centro Storico. Closed Mon.

IL CENTRO STORICO Da Genio €€€

Salita San Leonardo 61r, 16128 ***Tel*** *010 588 463* ***Map*** *6 E5*

Situated in the old quarter, this is one of Genoa's best-loved *trattorias*, with a loyal clientele. The menu includes well-prepared fish dishes, such as fresh swordfish stuffed with anchovies and capers, but the star of the show is arguably their famous starter of *trenette al pesto* (pasta with pesto sauce). Closed Sun; 3 weeks Aug.

IL CENTRO STORICO Maxelâ ♿ €€€

Vico Inferiore del Ferro 9r, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 247 4209* ***Map*** *5 C2*

This is partly a butcher's, partly a casual *trattoria* which specializes in beef dishes and is popular with Genoese businessmen and locals. The building dates from 1790 and is cavernous, with wood-beamed ceilings and tables made from slabs of marble with wooden benches alongside them. Dishes are simple but flavourful.

IL CENTRO STORICO Panson ⊞ €€€

Piazza delle Erbe 5r, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 246 8903* ***Map*** *5 C4*

Panson offers diners typical local cuisine combining fresh Ligurian fish and herbs. The ambience is full of classic, understated elegance in a vaulted dining room. Some of the typical regional dishes to try are basil gnocchi in a prawn sauce, *trofiette* pasta twists in a pesto sauce, or *pansoti* (ravioli-style pasta) in a nut sauce. Closed Sun dinner.

IL CENTRO STORICO Vegia Zena ♿ €€€

Vico del Serriglio 15r, 16124 ***Tel*** *010 251 3332* ***Map*** *5 B2*

Hidden in the old alleyways, Vegia Zena ("Old Genoa" in the local dialect) offers some of the best pesto dishes in town. Close to the old port, this is a lively, white-walled and wood-panelled restaurant with an excellent menu full of Genoese food. Busy and popular, sharing with other guests at long tables is the norm. Closed Sun dinner; Mon.

IL CENTRO STORICO Soho Restaurant and Fish Work ⊞ ▤ €€€€

Via al Ponte Calvi 20r, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 869 2548* ***Map*** *2 F4*

Choose your lunch from the daily catch displayed in the restaurant's fish counter, and enjoy a delicious meal in the super-chic dining room or on the outside patio. Specialties include *velluta di porri con gamberi* (thick leek soup with fresh shrimp) and *guazzetto ai frutti di mare* (clams and mussels in broth).

IL CENTRO STORICO Da Toto ♿ ⊞ €€€€€

Molo Ponte Morosini Sud 19–20, 16100 ***Tel*** *010 254 3879* ***Map*** *5 A2*

An airy, modern restaurant set in a large lobster-coloured building with wide arched windows overlooking the old port. Diners can enjoy views of the private yachts below. The elegant restaurant is run by chef Antonio "Toto" Fratea, who serves great Genoese food, especially seafood. The wine cellar holds over 200 Italian and international wines.

IL CENTRO STORICO Zefferino ▤ 🍷 €€€€€

Via XX Settembre 20, 16121 ***Tel*** *010 570 5939* ***Map*** *6 D/E4*

Pink tablecloths and starched linen set the tone in this upmarket establishment, a Genoese institution that has been serving high-class cuisine since 1939. All kinds of seafood can be found on the menu, including lobster. Leave room for the Ligurian delights on the sweet and cheese trolleys. Famous guests have included Frank Sinatra and Pavarotti.

LE STRADE NUOVE Da Maria €

Vico Testadoro 14, 16100 ***Tel*** *010 581 080* ***Map*** *6 D3*

Da Maria is a laid-back and low-key affair. Focaccias, soups and filling pasta dishes are on the menu: try the *trenette* pasta with pesto. The place has a very simple feel, with checked tablecloths and a canteen atmosphere. The place to visit for a bit of local flavour (many workers stop here for a bite to eat) and a very affordable menu. Closed Sun.

LE STRADE NUOVE Antica Cantina I Tre Merli ♿ ▤ €€€

Vico dietro il Coro della Maddalena 26r, 16124 ***Tel*** *010 247 4095* ***Map*** *5 C2*

A traditional Genoese *osteria* where the locals come for simple, homely food, good wine and a hearty laugh. Located in the former stables of the listed Palazzo Campanella, I Tre Merli now includes a wine bar with more than 300 wines, a refined restaurant and a wine shop. The creative menu offers several good fish dishes. Closed Sat lunch; Sun.

LE STRADE NUOVE Europa ⊞ €€€

Galleria G Mazzini 53r, 16121 ***Tel*** *010 581 259* ***Map*** *6 D3*

The food at Europa takes centre stage over the decor, which has a rather dated feel. The restaurant is set in Galleria Mazzini, a colonnaded arcade in the city centre. Specials are the pesto sauce made with local basil and olive oil, the home-made ravioli and the daily catch. The restaurant has been going for over 40 years. Closed Sun.

LE STRADE NUOVE Le Mamme del Clan ♿ ♫ ▤ €€€

Salita Pallavicini 25r, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 252 882* ***Map*** *6 D3*

Housed in the palazzo in front of the club Il Clan, this restaurant features arched vaulted ceilings, soft lighting and a sophisticated decor, not to mention a menu rich in home-made ancient local dishes. It is popular for its themed evenings, which transform the venue – even the waiters take part in the show. Closed Mon.

LE STRADE NUOVE Le Rune ⛱ €€€

Vico Domoculta 14r, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 594 951* ***Map*** *6 D3*

Tucked away in a small street just off Via XXV Aprile, this restaurant is located within the Best Western City hotel. The menu offers a great variety of traditional fish dishes, good wines, cheeses and desserts. A set menu is also available. Refined cuisine, relaxed surroundings and a fresh, modern interior. Closed Sat, Sun lunch.

LE STRADE NUOVE Saint Cyr ♿ €€€€€

Piazza Marsala 4, 16122 ***Tel*** *010 886 897* ***Map*** *3 A1*

A reputable family-run restaurant with a menu leaning towards meat dishes, with Piedmontese influences and good wines. Located in the heart of the city, Saint Cyr has two connecting dining rooms decorated in walnut wood. Try the high-quality organic dishes such as the lamb, quail or duck, or the courgette quiche. Closed Sat lunch; Sun.

FURTHER AFIELD (CENTRAL GENOA) Enoteca Sola ▤ €€€€€

Via Carlo Barabino 120r, 16129 ***Tel*** *010 594 513* ***Map*** *3 C4*

This central *enoteca* is decked out in a maritime style and serves a varied Ligurian menu of meat and fish. The ambience is classical and elegant but still retains a relaxed bistro-style decor. The homely food is complemented by excellent wines. Sola is a popular spot for dinner, so it is best to book ahead. Closed Sun; Aug.

FURTHER AFIELD (CENTRAL GENOA) Gran Gotto ♿ ▤ €€€€€

Viale Brigata Bisagno 69r, 16129 ***Tel*** *010 564 344* ***Map*** *3 C4*

A traditional Genoese restaurant with a reputation for good food and an elegant atmosphere. Contemporary art hangs on the walls, and the style of the interior is modern. The restaurant makes the most of the great fish on offer, and house specials include pasta filled with borage in a creamy pine-nut sauce. Closed Sun; Aug.

FURTHER AFIELD (CENTRAL GENOA) La Bitta nella Pergola ▤ €€€€€

Via Casaregis 52r, 16129 ***Tel*** *010 588 543* ***Map*** *4 D4*

Run by a Neapolitan family, La Bitta nella Pergola is small and close to the Fiera exhibition grounds. On the menu are excellent fish dishes and wonderful home-made desserts and pastries. The menu represents a blend of rustic tradition alongside old Genoese recipes. Seasonal ingredients dictate the mainly seafood-based menu. Closed Mon, Sun.

FURTHER AFIELD (CENTRAL GENOA) Le Perlage ▤ 👔 €€€€€

Via Mascherpa 4r, 16129 ***Tel*** *010 588 551* ***Map*** *3 C5*

This elegant restaurant is tastefully decorated, though not particularly modern. The cuisine, however, is inventive and contemporary, with a very good wine list. The chef uses fresh fish from the daily catch, transforming it into delightful dishes that draw influences from the past. The atmosphere is warm and welcoming. Closed Sun.

FURTHER AFIELD (CENTRAL GENOA) Leo Passami L'Olio ▤ €€€€€

Via Rimassa 150r, 16129 ***Tel*** *010 561 753* ***Map*** *3 C5*

This restaurant offers a high level of regional and international cuisine. It is located close to the Fiera di Genova and specializes in fish, seafood and meat dishes. Excellent sushi, paella and truffles (in season) are available if you book ahead. It consists of two smart dining rooms, lined with some of the 300 wines served here. Closed Sat lunch; Sun.

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Osteria dell'Acquasanta €

Via Acquasanta 281, Mele, 16100 ***Tel*** *010 638 035* ***Road Map*** *D3*

This *osteria* in a suburb of Genoa can be tricky to find, but well worth the effort. Some of the Slow Food specials are *carciofi in umido ripieni* (stuffed artichokes), *tagliolini con sugo di funghi* (pasta in mushroom jus), pesto lasagne or ravioli Genoese-style. The cheese and wine selection is worthy of a more upmarket restaurant. Closed Mon.

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Chiara ♿ ⛱ ▤ €€

Via Padre Garrè 14, Località Besolagno Savignone, 16010 ***Tel*** *010 967 7040* ***Road Map*** *D3*

A popular place to come for good wood-oven pizzas. It is located some way out of Genoa, in the Parco Naturale dell'Antola, surrounded by natural beauty, which can be enjoyed on the garden terrace. In addition to pizzas, there are grilled meats and regional dishes. A fish menu is available if booked in advance. Closed Tue lunch & Mon (low season).

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Da O'Colla ⛱ €€€

Via alla Chiesa di Murta 10, Località Bolzaneto, 16162 ***Tel*** *010 740 8579* ***Road Map*** *D3*

Simple but excellent home-cooked Ligurian cuisine is on offer here. Typical fare includes *minestrone genovese* (vegetable soup with pasta or rice and pesto) and focaccia bread served with local olive oil. This *trattoria* is located some distance outside the city, but it is definitely worth the trip. Closed Mon, Sun; 3 weeks Jan, Aug.

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Pintori €€€

Via San Bernardo 68r, 16123 ***Tel*** *010 275 7507* ***Road Map*** *D3*

A family-run *trattoria* with great wines and a Sardinian bent to the menu, Pintori is loved by locals for its affordable cuisine and sleek, stylish ambience. Specialities include vegetarian dishes such as *torta di verdura* (vegetable flan) and *maialino sardo* (Sardinian pig) on request. The fish dishes, desserts and cheeses are also fine. Closed Mon, Sun.

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Astor ♿ ⛱ ▤ €€€€

Via delle Palme 16–18, Nervi, 16167 ***Tel*** *010 329 011* ***Road Map*** *D3*

This bright and unpretentious hotel/restaurant is equidistant from the seaside promenade in Nervi and the wonderful parkland. It offers fine Ligurian cuisine and good wines in a simple, elegant setting. A house special is *pansotti al sugo di noci* (fresh pasta filled with ricotta cheese, herbs and lemon rind, served in a walnut sauce).

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Baldin ▤ €€€€

Piazza Tazzoli 20r, Sestri Ponente, 16154 ***Tel*** *010 653 1400* ***Road Map*** *D3*

Baldin is well known for excellent dishes incorporating fish, wild mushrooms and truffles. The home-made desserts are also delicious. The interior decor is minimal but pleasant, and the menu offers an interesting blend of traditional regional cuisine with a creative contemporary touch. Be sure to book in advance. Closed Mon, Sun.

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Bruxaboschi ▦ €€€€

Via F Mignone 8, San Desiderio, 16133 ***Tel*** *010 345 0302* ***Road Map*** *D3*

Opened in 1862, Bruxaboschi has been in the same family for five generations. You can sit outside in the lovely garden or in the warm, relaxed ambience of the dining room and enjoy an array of inland Ligurian specialities. Home-made pasta and mushrooms are among the most popular dishes. Closed Sun dinner; Mon.

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Edilio ▤ €€€€

Corso A de Stefanis 104r, 16139 ***Tel*** *010 811 260* ***Road Map*** *D3*

This classic restaurant offers a pleasant mix of Ligurian and Piedmontese food. Service is attentive, and the atmosphere is elegant. Some of the house specials include *funghi e tartufi* (mushrooms and truffles), filled anchovies, green gnocchi in a velvety lobster sauce, or the sea bass in a potato crust. The desserts are also superb.

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) La Pineta ♿ ▦ ▤ €€€€

Via Gualco 82, Struppa, 16165 ***Tel*** *010 802 772* ***Road Map*** *D3*

Set in a peaceful area at the edge of a pine forest, this *trattoria* specializes in grilled meat, game, wild mushrooms and other dishes typical of the hills around Genoa. All the home-made pastas and desserts are excellent. A rustic atmosphere with a vast fireplace makes this place worth the trek out of the city centre. Closed Sun dinner; Mon.

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Osvaldo Antica Trattoria ♿ ▦ €€€€

Via della Casa 2r, Boccadasse, 16100 ***Tel*** *010 377 1881* ***Road Map*** *D3*

This small, family-run restaurant located on a small square in Boccadasse is simple but expensive. Book ahead, since both the superb food and the pretty location make it a popular option. The fish, seafood and pasta dishes are simple, minimal, but always full of flavour, such as the *frittura mista* (plate of mixed fried fish). Closed Mon; Aug.

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Santa Chiara ▦ €€€€

Via al Capo di Santa Chiara 69, Boccadasse, 16146 ***Tel*** *010 377 0081* ***Road Map*** *D3*

Santa Chiara is an excellent little restaurant, perfect for a romantic dinner à deux, in the lovely little fishing village of Boccadasse. It has a wonderful terrace overlooking the water and serves typical Ligurian cuisine, mainly from the sea, but also from the surrounding countryside. Booking is advisable. Closed Sun.

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Toe Drue ♿ €€€€

Via C Corsi 44r, Sestri Ponente, 16154 ***Tel*** *010 650 0100* ***Road Map*** *D3*

There is a modern-rustic feel to Toe Drue ("hard table"), which serves traditional recipes with a contemporary Ligurian and Trieste twist. The strawberry cheesecake and caramelised pears are a delight. The Cantina del Toe next door offers great cheeses, salamis and wines for those on a budget. Closed Sat lunch; Sun.

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Antica Osteria del Bai ♿ ▦ ▤ €€€€€

Via Quarto 12, Quarto dei Mille, 16148 ***Tel*** *010 387 478* ***Road Map*** *D3*

This ancient *osteria* serves up an array of fresh fish and seafood worked into good old Ligurian-style dishes. It is located close to the sea and provides a lovely little romantic place to eat in the evenings, when candlelight adds to the cosy atmosphere. It has a classic, elegant feel and a good wine list. Closed Mon; 2 weeks in Jan, Aug.

FURTHER AFIELD (OUTER GENOA) Da Giacomo ♿ ▦ ▤ €€€€€

Corso Italia 1r, 16129 ***Tel*** *010 311 041* ***Road Map*** *D3*

Although Da Giacomo is rather expensive, you certainly get value for money here, since the quality is unfailingly high, and you are guaranteed fine, elegant dining. The restaurant lies near the Fiera and has a car park for guests. The seafood and fish dishes are highly recommended, as are the wines. The service is courteous and efficient.

THE RIVIERA DI LEVANTE

AMEGLIA Locanda dei Poeti ♿ ▦ €

Piazza della Libertà 4, 19030 ***Tel*** *0187 608 068* ***Road Map*** *F5*

This restaurant has a romantic setting to match its name, "The Poets' Inn". Set in a lovely medieval hilltop village, it offers good food, as well as great views. Opt for a pizza or local meat and fish dishes; owner Donato can recommend good Tuscan wines to accompany your choice. Open all summer. Parking is available in a square nearby. Closed Tue.

AMEGLIA Locanda delle Tamerici ♿ ▦ T €€€€€

Via Litoranea 106, Fiumaretta di Ameglia, 19031 ***Tel*** *0187 64262* ***Road Map*** *F5*

A Michelin-starred hotel restaurant in Fiumaretta, on the border of Liguria and Tuscany. this lovely venue serves a reinvented traditional menu of regional seafood and vegetables. The dining room, with its old furniture, is warm and welcoming, and in summer it opens on to a nice garden where you can enjoy the sea breeze. Reservations required.

AMEGLIA Paracucchi

€€€€€

Viale XXV Aprile 60, 19031 ***Tel*** *0187 64391* ***Road Map*** *F5*

Paracucchi is a stylish affair located at the Locanda dell'Angelo hotel *(see p178)*. The unusual mix of ingredients gives a bold take on fresh seasonal and local produce. Chef Matteo Cargiolli also runs cookery courses for hotel guests. Try the scampi and aubergine rolls, sea bass on a bed of lentils, or the chestnut mousse. Closed Mon low season.

BOGLIASCO Il Tipico

€€€€€

Via Poggia Favoro 20, San Bernardo, 16031 ***Tel*** *010 347 0754* ***Road Map*** *D4*

A traditional Ligurian fish restaurant with views from its hilltop position overlooking Golfo Paradiso. The building is an old maritime fortress with a medieval feel and a cosy interior. Try the antipasti, followed by basil fettuccine with a prawn sauce, or chestnuts with potatoes, all accompanied by excellent wines. Closed Mon; 20 days in Jan.

CAMOGLI La Cucina di Nonna Nina

€€

Via Molfino 126, San Rocco di Camogli, 16032 ***Tel*** *0185 773 835* ***Road Map*** *D4*

Located on the other side of the Portofino promontory, in the quiet village of San Rocco, this restaurant occupies two rooms in a rustic villa with stunning views. It serves delicious Ligurian dishes using the great seafood and herbs of the region. Try the stuffed cuttlefish or the pasta cooked with nettles and pesto. Closed Wed; last 2 weeks Feb, Nov.

CAMOGLI Rosa

€€€€€

Largo Casabona 11, 16032 ***Tel*** *0185 773 411* ***Road Map*** *D4*

Housed in an Art Nouveau-style villa, this restaurant has a winter garden verandah and a summer terrace with great views across the bay and the old fishing harbour of Camogli. Typical seafood and pasta specials include tuna in a sweet and sour sauce, pasta in red mullet sauce, and stewed cuttlefish. Closed Wed lunch; Tue; Jan, last 2 weeks Nov.

CASTELNUOVO DI MAGRA Da Armanda

€€€

Piazza Garibaldi 6, 19030 ***Tel*** *0187 674 410* ***Road Map*** *F5*

Armanda is a typical Ligurian restaurant offering predominantly fish-based regional fare. It boasts unforgettable panoramic views, great antipasti, a warm welcome and simple decor. Local meat and vegetable dishes, such as rabbit with fennel and olives, also appear on the handwritten menu. Closed lunch Mon–Fri in summer; Wed.

CHIAVARI Lord Nelson

€€€€€

Corso Valparaiso 27, 16043 ***Tel*** *0185 302 595* ***Road Map*** *E4*

This welcoming restaurant is actually a pub with rooms. Over the years it has developed a reputation for serving some of the best food in town. There is also a bar, summer terrace and *cantina* (wine store) with a good wine selection. The Lord Nelson is decorated in dark wood offset by crisp white-linen tablecloths. Closed Wed; 20 days Nov.

LA SPEZIA La Pia

€

Via Magenta 12, 19124 ***Tel*** *0187 739 999* ***Road Map*** *F4*

For more than 125 years La Pia has been serving arguably the best *farinata* (chickpea pancake cooked in a pizza oven) in Liguria. Expect a line out the door during the lunch hour as it's considered an institution amongst locals. La Pia is housed in an old building; the decor is not the main attraction here.

LA SPEZIA All'Incontro

€€€

Via Sapri 10, 19121 ***Tel*** *0187 241 16* ***Road Map*** *F4*

All'Incontro offers a Ligurian menu of seasonal fish and meat in arched vaulted brick-walled rooms. Try deliciously uncomplicated dishes such as linguine with scampi and lemon, or smoked swordfish with rocket and small tomatoes. Risotto and pasta dishes are consistently good. There is also a menu based on bison meat. Closed Sun.

LAVAGNA La Brinca

€€€€

58 Località Campo di Ne, Ne in Valgraveglia, 16040 ***Tel*** *0185 337 480* ***Road Map*** *E4*

Head to La Brinca for a taste of fine peasant cooking. It is a traditional restaurant passed down the generations in a family-run inn with a shop, mill and oil press. Ingredients are sourced locally and combined with seasonal produce and home-grown herbs. A special is *noix de veal*, served with a pine-nut sauce. Closed Mon.

LAVAGNA Rajeu

€€€€

Via Milite Ignoto 25, Cavi di Lavagna, 16033 ***Tel*** *0185 390 145* ***Road Map*** *E4*

Rajeu boasts an authentic maritime feel. It serves a traditional but simple menu of seafood and pasta dishes. It also offers good wines and parking for its diners. The fish served in the restaurant is all caught by the owners in their own fishing boat. Try the *pansoti* (stuffed pasta) in nut sauce or the pesto lasagne.

LERICI Bonta Nascoste

€€

Via Cavour 52, 19032 ***Tel*** *0187 965 500* ***Road Map*** *F5*

This small but charming restaurant serves some of the best pizza and *farinatai* (chickpea pancakes) in the area. Other notable dishes include pasta with scampi and beef fillet in a pepper sauce. The restaurant is located in the historic centre of Lerici, in a pedestrian-only alleyway. Seating is limited, so make sure to reserve in advance.

LERICI Il Frantoio

€€€

Via Cavour 19, 19032 ***Tel*** *0187 964 174* ***Road Map*** *F5*

Housed in a former olive factory with stone walls and floors dating back 200 years, this restaurant serves fine cuisine; specialties include abundant *antipasti del Mare* (such as *carpaccio* of swordfish and marinated anchovies), pasta with pesto and a mixed grilled fish plate.

LERICI Due Corone €€€€€

Calata Mazzini 14, 19032 ***Tel*** *0187 967 417* ***Road Map*** *F5*

Renowned as the best restaurant in Lerici, the Michelin-starred Due Corone serves a creative take on traditional Ligurian coastal dishes. The tone of the dining room is elegant, with wine bottles on display, and the small windows look out on to the seafront. The wine selection is also excellent. Closed Tue; 10 days Nov, 8 Jan–8 Feb.

LEVANTO Cavour €€€€

Piazza Cavour 1, 19015 ***Tel*** *0187 808 497* ***Road Map*** *E4*

Located between the station and the seafront, this typical *trattoria* with local cuisine specializes in fish and seafood. The original restaurant dates back to 1800. Dishes on the menu include *gattafin* (large fried ravioli filled with herbs, eggs, onion and cheese), anchovies in lemon and *trofiette* pasta with pesto sauce. Closed Mon; Dec–mid-Jan.

LEVANTO Tumelin €€€€€

Via Grillo 32, 19015 ***Tel*** *0187 808 379* ***Road Map*** *E4*

This restaurant's plentiful seafood antipasti are a renowned speciality. Select from dishes such as octopus salad, shrimp with white beans, stuffed sardines, smoked swordfish *carpaccio* (raw, thin slices) and fresh anchovies with lemon. Hand-pick your fish for the main course, and end with the *pannacotta* dessert. Closed Thu (winter); Jan.

MANAROLA Marina Piccola €€€€

Via Lo Scalo 16, 19010 ***Tel*** *0187 920 923* ***Road Map*** *F4*

This wonderful little restaurant has great views – both of the colourful mosaic of houses in this Cinque Terre village and also down the rocks to the sea. The menu offers the local catch fresh from the sea in the form of fish soup, excellent regional seafood dishes, various antipasti and grilled mixed fish. Closed Tue; Nov.

MONEGLIA La Ruota €€€€

Via Lemeglio 6, 16030 ***Tel*** *0185 49565* ***Road Map*** *E4*

Set up on a hill overlooking the bay, La Ruota offers a set menu of seafood, pasta, vegetables and starters such as squid with mushrooms. The seafood risotto is excellent, as is their special *piatto mediterraneo* (baby squid, tomatoes, potatoes, parsley and olive oil), and the crêpes suzettes. Closed Wed; Nov.

MONTEROSSO AL MARE Miky €€€€

Via Fegina 104, 16030 ***Tel*** *0187 817 608* ***Road Map*** *E4*

It's all about the sea at Monterosso's top restaurant, which is located across from the beach in the new part of town, known as Fegina. Try the delicious linguine with lobster or the tender grilled calamari, finished off with cake for dessert, and ask to sit in the lovely back garden among the jasmine and wisteria.

PORTOFINO El Portico €€€

Via Roma 21, 16034 ***Tel*** *0185 269 239* ***Road Map*** *D4*

Located on the cobbled street leading down to the harbour, El Portico serves great pizzas right in the heart of this pretty fishing village. The pizzas are baked in traditional old tins, while wooden chairs sit at tables covered in red-checked tablecloths. Pesto accompanies most dishes. Closed Mon; Jan–mid-Feb.

PORTOFINO Chuflay, Splendido Mare €€€€€

Via Roma 2, 16034 ***Tel*** *0185 267 802* ***Road Map*** *D4*

The Chuflay Restaurant at the Splendido Mare hotel *(see p180)* has a prime spot at the top of the harbour square. It offers great quality local dishes such as home-made pasta with traditional Genovese pesto sauce, and fresh clam soup with pine nuts, black olives and marjoram. Good wines and great service complete the picture.

PORTOFINO Da Puny €€€€€

Piazza Martiri dell'Olivetta 5, 16034 ***Tel*** *0185 269 037* ***Road Map*** *D4*

One of the best restaurants lining Portofino's tiny harbour square. The proprietor is a gregarious character, happy to recount anecdotes and flatter his guests. Fresh fish, *pasta in pesto corto* (with a rich basil, cheese and pine-nut sauce lifted by a dash of tomato) and house antipasti are excellent. Closed Thu; mid-Dec–mid-Feb.

PORTOVENERE Da Iseo €€€€€

Calata Doria 9, 19025 ***Tel*** *0187 790 610* ***Road Map*** *F5*

A lovely little panoramic *trattoria* run by the Locanda Lorena hotel *(see p179)* on the island of Palmaria and located on the waterfront, with views over the pretty harbour and the Golfo dei Poeti. Typical dishes include Ligurian mussels stuffed with meat, anchovies in lemon sauce and a glorious seafood antipasti. Closed Wed; Nov.

PORTOVENERE La Chiglia €€€€€

Via dell'Olivo 317, 19025 ***Tel*** *0187 792 179* ***Road Map*** *F5*

The views from this little *trattoria* stretch across to the island of Palmaria. The menu consists of reinvented traditional Ligurian dishes, mainly fish and seafood combined with great local herbs. A popular place under vast umbrella pines, La Chiglia also offers good wines. Open for lunch and dinner.

PORTOVENERE Le Bocche €€€€€

Calata Doria 102, 19025 ***Tel*** *0187 790 622* ***Road Map*** *F5*

Perched on the promontory overlooking Portovenere, this restaurant is located below the church of St Peter, with great views. The minimalist design and wonderful shaded tables outdoors create the ideal background for the delicate flavours of the Ligurian fish dishes on offer. There is a fine wine list too. Closed Tue; Nov–Dec.

RAPALLO Elite ♿ ☰ €€€

Via Milite Ignoto 19, 16035 ***Tel*** *0185 50551* ***Road Map*** *E4*

The simple, refined dishes on the menu at Elite are based on the local daily catch – look out for mussels, swordfish, scallops, sole, bass and lobster, as well as, basil risotto, *pansoti* (stuffed pasta) and black ravioli filled with fish, rocket and large prawns. Italian regional wines complete the picture. Closed Wed; Nov.

RAPALLO Roccabruna ⛱ ☰ €€€

Via Sotto la Croce 6, Località Savagna, 16035 ***Tel*** *0185 261 400* ***Road Map*** *E4*

High above Rapallo, in a splendid villa in Savagna, is Roccabruna, a warm, welcoming place with a large open terrace and great views. Expect high-level cuisine of seafood specialities on a regularly changing menu that includes dishes such as swordfish *carpaccio* (raw, thin slices) in scampi jus, and black pasta with shellfish. Closed lunch; Mon.

RAPALLO U Giancu ♿ ⛱ ♫ €€€€

Via San Massimo 78, 16035 ***Tel*** *0185 260 505* ***Road Map*** *E4*

U Giancu is a restaurant in the countryside offering an informal and friendly atmosphere, and excellent home-made pasta, meat, fish and mushroom dishes. Decorated with framed cartoon drawings and comic strips on the walls, this simple, welcoming little restaurant has a leafy verandah in summer. It also offers fun cooking lessons. Closed Wed.

RAPALLO Luca ♿ ⛱ ☰ €€€€€

Via Langano 32, Porto Turistico Carlo Riva, 16035 ***Tel*** *0185 60323* ***Road Map*** *E4*

Although Luca is located at the entrance to the harbour, the views are not great. The restaurant, however, offers elegant dining with comfortable chairs and cream linen on the tables. This is a good place for seafood specialities such as peppered mussels, lemon anchovies, black dumplings with shrimps and sour scampi with lemon. Closed Tue.

RIOMAGGIORE Cappun Magru ⛱ €€€€€

Via Volastra 19, Località Groppo, 19017 ***Tel*** *0187 920 563* ***Road Map*** *F5*

Maurizio Bordoni, the chef at Cappun Magru (the name of a local fish salad) offers a good wine list and a daily changing menu according to what comes in from the local farmers and fishermen. The restaurant is open only in the evenings, but the wine shop, where you can sample wines with salami and cheeses, is open all day. Closed Mon, Tue.

SANTA MARGHERITA LIGURE Cinzia e Mario ♿ ⛱ €

Via XXV Aprile 13, 16038 ***Tel*** *0185 287 505* ***Road Map*** *E4*

In the central pedestrianized zone near the shops, this restaurant is handy for the port. It welcomes children, who can entertain themselves in the large play area. There are two terraces and pink decor throughout, and the menu offers a variety of pasta and pizza dishes, with local specialities such as *penne alla Portofino* (with pesto).

SANTA MARGHERITA LIGURE Trattoria dei Pescatori ♿ ⛱ €€€

Via Bottaro 43–45, 16038 ***Tel*** *0185 286 747* ***Road Map*** *E4*

This fishermen's *trattoria* is located in former fishing-net workshops facing the harbour in the centre of Santa Margherita Ligure. It is a good place to try the local *pansotti* (stuffed pasta in a nut sauce) or the catch of the day fresh from the boats. Enjoy the simple menu amid antique furniture, retro finds and old-fashioned decor. Closed Tue.

SANTA MARGHERITA LIGURE Oca Bianca ♿ ☰ €€€€€

Via XXV Aprile 21, 16038 ***Tel*** *0185 288 411* ***Road Map*** *E4*

Oca Bianca is a restaurant dedicated mainly to various types of meat, but it also offers some excellent vegetable and cheese dishes – all of which makes a nice change from the ever-present seafood-based menus. The antipasti are particularly memorable, as are the pasta parcels with gorgonzola. Book ahead.

SARZANA Taverna Napoleone ♫ €€€

Via Bonaparte 16, 19068 ***Tel*** *0187 627 974* ***Road Map*** *F5*

Expect to find a friendly, cosy atmosphere at Taverna Napoleone. The menu offers a variety of meat, vegetable, mushroom and truffle dishes, all with a traditional local spin. Specials include pasta with pesto sauce, and bean and veal soup. Closed Wed.

SESTRI LEVANTE Polpo Mario ♿ ⛱ €€€€€

Via XXV Aprile 163, 16039 ***Tel*** *0185 480 203* ***Road Map*** *E4*

Set in a former papal summer residence dating back to the 16th century, Polpo Mario now features a marine-themed decor, with old photos of the restaurant and its illustrious guests. The proprietors' own boat brings in the daily catch of prawns, scampi, mullet, octopus and other fish. Smart and chic, with a summer terrace and a good wine list. Closed Mon.

TELLARO Locanda Miranda ♿ ⛱ €€€€€

Via Fiascherino 92, 19030 ***Tel*** *0187 968 130* ***Road Map*** *F5*

The warm, inviting dining rooms at Locanda Miranda boast a lovely view of the Golfo dei Poeti. The creative menu consists of seafood specialities and delicious fish dishes. An old-fashioned place with a warm welcome and good straightforward food made using excellent ingredients. It also has a B&B with a few rooms and a rustic charm. Closed Mon; Nov, Jan.

VERNAZZA Gambero Rosso ⛱ ☰ €€€

Piazza Marconi 7, 19018 ***Tel*** *0187 812 265* ***Road Map*** *E4*

Creative modern interpretations of Ligurian seafood dishes are what Gambero Rosso is all about. Prawns feature heavily on the menu of this little terrace restaurant directly on the harbour. The fish ravioli and lemon risotto are unforgettably delicious, as are the original desserts. Opt for a tasting menu or eat à la carte. Closed Mon; Dec–Feb.

Key to Price Guide *see p188* **Key to Symbols** *see back cover flap*

THE RIVIERA DI PONENTE

ALASSIO Palma €€€€€

Via Cavour 5, 17021 ***Tel*** *0182 640 314* ***Road Map*** *B4*

Located in an 18th-century palazzo, this elegant Michelin-star restaurant seats up to 30 people. It is a family-run affair, with the owner's wife as the chef and their son as the sommelier. House specialities include seared tuna with goat's cheese and red wine sauce, or buffalo mozzarella flan with orange, tomato and red-pepper sauce. Closed Wed.

ALBENGA Lo Scoglio ▨ ⛱ €€€€

Viale Che Guevara 40, 17031 ***Tel*** *0182 541 893* ***Road Map*** *B4*

This simple, unpretentious little restaurant is built on a small pier a short walk from the seafront, on the small coastal road to Ceriale. Lo Scoglio has no written menu – simply walk in and ask Paolo for his daily specials. The fish is excellent, as are the antipasti and desserts. Closed Mon.

ALBENGA Babette ♿ ▤ €€€€€

Viale Pontelungo 26, 17031 ***Tel*** *0182 544 556* ***Road Map*** *B4*

Good, innovative Ligurian cuisine is on the menu at this predominantly fish restaurant, where quality, style and presentation play a big role. Try the Mediterranean fish fantasy, drizzled with olive oil and marjoram. Good wines and friendly hospitality are also staples at this smart restaurant located near the historic centre. Parking is nearby.

ALBENGA Il Pernambucco ⛱ €€€€€

Viale Italia 35, 17031 ***Tel*** *0182 53458* ***Road Map*** *B4*

Despite its location in a sports complex close to the sea, Il Pernambucco offers a refined atmosphere. The restaurant takes its name from a type of Brazilian tree; while the atmosphere is Brazilian, the menu takes a contemporary look at Ligurian flavours and traditional dishes. Stewed fish or fish in the pan are typical specialities. Closed Wed.

ALBISOLA SUPERIORE Au Fundegu ♿ ⛱ €€€€€

Via Spotorno 87, 17013 ***Tel*** *019 480 341* ***Road Map*** *C3*

Located in the former summer residence of the aristocratic Della Rovere family of Savona, Au Fundegu has smart, subtle decor and crisp white table linen. The old vaulted rooms feature exposed brick and are decorated with the coat of arms of the previous palazzo owners and a range of wine bottles. Excellent wine list. Dinner only.

ALBISSOLA MARINA Ai Cacciatori da Mario ⛱ ♫ €€€

Corso Bigliati 70, 17012 ***Tel*** *019 481 640* ***Road Map*** *C4*

Stuffed red chairs and paintings on the walls lend an elaborate, elegant air to this smartly decorated little family restaurant. It is close to the sea and has a lovely terrace with views and palms wafting in the sea breezes. Expect the local catch on the menu, from stuffed anchovies to squid, seafood salad and home-made pasta dishes.

ALTARE Quintilio ▤ €€

Via Gramsci 23, 17041 ***Tel*** *019 58000* ***Road Map*** *C3*

The menu on offer here is a blend of Ligurian and Piedmontese cuisine. Some 250 wines accompany dishes such as stuffed peppers, artichoke tart, and *pansotti* (stuffed pasta) or gnocchi with black truffle. This restaurant has a historic feel, and at dinner the modern dining room is bathed in candlelight. Good wine list. Closed Sun dinner; Mon.

ANDORA Casa del Priore ♿ ⛱ ♫ 🍸 €€€€

Via Castello 34, 17051 ***Tel*** *0182 684 377* ***Road Map*** *B4*

This is the kind of place where the stunning hilltop location rather overrides the food, although the standard is still high. Casa del Priore is off the beaten track, in a 15th-century Benedictine parsonage. There is a restaurant, brasserie and bar. Guests dine in a fine room with fabulous views over the bay. Open until 2am. Closed lunch; Mon.

ARENZANO L'Agueta du Sciria ♿ ⛱ €€

Via Pecorara 18, 16011 ***Tel*** *010 911 9762* ***Road Map*** *C4*

Set in the natural park of Beigua and surrounded by relaxing and beautiful scenery, this restaurant has a smart, rustic elegance. The menu is set according to a specific theme, which changes every evening and might range from grilled fish to game dishes. A house speciality is barbecued meat. Closed Sun dinner; Mon.

ARMA DI TAGGIA La Conchiglia ⛱ €€€€€

Via Lungomare 33, 18011 ***Tel*** *0184 43169* ***Road Map*** *A4*

La Conchiglia is well loved by locals and tourists alike for its high-quality cuisine. The elaborate dishes echo whatever is seasonally available. Try the specials of San Remo prawns on a bed of beans, the artichoke-filled *tortelli* with fish sauce, or the squid with artichokes. Limited spaces, so it is best to book. Good wine list. Closed Wed, Thu in winter.

BAIARDO Jolanda ▨ ⛱ €€

Via Roma 47, 18031 ***Tel*** *0184 673 017* ***Road Map*** *A4*

This traditional and affordable little restaurant specializes in game when in season. The house speciality is wild boar (*cinghiale*). Jolanda has a rustic and historical feel to it, serving up hearty local cuisine that befits the decor. A delicious locally pressed olive oil accompanies most dishes. Closed Mon in winter; Nov.

BERGEGGI Claudio €€€€€

Via XXV Aprile 37, 17028 ***Tel*** *019 859 750* ***Road Map*** *C4*

Reputed to be the best fish restaurant on the Riviera, Claudio is located in a hotel with 25 rooms. There is also a tapas bar. The house speciality is excellently prepared seafood, such as the bouquet of shellfish with citrus fruit and Mediterranean herbs. The refined setting offers a lovely summer terrace and great views. Closed Mon; Dec–mid-Mar.

BORDIGHERA La Reserve €€€

Via Arziglia 20, 18012 ***Tel*** *0184 261 322* ***Road Map*** *A5*

Overlooking the sea and the beach, La Reserve has become a very popular spot, with a light, airy and modern appeal. Typical dishes include sea bass ravioli, excellent antipasti, gnocchi in a coral-coloured sauce, and fresh grilled fish. Also worth a try is the *limoncello* liqueur. Altogether, a truly beautiful setting above the sea. Closed Mon; 2 weeks in Jan.

BORDIGHERA Magiargè Vino e Cucina €€€

Via della Loggia, Piazza Giacomo Viale, 18012 ***Tel*** *0184 262 946* ***Road Map*** *A5*

In the heart of the Old Town, you will find a little green door and an awning below a reliquary of the Virgin Mary. This is the entrance to this pleasant and affordable restaurant which also has tables out in the square in summer. Dishes and specials include roast local lamb, salt cod, artichokes from Albenga and pesto lasagne. Closed lunch Jun–Aug; Mon.

BORDIGHERA Enoristorante degli Amici €€€€

Via Lunga 2, 18012 ***Tel*** *0184 260 591* ***Road Map*** *A5*

Regional Mediterranean cuisine at Enoristorante degli Amici is given a refined twist to match the fine wines. This elegant rustic restaurant also boasts a large and important wine cellar with more than 500 labels, including the best Italian wines from 17 key regions. The menu features plenty of fish and also some ethnic influences. Dinner only. Closed Mon.

BORGIO Verezzi Doc €€€€€

Via Vittorio Veneto 1, 17022 ***Tel*** *019 611 477* ***Road Map*** *C4*

A romantic restaurant set in a flower-filled villa from the 1930s. Fresh fish from the daily catch is combined with typically Ligurian vegetables to produce some refined regional cooking. Try one of the house specials, such as assorted fish with basil (*fantasia di mare*), artichoke soufflé, or gnocchi with beetroot and mullet.

CERVO San Giorgio €€€€€

Via Volta 19, 18010 ***Tel*** *0183 400 175* ***Road Map*** *B5*

The owner of this charming place, nestled in a square in the historic centre, blends local flavours and fresh, seasonal food. The results are creative, simple dishes such as prawns with baby artichokes, and fish of the day with tiny olives and fresh marjoram. San Giorgio is very popular, so it is wise to book ahead. Closed Mon, Tue.

COGOLETO Taverna A Begûdda €

Lungomare Santa Maria 69, 16016 ***Tel*** *010 918 9071* ***Road Map*** *C3*

Close to the sea, this simple *trattoria* is decorated in sunny blue and yellow tones. Its light, contemporary ambience sets the tone for a menu rich in fish and seafood. Try the lobster *taglierini* pasta, or the risotto with peppers and scampi sauce. If you have room for dessert, there is a superb tiramisu or mint pannacotta. Closed Tue–Sat lunch; Mon.

DOLCEACQUA/APRICALE Apricale da Delio €€

Piazza Vittorio Veneto 9, Apricale, 18030 ***Tel*** *0184 208 008* ***Road Map*** *A4*

The previous chef of Gastone in Dolceacqua has moved to nearby Apricale. This restaurant offers the same high-quality regional cuisine and an elegant yet rustic atmosphere. On the menu are home-made pasta and meat dishes, such as rabbit ravioli in a thyme-flavoured sauce, or goat stew with white beans from Pigna. Closed Mon, Tue.

FINALE LIGURE Ai Cuattru Canti €€

Via Torcelli 22, 17024 ***Tel*** *019 680 540* ***Road Map*** *C4*

A tiny, reasonably priced restaurant tucked away in a side street off one of Finale's squares. Ai Cuattru Canti serves a mixture of excellent and tasty Ligurian dishes, such as filling platters of antipasti that include little flans, great pastas and soups, and mains based on octopus or rabbit. Altogether a cosy, friendly place. Closed Sun dinner; Mon.

FINALE LIGURE Ai Torchi €€€€€

Via dell'Annunziata 12, Finalborgo, 17024 ***Tel*** *019 690 531* ***Road Map*** *C4*

Ai Torchi is housed in an old *frantoio* (olive-oil factory), where the current Sicilian-Neapolitan owners serve a fine and popular range of excellent fish and seafood with pasta; some meat dishes find their way on to the menu too. One of the specials is *maccheroncini al sugo di polpo e zucchini* (with octopus and courgette sauce). Closed Tue (except Aug).

IMPERIA Lanterna Blu €€€€€

Via Scarinicio 32, 18100 ***Tel*** *0183 63859* ***Road Map*** *B5*

This marine-styled restaurant overlooks the port. Try the Mediterranean mix of flavours in the hot seafood antipasti, lobster and *linguettine*, or the warm seafood *carpaccio* (raw, thin slices). In addition to fish fresh from the sea, Lanterna Blu also serves great desserts. The atmosphere is classic and elegant. Closed Wed; two weeks Nov.

LAIGUEGLIA Baia del Sole €€€

Piazza Cavour 8, 17053 ***Tel*** *0182 691 016* ***Road Map*** *B4*

Located above the beach in the Bay of the Sun, this is the perfect place to enjoy a relaxed alfresco lunch. The view is superb, taking in the coastline and transporting you miles away from from the bustle of the beaches below. The menu offers fine local food, but the main draw is the view. Closed Tue (except Jun, Jul, Sep); Oct–Easter.

NOLI La Scaletta ⛱ €€€

Via Verdi 16, 17026 ***Tel*** *019 748 754* ***Road Map*** *C4*

At La Scaletta you can find a predominantly fish-based menu consisting of typical Ligurian dishes. Start with *trenette* or *trofiette* (the local varieties of pasta) with pesto made using fine olive oil from a local press, and continue with lobster or langoustines. The local flavours are complemented by a modest selection of local wines. Closed Tue; Nov.

NOLI Lilliput ⛱ ☰ €€€€€

Via Zuglieno 49, Voze, 17027 ***Tel*** *019 748 009* ***Road Map*** *C4*

Fine fish and seafood are served in this restaurant located on a hill overlooking the sea, and set in a lovely garden with shaded tables and even minigolf. Choose some grilled fish or the mixed-seafood platter. The sea bass and prawns are especially delicious, as are the pasta dishes with scampi or pesto. Cleanse your palate with a citrus and vodka sorbet.

SAN REMO Il Sommergibile ♿ ⛱ €€€

Piazza Bresca 12, 18038 ***Tel*** *0184 501 944* ***Road Map*** *A5*

The flavour of the sea dominates the menu at Il Sommergibile ("The Submarine"). Its dark walls display the range of local wines, and the pleasant dining room has a light arched ceiling. Try some of the typically Ligurian delights, such as oven-baked fish with seasonal vegetables. The pasta with lobster is a real treat. Closed Sun; Nov.

SAN REMO Il Bagatto €€€€

Corso Matteotti 145, 18038 ***Tel*** *0184 531 925* ***Road Map*** *A5*

Il Bagatto, located in the centre of town in a small 15th-century palazzo, offers a traditional Ligurian menu following ancient recipes for fish, and also a few meat dishes. Typical fare includes *acciughe* or *verdure ripiene* (fresh anchovies or vegetables stuffed with cheese and baked in breadcrumbs). Closed Thu.

SAN REMO Da Paola e Barbara ☰ €€€€€

Via Roma 47, 18038 ***Tel*** *0184 531 653* ***Road Map*** *A5*

An exceptional restaurant with an international reputation, Da Paola e Barbara features a menu that mixes fine vegetables – courgettes, herbs and beans – with local fresh fish – mackerel, San Remo shrimps. Barbara's expertise in pâtisserie is revealed with her ricotta-cheese *cassata*. Closed Wed, Thu lunch; 1 week Jan, 2 weeks Jul, 2 weeks Dec.

SAVONA Conca Verde ♿ ⛱ €€

Via Alla Strà 27, 17100 ***Tel*** *019 263 331* ***Road Map*** *C4*

Take the road up out of Savona city centre to this colourful, friendly restaurant with great views, plenty of parking and a lovely terrace. Surrounded by luxuriant gardens, Conca Verde offers grilled meat and pizzas in addition to typically Ligurian seafood and pasta dishes. The wines and seasonal desserts are also delicious. Closed Mon.

SAVONA Arco Antico ♿ ☰ €€€€€

Piazza Lavagnola 26, 17100 ***Tel*** *019 820 938* ***Road Map*** *C4*

Arco Antico has an intimate, sophisticated atmosphere. It offers top-class dining, but without formality. The prices match the excellent presentation and quality of food. The chef produces interesting combinations, such as the highly recommended *carpaccio* of porcini mushrooms, tuna and woodcock. Dinner only. Closed Sun.

SPOTORNO Pinna Rossa ♿ ⛱ €€

Via Aurelia 39, 17028 ***Tel*** *019 745 161* ***Road Map*** *C4*

A bright little restaurant with a few seats outside for alfresco dining. The subtle but cheery decor revolves around small paintings of local scenes and a light maritime theme. On the menu is traditional and classic Ligurian cuisine, such as *scaloppino di ombrina* (finely sliced filets of sea perch), and octopus, potato and olive pesto tart. Closed Tue.

TAGGIA Osteria Germinal ♿ €€€

Via Gastaldi 15b, 18018 ***Tel*** *0184 41153* ***Road Map*** *A5*

This simple and stylish *trattoria* features bold red walls that give a bright, warm effect. Germinal is famed for its Slow Food approach and its use of traditional recipes prepared with the freshest of local produce in season. Try the wonderful antipasti, the lean meat and thyme ravioli, or the artichoke flan. Closed Mon–Wed.

VARAZZE Antico Genovese ♿ €€€€€

Corso Colombo 70, 17019 ***Tel*** *019 96482* ***Road Map*** *C3*

This warm and welcoming restaurant is open daily. The menu lists regional dishes from the land and the sea. The lobster dishes with pasta are particularly fine, or you can opt for a roast lamb combined with local herbs and potato soufflé. End the meal with a choice of delicious desserts, such as the chestnut tiramisu. Good wines also on offer.

VARIGOTTI Muraglia-Conchiglia d'Oro ⛱ ☰ €€€€€

Via Aurelia 133, 17029 ***Tel*** *019 698 015* ***Road Map*** *C4*

A light, modern and well-decorated restaurant, Muraglia-Conchiglia d'Oro is locally renowned for serving excellent fresh fish and seafood dishes. Straight from the sea, the fresh catch is displayed on ice in large wicker baskets and finds its way in good antipasti and secondi. Outdoor space is very limited in summer. Closed Tue, Wed.

VENTIMIGLIA Balzi Rossi ♿ ⛱ ☰ 👔 €€€€€

Via Balzi Rossi 2, Ponte S Ludovico, 18039 ***Tel*** *0184 38132* ***Road Map*** *A5*

A popular and welcoming restaurant serving fine fish dishes with a creative bent. Located near the French border, Balzi Rossi boasts wonderful sea views from its terrace. Expect to find a fine blend of fresh local ingredients on the menu – from anchovies, artichokes and courgette to tuna, cod and the famous local olive oil. Closed Mon, Tue lunch.

SHOPPING

Shopping is an enjoyable experience in Liguria, as it is in the whole of Italy. If it's choice or designer clothes you're after, Genoa and San Remo are the places to go, though the big resorts have lots of boutiques, too. In terms of crafts, Liguria is a good place for buying ceramics, an ancient craft associated with Albisola and Savona. You can also find good-quality glass (Altare), lace (Rapallo and Portofino), macramé and woodcarving (Chiavari).

SAPORI ANTICHI

Characteristic sign

As in other regions of Italy, you can find some great markets. Most towns have a market every week, while larger places such as Genoa, Ventimiglia and Rapallo, have one every day. Most visitors may not consider taking any of Liguria's famous fresh flowers home, but San Remo's flower market, the largest in Europe, is well worth a visit.

Wherever you go there are shops selling local olive oil and wine, as well as Liguria's other gastronomic delights.

Throwing a pot, a tradition with a long history in Liguria

CERAMICS

This is one of the oldest handicrafts practised in Liguria. Evidence of ceramic production dates back to at least the 15th century. The twin-city of Albisola, the main ceramics centre in Liguria, has been a town of potters since the Renaissance. Here you can find all sorts of objects made from the local clay and typically coloured blue and white, from decorative tiles to old pharmacy jars.

In nearby Savona, pots are also traditionally painted blue and white, though you can find more modern designs and other colours, as well as figures from nativity scenes *(presepi)*.

You can buy ceramics either in specialist shops and art galleries or, sometimes, from the potters' own workshops.

ANTIQUES

Before you start shopping for antiques (or modern art, in fact), you should be aware that if you want to take any such object out of the country you will need to apply to the Italian Department of Exports for an export licence (for which you will have to pay). Any reputable antiques dealer will be able to give you the details.

Antique shops proliferate in Liguria, above all in the large towns, and some are of an excellent standard. Items for sale range from objets d'art to books and prints, furniture, statues, jewellery and antique posters. Model ships and other seafaring memorabilia, such as shipboard furniture, instruments and even figureheads, are particularly sought after.

Several important antiques fairs are held in the region, including "Antiqua" and "Tuttantico" in Genoa, and the annual fair held in August in Sarzana. There is also a monthly antiques market in Genoa's Palazzo Ducale.

Wherever you shop, always ask for evidence of the authenticity of your purchase.

Plants and flowers, the pride of Liguria

PLANTS AND FLOWERS

Thanks to its mild climate, Liguria is one of Italy's foremost regions in the field of horticulture: nurseries and glasshouses housing everything from camellias, to citrus trees under one roof seem to dominate the landscape in some areas, and flower shops abound.

Bonsai trees (including even miniature olive trees) are popular buys, as are cacti and orchids. All kinds of tropical plants are available, too.

OLIVE OIL

A natural product that is of great importance to the region's economy is the olive, and also the oil made from it. No one knows who first planted olives along this coast

Shop selling locally made handicrafts

Dried beans sold by the sackful in a Ligurian market

but, in the Middle Ages, the monasteries played an important role in developing the art of olive-pressing.

Olives are cultivated all along the coast, but the best grow along the Riviera di Ponente, none more so than the small black olives of Taggia, which yield a golden olive oil with green tints and an almondy, lightly fruity aroma. In the area between Taggia and Albenga you can buy olive oil direct from the producers: look for signs saying *frantoio* (meaning presshouse).

Most Ligurian olive oil carries the quality mark of Denominazione d'Origine Protetta (DOP), which guarantees the provenance of the olives and the cold-pressing methods used in the manufacture.

Note that the price of a good-quality olive oil (ideally extra virgin) bought from a presshouse is higher than everyday oil from a supermarket or grocer's shop, but will definitely be worth taking home.

WINE

Liguria is not a major wine producer but still has some respected wines, both whites and reds *(see p187)*. It is fun to buy wine direct from the producers. Sometimes you have to pay to taste the wine, which may be accompanied by cheese and salami, and you usually need to book ahead.

GASTRONOMY

The main problem with buying food in Liguria is that it's hard to know where to start, and stop. Much of what you see is best eaten on the spot. This applies to the wonderful snacks that the Ligurians love so much. Baked or fried snacks come in all shapes and sizes: from the famous *focaccia (see p186)* to *cuculli* (fritters) and *torta sardenaira*, a sort of pizza topped with tomatoes and anchovies (popular in San Remo). Bakeries and *pasticcerie* (pastry shops) sell all manner of wonderful cakes and biscuits, too.

In terms of foods to take home, you'd do better to concentrate on the local cured meats and preserved vegetables, such as sundried tomatoes, local artichoke paste and dried porcini mushrooms. Anchovies in olive oil are another good buy.

Olio Carli, a fine olive oil from Imperia

DIRECTORY

ANTIQUES

Antiqua & Tuttantico
Genoa
Fiera Internazionale
Tel *010 539 11.*
www.fiera.ge.it

CERAMICS

Ceramiche Fenice
Albissola Marina
Via Repetio 22.
Tel *019 481 668.*

Studio d'Arte Esedra
Dolceacqua
Via Castello 11.
Tel *0184 200 969.*

Studio Ernan Desion
Albisola Superiore
Corso Mazzini 7.
Tel *019 489 916.*

GLASS AND LACE

Soffieria Bormioli (glass)
Altare
Via Paleologo 16
Tel *019 58 254.*

E. Gandolfi (lace)
Rapallo
Piazza Cavour 1
Tel *0185 50 234.*

PLANTS

Stern & Dellerba (cacti & succulents)
San Remo
Via Privata delle Rose 7.
Tel *0184 661 290.*

Vivai Olcese (plants)
Genova
Via Borghero 6.
Tel *010 380 290.*

LOCAL PRODUCE

Antico Frantoio Sommariva (oil)
Albenga
Via Mameli 7.
Tel *0182 559 222.*

Bottega del Formaggio (cheese & salami)
Chiavari
Via Martiri della Liberazione 208.
Tel *0185 314 225.*

Bruciamonti (deli)
Genoa
Via Roma 81.
Tel *010 562 515.*

Bottega della Strega (deli)
Triora
Corso Italia 48.
Tel *0184 94 278.*

Cascina dei Peri (wine and oil)
Castelnuovo Magra
Via Montefrancio 71.
Tel *0187 674 085.*

Enoteca Sciacchetrà (wine)
Vernazza Via Roma 50.
Tel *0187 821 210.*

Panificio Canale (bakery)
Portofino
Via Roma 30.
Tel *0185 269 248.*

A'Pestun'à (bakery)
Genoa
Via Boccadasse 9.
Tel *010 377 75 75.*

Revello Dolce e Salato (bakery)
Camogli
Via Garibaldi 183.
Tel *0185 770 777.*

OUTDOOR ACTIVITIES

More than 300 km (186 miles) of coastline provide a wonderful playground for anyone who loves sports associated with the sea, from windsurfing and diving to sailing (Liguria has more than 60 sailing clubs). Swimming is popular too, of course, though many beaches are pebbly. There is plenty to do away from the coast, too. In the hills of the interior there are numerous trails that are used by hikers, horse riders and mountain bikers, though the terrain makes any of these activities a relatively energetic option. The region's parks and nature reserves all have hiking trails, while the peaks of the Ligurian Alps and of the Apennines provide some scope for skiing and other winter sports. For those who take a more leisurely approach, there is always golf: there are courses in San Remo, Rapallo, Lerici, Garlenda (near Albenga) and Arenzano (near Genoa).

Exploring the countryside on horseback

The breezy coastline, a boon for windsurfers

INFORMATION

For those intending to do some serious sport, the best source of information is CONI, the Ligurian sports committee. The Club Alpino Italiano (CAI) is a good source for anyone venturing into the mountains, whether it's to hike, ski or rock-climb.

SAILING

Liguria has a most beautiful coastline and is a great place to go sailing. From La Spezia to Ventimiglia, the coast has countless beaches and inlets, some accessible only by boat. While it is not difficult to navigate along this coast, it is important not to underestimate the dangers of a changing sea, even in the summer. The to-and-fro of sea bathers can be problematic in high season.

If you do not have a boat, there are many brokerage agencies which have plenty of yachts and motor-driven boats for hire.

A good source of general information are the Pagine Azzurre (published annually in English), which includes official charts and plans of every harbour.

CANOEING

Canoes are a common sight along the coast. Inland, there are some opportunities for downhill canoeing during the winter and the spring thaw, when water is abundant in the local rivers.

WINDSURFING

Waves and year-round winds combine to make certain stretches of the Riviera di Ponente popular with windsurfers, though not everyone finds the relatively sheltered conditions exciting.

Arma di Taggia, around Porto Maurizio, Capo Mimosa (near Andora) and Levanto are among the best places to windsurf. You can hire boards in most of the big resorts along the coast, however.

DIVING

A few areas along the coast of Liguria provide some great opportunities for diving. The most popular spots include the headland of Portofino, Ventimiglia, Alassio and the Cinque Terre marine park (with diving centres in Riomaggiore and Monterosso). The latter, created only in 1997, has some rare white and black corals, and is also home to many of the species of dolphin and whale that inhabit the Ligurian Sea. Note that diving numbers are strictly controlled here, so it is worth booking ahead.

There are around 60 dive centres in Liguria: their addresses are given on the regional tourist board websites *(see Directory)*.

ROCK CLIMBING

Stony cliffs facing the sea enable rock climbers to enjoy the sport all year round. The most popular sites are found

Exploring the fascinating sea beds along the coast

Players on one of Liguria's three 18-hole golf courses

in the area of Le Manie near Finale Ligure *(see p144)*, and nearby at Capo di Noli. Other popular sites include the cliffs at Muzzerone, near Portovenere, and Castelbianco (Albenga).

MOUNTAIN BIKING

The area around Finale Ligure is one of the most popular areas for mountain biking, with paths penetrating the Mediteranean maquis. Capo di Noli is an excellent place for exploring, for cyclists of all abilities.

HIKING

The longest signposted route in the region is the Alta Via dei Monti Liguri, which travels the full length of the Ligurian hinterland, from outside Ventimiglia to north of La Spezia. At 440 km (275 miles), it is Italy's longest continuous walk. The terrain is not difficult and the route never isolated, passing through many villages.

The Cinque Terre is another walker's paradise and has several trails. Most famous of these is the Sentiero Azzurro (Blue Path), a relatively easy route which gets very busy in summer, when it can be hard to find a room for the night without booking ahead. A quieter option is the Sentiero Crinale, which runs along the clifftop. There are also spectacular but steep trails leading to the sanctuaries scattered around this area.

Another good area to walk in is in the French part of the Val Roja, north of Ventimiglia: particularly in the Vallée des Merveilles and on the slopes of Monte Bego.

HORSE RIDING

Horse riding is popular in Liguria, and there are plenty of stables offering treks lasting a day or more. You can do some great day treks in the Cinque Terre. *Agriturismo* farms may also offer trekking opportunities.

SKIING

The Alps and the Apennines provide some opportunities for skiing, though most resorts are small. Monte Saccarello (near Móneri di Triora) and Colizzano (north of Toirano) are both good for downhill skiing. Cross-country skiing is possible from Santo Stefano Aveto, in the Apennines.

A varied and challenging landscape for mountain bikers

DIRECTORY

INFORMATION

Club Alpino Italiano (CAI)
www.cai.it

CONI
www.coni.it

SAILING

Italian Sailing Federation (FIV)
Genoa
Tel 010 513 975.
www.federvela.it

Italian Yacht Club (YCI)
www.yachtclubitalia.it

Pagine Azzurre
www.pagineazzurre.com

Weather and shipping reports
www.eurometeo.com

DIVING

5 Terre Diving
Riomaggiore
Tel 0187 920 011.

Punta Mesco
Levanto
www.divingcenter.net and www.puntamescodiving.com

San Fruttuoso Diving Center
Santa Margherita Ligure
Tel 0185 280 862.

ROCK CLIMBING

Information
www.thecrag.com

Rock Store
Finalborgo
Tel 019 690 208.

BIKE HIRE

Blu Bike
Finale Ligure
Tel 019 680 564.

HIKING

Information
www.parks.it

Alta Via
www.altaviadeimontiliguri.it

HORSE RIDING

Centro Turismo Equestre 5 Terre
Campiglia
Tel 0187 758 114.

Monte Beigua Riding
Alpicella (Varazze)
Tel 010 553 1878.

SKIING

Information
www.liguriasci.it
www.fisiliguria.org

GOLF

Information
www.federgolf.it

ENTERTAINMENT

ENO
MUSIC
PUB
RAGGIO
DI LUNA

Night club sign in Albenga

A little bit of everything summarizes the variety of entertainment available in Liguria. There are cinemas and theatres (the Teatro Carlo Felice in Genoa is one of Italy's most famous historic theatres), casinos, discos, nightclubs, wine bars and all sorts of venues hosting live music. The vast majority of such entertainment is, inevitably, focused along the coast, and the choice is greatest during the summer. Be warned that clubs and bars in the resorts tend to be very expensive. For a cheaper night out, simply find the best bar on the seafront and watch the world go by.

Attending one of the region's numerous festivals can sometimes provide the highlight of a trip to Liguria. In addition to the many regattas and food festivals, there are various events focused around music, both modern and classical. The Festival della Canzone Italiana, held in San Remo in February *(see p31)*, is one of the most important dates in the Italian pop music calendar.

The casino in San Remo, one of Liguria's best-known nightspots

THEATRES

Every town of any size in Liguria has its own theatre, and some of the cities have several. Classical concerts, operas and ballet tend to be held in their own dedicated theatre, though San Remo's famous **Casino** hosts a whole range of entertainment, from touring ballet concerts to live music.

The main theatrical and classical music seasons tend to run in the winter, but Liguria is not a cultural desert during the summer. Outdoor performances are particularly common at this time of year. In Genoa, for example, films are shown in various parks around the city, and the ballet festival in the parks in nearby Nervi is hugely popular. The summer theatre season held in the pretty town square at Borgio Verezzi is also another permanent fixture.

DISCOS AND CLUBS

There is a trend nowadays for discos and clubs to offer far more than just a chance to dance and have a drink. Some of Liguria's major dance venues have been turned into multi-functional venues where, in addition to dance floors and bars, there are restaurants, shops, five-a-side football pitches and perhaps even a private beach. Such a description would fit **Estoril Moonlight**, one of the top clubs in Genoa.

San Remo has some of the best nightlife along the coast, and Santa Margherita is buzzing, too (it's just a short drive for revellers from Genoa): here, the **Carillon** is a gorgeous but trendy restaurant-cum-disco, which can be very hard to get into unless you book a table.

The Teatro Chiabrera at Savona

BARS AND CAFES

Italians spend half their lives in bars and cafés, and Ligurians are no exception. The beauty of these places is that many are open in the evening, sometimes even late into the night in the resorts, and serve snacks as well as coffee and alcohol.

Typical of the riviera are the fabulous historic cafés, in business since the region's heyday in the 19th century. These usually have wonderful decor and a great atmosphere. **Caffè Klainguti** is a fine example in Genoa. Founded in 1828, it was beloved of the composer Giuseppe Verdi and serves delicious coffee and pastries. In Santa Margherita Ligure, the Art Nouveau decor is one of the big attractions of the **Caffè Colombo**. In Chiavari, **Defilla** is well worth seeking out. The latter, with mirrors, paintings and stucco galore, becomes a piano bar at night. In San Remo, try the **Bar delle Rose** at the Royal Hotel, and in Alassio the **Giacomel**, which serves fantastic ice cream.

Increasingly, Italians are in the habit of meeting up with friends at a wine bar, whether it's before

THE GENOA DERBY

Local football fans love to attend matches played by the two city teams, Genova and Sampdoria, a lively meeting known as the "Derby della Lanterna". Genova, set up by a group of Englishmen in 1893, is the oldest football team in Italy, while Sampdoria was formed in 1946. The two teams share grounds at the Luigi Ferrari stadium, so on Derby Day neither team has the home turf advantage.

Sampdoria emblem

Genova emblem

dinner or after the theatre. Wine bars offer a good choice of wines, as well light snacks. In Genoa, one name that emerges above the rest is **I Tre Merli**, attractively located in the Palazzina Millo in the Porto Antico. Also in Genoa are **Monumento**, with a bar and terrace overlooking the sea at Quarto, and **La Lepre**, a popular place in which to chill out and enjoy a drink or two; both of these open late.

Other famous names are **Winterose** in Portofino, a celebrity haunt, and **La Mandragola**, housed in an old mill in Santa Margherita.

LIVE MUSIC

There are all sorts of venues to which to go to hear live music, from the roof garden of San Remo's casino (in the summer) to the so-called disco-pubs, where you can have a drink, listen to some music, and maybe even have a dance, too.

In Genoa, **DLF**, in an old converted cinema west of the Lanterna, has live music in addition to some of the hottest international DJs. For something rather different, try the **Louisiana Jazz Club**, a relaxed venue with a bar and both local and international musicians. In summer, there is usually a programme of jazz concerts all along the coast.

Sabot in Santa Margherita Ligure stages all manner of live bands that attract a predominantly young crowd. It also holds popular live music evenings outside during the summer. In Savona, the best bands appear at **Ju Bamboo**, a club decked out in tropical fashion, complete with palms.

WATER PARKS

Aimed of course at children, but also great fun for adults is the water park of **Le Caravelle** in Ceriale, a small resort just north of Albenga. This, the only aquapark in Liguria, has swimming pools with artificial waves, water slides, chutes, waterfalls, whirlpools and all sorts of seriously wet entertainment, as well as animated figures and shows.

DIRECTORY

THEATRES

Casino
San Remo
Corso degli Inglesi 18.
Tel *0184 5951.*
www.casinosanremo.it

Teatro Carlo Felice
Genoa
Passo Eugenio Montale 4.
Tel *010 538 11.*
www.carlofelice.it

Teatro Comunale Chiabrera
Savona
Piazza Armando Diaz 2.
Tel *019 820 409.*
www.teatrochiabrera.it

DISCOS & CLUBS

Carillon
Santa Margherita Ligure
Via Paraggi a Mare 10.
Tel *0185 286 721.*

Chez Vous
Lavagna
Piazza Milano 14.
Tel *0185 324 738.*

Estoril Moonlight
Genoa
Corso Italia 7/D.
Tel *010 362 37 54.*

La Capannina
Alassio
Regione Serre 20. ***Tel*** *0182 642 250.* **www**.lacapanninaalassio.com

Piscine dei Castelli
Sestri Levante
Piazza Marinai d'Italia 3.
Tel *0185 480 001.* **www**.piscinedeicastelli.it

BARS & CAFES

Bar delle Rose
San Remo
Corso Imperatrice 80.
Tel *0184 53 91.*

Caffè Colombo
Santa Margherita Ligure
Via Pescino 13.
Tel *0185 287 058.*

Caffè Klainguti
Genoa
Piazza di Soziglia 98r.
Tel *010 860 26 28.*

Defilla
Chiavari
Piazza Matteotti.
Tel *0185 309 829.*

Giacomel
Alassio
Via Mazzini 67.
Tel *0182 640 474.*

I Tre Merli
Genoa
Porto Antico, Pal. Millo.
Tel *010 246 44 16.*

La Lepre
Genoa
Piazza della Lepre 5r.
Tel *010 254 39 06.*

La Mandragola
Santa Margherita Ligure
Via dei Mulini 1.
Tel *0185 284 900.*

Monumento
Genoa
Via V Maggio 28.
Tel *010 386 239.*

Winterose
Portofino
Calata Marconi 42.
Tel *0185 269 500.*

LIVE MUSIC

DLF
Genoa
Via Degola 9.
Tel *010 593 650.*

Ju Bamboo
Savona
Via Famagosta 2.
Tel *019 800 624.*

Louisiana Jazz Club
Genoa
Via San Sebastiano 36r.
Tel *010 585 241.*

Raggio di Luna
Albenga
Piazza Rossi 141.
Tel *0182 540 216.*

Sabot
Santa Margherita Ligure
Piazza Martiri della Libertà 32. ***Tel*** *0185 280 747.*

WATER PARKS

Le Caravelle
Ceriale Via Sant'Eugenio.
Tel *0182 931 755.*
www.lecaravelle.com

SURVIVAL GUIDE

PRACTICAL INFORMATION 206–209
TRAVEL INFORMATION 210–211

PRACTICAL INFORMATION

On the whole, you will find that Liguria has a good standard of services and infrastructure. It is easy to travel around, particularly along the coast; the people are friendly; and, in a region that has such a long and well-established tourist season, there are good sources of information, whether you go to a local tourist office or surf the Internet – many of the tourist-oriented websites have text in English as well as Italian.

Liguria regional logo

Healthcare in its all its usual forms is available throughout the region, though the best facilities are inevitably found along the coast, where you are also much more likely to find English-speaking medical staff.

In general, Ligurian museums are modern and well laid-out. Many are also accessible to people with disabilities, who are well catered for in Liguria, with good sources of information as well as other services.

The crowded beach at Camogli in the summer

WHEN TO VISIT

Of all the Italian regions, Liguria is the one with the most temperate climate. Even in winter, its climate is generally warmer than in much of Italy, with the exception of Sicily. As a result, there is only a relatively short period when tourists don't visit. Furthermore, such are the cultural attractions of the region, that there is plenty to do even when the climate isn't hot enough for long stints by the seaside.

Sign for a local tourist office

But while Liguria is virtually a year-round attraction, there is still an identifiable high season, which extends from May to the end of September. Tourists from Britain, France, Germany and Holland, as well as Italy, pour into the region during this period, when the entire coast can become extremely crowded.

Visitors more interested in cultural pursuits should consider visiting in March and April or September and October, when the weather is cooler and the hotels quietier.

TOURIST INFORMATION

There are four Ligurian provinces – Genoa, Imperia, La Spezia and Savona – but five tourist boards or Informazione e Accoglienza Turistica (IAT): Riviera dei Fiori for Imperia; Riviera delle Palme for Savona; Genoa for the city and its environs; Tigullio, with responsibility for the rest of the province of Genoa; and lastly Cinque Terre e Golfo dei Poeti, which covers the La Spezia area. In every good-sized town you will find a tourist office (or, in the smaller towns, a "Pro loco" office), which will have information about the local sights as well as the hotels and restaurants. Local tourist offices usually open from 8am–12:30pm and 3–7pm Monday to Friday, with some larger offices opening for longer during the summer. Some offices open on Saturday mornings.

The tourist information kiosks found at major transport terminals are generally fairly basic.

COMMUNICATIONS

Post offices are found in all Ligurian towns and there is often more than one branch. They are usually open in the morning only, from 8:30am to

Sailing along the coast, a very popular sport in Liguria

◁ The unmistakably picturesque seafront of Portofino

1:30pm (noon on Saturdays and the last day of the month), although in the large towns there are usually post offices that stay open until 5pm. You can also buy stamps (for postcards and normal letters) from any tobacconist shop, called a *tabaccaio*. Public telephones are not as common as they once were, owing to the growth in use of mobile phones. Those that remain are almost all operated by phone card, which you can buy from tobacconists, certain kiosks and in post offices.

INTERNET POINT
SERVIZI TELEMATICI
CASAMARE

Sign for an Internet café

There are plenty of Internet cafés along the coast for surfing the Internet or sending e-mails, and more are opening up all the time.

HOSPITALS AND PHARMACIES

Pharmacies observe the hours of 9am–1pm and 4–8pm, closing on Saturday afternoons and all day Sunday. These hours may be extended in the larger tourist resorts on the coast, where some pharmacies stay open continuously until 8pm and sometimes later. Every city in Liguria has a hospital. EU citizens with form EIII are entitled to emergency medical assistance free of charge, but you may have to pay for other treatments. It is therefore vital that you take out proper travel insurance.

LIGURIA ON THE INTERNET

Although websites can vary considerably in terms of the information provided – in particular whether this is precise and up-to-date – the range of information available on the Internet about Liguria is of a much better standard than that provided in most other Italian regions.

All the five regional tourist offices, as well as each local tourist office, have their own specific website, which can provide information about local events, among other things. Many museums and other attractions have their own websites, too.

For a greater overview, particularly if you haven't decided where in Liguria you wish to go, you should visit the Ligurian regional website *(see Directory)*, which is a hugely useful resource and includes links to many other local websites.

Entrance to a pharmacy in the old centre of Albenga

DIRECTORY

TOURIST INFORMATION

APT Genova
Tel *010 557 29 03.*

IAT Riviera dei Fiori
Tel *0184 590 59.*

IAT Tigullio
Tel *0185 287 485.*

Provincia La Spezia Servizio Turismo
Tel *0187 770 900.*

Provincia Savona Servizio Turismo
Tel *019 831 33 26.*

LOCAL TOURIST OFFICES

Alassio
Tel *0182 647 027.*

Albenga
Tel *0182 558 444.*

Albisola Superiore
Tel *019 400 25 25.*

Andora
Tel *0182 681 004.*

Arma di Taggia
Tel *0184 437 33.*

Bordighera
Tel *0184 262 322.*

Borgio Verezzi
Tel *019 610 412.*

Camogli
Tel *0185 771 066.*

Castelnuovo Magra
Tel *0187 693 306.*

Chiavari
Tel *0185 325 198.*

Dolceacqua
Tel *0184 206 666.*

Finale Ligure
Tel *019 681 019.*

Imperia
Tel *0183 660 140.*

La Spezia
Tel *0187 770 900.*

Lavagna
Tel *0185 395 070.*

Lerici
Tel *0187 967 346.*

Levanto
Tel *0187 808 125.*

Loano
Tel *019 676 007.*

Moneglia
Tel *0185 490 576.*

Pietra Ligure
Tel *019 629 003.*

Portofino
Tel *0185 269 024.*

Portovenere
Tel *0187 790 691.*

Rapallo
Tel *0185 230 346.*

Sarzana
Tel *0187 620 419.*

Santa Margherita Ligure
Tel *0185 287 485.*

Sestri Levante
Tel *0185 457 011.*

San Remo
Tel *0184 590 59.*

Spotorno
Tel *019 741 50 08.*

Varazze
Tel *019 935 043.*

INTERNET

Liguria Region
www.turismoinliguria.it
and
www.regione.liguria.it

IAT
Cinque Terre e Golfo dei Poeti
www.provinciasp.it
Genoa
www.apt.genova.it
Riviera delle Palme
www.inforiviera.it
Riviera dei Fiori
www.rivieradeifiori.org

Other Useful Information

In common with the other regions of Italy, Liguria does not present any particular problems as far as crime is concerned, even in the most popular tourist resorts. You should, however, always observe the usual rules of common sense when travelling around. Every town possesses, besides a traffic police station, a police *(carabinieri)* station, which is open 24 hours a day and to which visitors should turn in an emergency. All towns have banks with cash machines where visitors can withdraw euros.

A team of *carabinieri* in their distinctive uniform

LAW AND ORDER

In Italy the forces of law and order are organized into two divisions: the *carabinieri* and the *polizia*. The former are responsible for public order, with communal, provincial or regional jurisdiction, and are commonly seen on patrol in the streets. The duties of the *polizia* are more wide-ranging, being generally more concerned with criminal investigations. At local level, you also find the municipal police, including the traffic police *(vigili urbani)*, who can deal with minor or emergency situations that do not involve traffic.

In the event of a theft, you should report the crime at the nearest police station in order to validate any insurance claim.

Municipal Policeman

FIREFIGHTERS

In Liguria, forest fires, often encouraged by the constant wind that blows throughout the year, are suprisingly frequent. Therefore, if you are exploring the countryside it is essential to observe all the standard countryside code practices, especially with regard to not lighting a fire outside designated areas and making sure that cigarettes are completely extinguished.

The region is well equipped with fire stations, even in rural areas, and fire engines respond rapidly to alarm calls. Firefighters also attend other kinds of emergency.

PERSONAL SAFETY

Use common sense when it comes to personal safety. Do not carry large sums of cash with you when you are out, and leave any valuables, at your hotel, in a safe if possible. You may wish to keep a separate photocopy of personal documents, so that you can request duplicates in the event of theft. Of course, you should never leave home without taking out full insurance cover.

Places where you are most likely to encounter pickpockets include railway stations and ferry terminals, or any crowded place, such as a bus, market or a street festival. If you are travelling by car, make sure that you always leave the vehicle locked, and don't leave any items in full view.

Genoa is a large bustling port city with, inevitably, some districts that it is best to steer clear of. (On arrival at your hotel, it is a good idea to ask the reception staff about areas that are best avoided.) In the countryside, however, and in the resorts, you need have few concerns about your personal safety, though it pays to be alert if you are out late at night.

If you wish to hire a taxi, make sure that you choose an official one. Your hotel should be able to recommend a reputable taxi firm. Make sure that the meter is switched on or that the fee is agreed in advance.

DISABLED VISITORS

Liguria provides relatively good information for people with disabilities. Genoa has a helpful service called Terre di Mare (www.terredimare), which is designed specifically for tourists. The national hotel site (www.italiapertutti) is also a useful resource.

It is always wise to phone a hotel or attraction in advance to check their facilities.

A firefighting plane in action during a summer fire in the hinterland

Entrance to one of the larger banks in Liguria

BANKS AND EXCHANGE

Currency can be changed in various ways. You will find bureaux de change in the larger airports and towns, and it is also possible to change money in hotels and travel agencies. As a general rule, however, the banks offer the best exchange rates. Banks in Italy normally open from 8:30am to 1:30pm, and from 3pm to 4pm, Monday to Friday; note that the banks often close early the day before a public holiday. Opening hours of bureaux de change are more variable.

Every town in Liguria has cashpoint/ATM machines (known as bancomat), where it is possible to withdraw money using a debit or credit card. These can normally be used 24 hours a day.

Despite these options, you are still advised to arrive in Liguria with at least a few euros for immediate use, particularly if you are due to arrive late in the day or at a weekend. Remember that for all kinds of transaction you will need to show some form of identification.

Credit cards are widely accepted for purchases and can also be used to withdraw cash (though the latter transaction is not normally good value for money). VISA, American Express, MasterCard and Diners Club are the most commonly used cards.

THE EURO

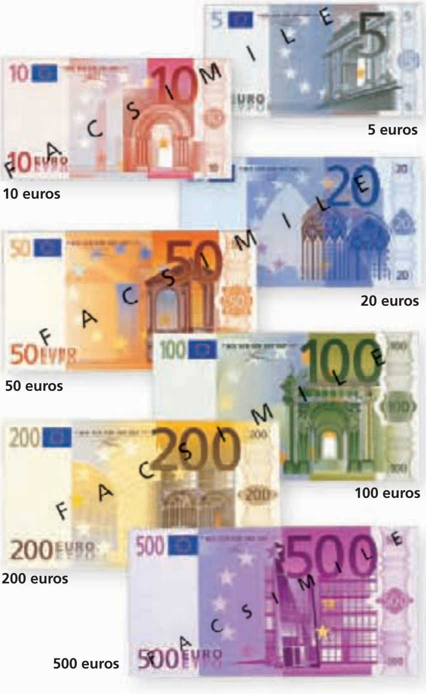
Since January 2002 the euro has been the sole official currency in all participating states of the European Union. This means that euro notes and coins are valid throughout the so-called "eurozone", including Italy.

DIRECTORY

General emergencies	***Tel*** *113*
Carabinieri (police)	***Tel*** *112*
Fire Service	***Tel*** *115*
Breakdown service	***Tel*** *116*
Ambulance	***Tel*** *118*
Coastguard	***Tel*** *15 30*

Banknotes and Coins

Banknotes come in seven denominations. The 5-euro note is grey, the 10-euro is pink, the 20 is blue, the 50 orange, the 100 green, the 200 yellow and the 500 purple. There are eight different coins. The 1- and 2-euro coins are silver and gold; those worth 50, 20 and 10 cents are gold, while those worth 5, 2 and 1 cent are bronze.



5 euros

10 euros

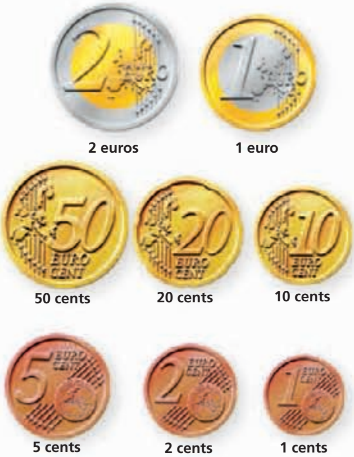
20 euros

50 euros

100 euros

200 euros

500 euros



2 euros

1 euro

50 cents

20 cents

10 cents

5 cents

2 cents

1 cents

TRAVEL INFORMATION

Typical coach, used by tourists to reach the coastal resorts of Liguria

Liguria is a narrow and relatively small region, so moving from place to place is usually easy. This is particularly true of the coast, which has good train and bus services as well as a decent road network (though traffic can be a problem in high season). While there are buses to the main inland towns, you need a car to explore inland areas properly. A car can be a hindrance on the coast in summer, however, when parking is virtually impossible in some places, including the Cinque Terre, to which you are advised to travel by foot, train or boat. In terms of reaching Liguria, Genoa has one of Italy's major airports. There are also long-distance train and coach services, with good links from France and from other parts of Italy. There are various ferry services, too, though most of these operate from within Italy. Of more use to visitors are the ferries which ply between the main Ligurian resorts in summer. For those with a private yacht, there are plenty of marinas; most of these can offer good facilities and moorings for all sizes of craft.

ARRIVING BY AIR

The main airport in Liguria is the Cristoforo Colombo at Genova-Sestri, west of the city. Ryanair and BA flights arrive here direct from the United Kingdom. Alternative entry points are Nice (with easyjet, British Midland and BA), an easy train ride from the Riviera di Ponente, and Pisa (with Ryanair and BA), just 85 km (53 miles) from La Spezia. The closest airports receiving flights from North America are Milan and Rome.

Regular buses link Cristoforo Colombo airport with the ferry terminal and Principe and Brignole train stations in Genoa, running from 5:30am to 11:45pm.

There is also a small airport at Villanova d'Albenga, on the Riviera di Ponente, but at present this receives only domestic flights.

A stretch of the motorway linking Liguria's main towns

TRAVELLING BY CAR

Since driving to Liguria from the UK (either via the Swiss Alps or the French riviera) takes the best part of 24 hours, you would do better to fly and hire a car on arrival. The main rental companies have desks in the airport, but car hire in Italy can be expensive; you'll often get a better rate if you arrange the car before leaving home.

A motorway *(autostrada)* – the A10 and its continuation the A12 – provides fast access along the Ligurian coast, though this route can get busy in holiday season and at weekends. Heading inland, motorways link the coast with Parma, Milan and Turin. The other principal route is state road no. 1 (SS1), the so-called Via Aurelia, first laid by the Romans. It runs the length of the coast, sometimes offering glimpses of the sea. Inland roads tend to be narrow and winding but are in good condition and pass through often stunning scenery.

If you plan to drive, note that parking in the resorts can be difficult (and stressful) in high season, and also that petrol stations are scarce in the hinterland once you head

Genoa's port and airport, both busy traffic hubs away from the main towns, with few opening on Sundays or in the evening.

TRAVELLING BY TRAIN

It is much simpler to reach Liguria by train than it used to be, though it is a more expensive option than flying. From the UK, you can take the Eurostar to Paris, and then the TGV right down to Nice (a journey of around 12 hours), from where the coastal line runs east into Liguria.

Both fast and slow trains serve the towns along the Ligurian coast. In general, trains from the north or west arrive at Genoa's Stazione Principe, while those from the south and east arrive at Stazione Brignole. Both stations have good bus connections.

The historic Genoa–Casella line, which runs inland to the Apennines, is a rare example of a narrow-gauge railway *(see p88)*.

TRAVELLING BY COACH

Eurolines runs coaches to Liguria from elsewhere in Europe, but travelling by train or air doesn't cost much more.

Within Liguria, coach travel (often more expensive than train travel) is most useful for journeys into the mountains: in many inland areas coaches are the only sole of transport. Coach services from Genoa (run by different companies) leave from Piazza Acquaverde and Piazza della Vittoria, close to Stazione Principe and Stazione Brignole respectively.

Logo of Riviera Trasporti

CITY TRANSPORT

Buses in Genoa, run by the Azienda Mobilità e Trasporti (AMT), are easy to use since they charge a flat rate for trips within the city limits and nearby suburbs. Tourist tickets valid for 24 or 48 hours are also available. Tickets, sold by newspaper kiosks and tobacconists, must be bought in advance and validated in the machine once on board.

Genoa also has a nascent metro, and two funiculars, which link Piazza del Portello and Largo della Zecca with Genoa's upper districts. From Piazza del Portello you can also take the lift up to the belvedere at Castelletto.

FERRIES AND MARINAS

It is possible to travel to Liguria by sea, though most services are from within Italy. Genoa's splendid Stazione Marittima is the main hub for ferries, with connections to Cagliari and other ports in Sardinia, and Palermo in Sicily. Overseas links are with Corsica, Tunis and Barcelona. Ferries from Corsica also arrive at Vado, near Savona. Several companies operate these services, including Tirrenia and Grimaldi.

In summer, local ferry services run along the Ligurian coast, primarily in the Golfo del Tigullio, the Golfo dei Poeti and along the coast of the Cinque Terre.

For those with their own boat, there are more than 60 landing points and marinas along the coast, including the famous tiny harbour at Portofino. The marinas are generally well equipped and can accommodate a total of around 16,000 boats.

San Remo Train Station

DIRECTORY

AIRPORTS

Genoa
Tel *010 601 54 10.*
www.airport.genova.it

Nice
Tel *00 33 17 2000.*
www.nice.aeroport.fr

Pisa
Tel *050 500 707.*
www.pisa-airport.com

CAR HIRE

Avis
Tel *010 650 72 80.*
www.avisautonoleggio.it

Hertz
Tel *010 651 24 22.*
www.hertz.com

STATE RAILWAYS

Information
Tel *199 166 177.*
www.trenitalia.it

COACHES

Regional companies
La Spezia ***Tel*** *0187 522 511.*
www.atclaspezia.it
Rapallo (Tigullio)
www.tigulliotrasporti.it
San Remo ***Tel*** *0189 592 706.*
www.rivieratrasporti.it
Savona ***Tel*** *019 220 12 31.*
www.acts.it

CITY TRANSPORT

Genoa (AMT)
Tel *800 085 311.*
www.amt.genova.it

FERRIES

Stazione Marittima
www.stazionimarittimegenova.it
Tirrenia ***Tel*** *899 929 206.*
www.tirrenia.it
Grimaldi ***Tel*** *899 199 069.*
www.gnv.it

Information
www.ferriesonline.com

General Index

Page numbers in **bold type** refer to main entries

A

Abbeys
  San Fruttuoso 11, 23, 37, 111
  San Venerio (Isola del Tino) 121
  Sant'Andrea di Borzone 114
Adelasia 152
Airports 210
Agriturismo 174–5
Alassio 22, 26, 29, 43, 132, 151, **152**
  Caffè Roma 152
  Hotels 181
  Muretto 29, 132, 152
  Restaurants 195
Albenga 22, 26, 30, 36, 41, 102, 132, 146, **148–51**, 187
  Baptistry 149, 150, **151**
  Hotels 181
  Loggia dei Quattro Canti 148
  Piana di Albenga 148
  Piazza dei Leoni 149
  Porta Molino 149
  Porta Torlaro 148
  Restaurants 195
  Torracco 148
  Torre and Casa Lengueglia Doria 148
  Via Bernardo Ricci 148
Albini Franco 53, 57, 72
Albisola Superiore 36, **135**, 150
  Restaurants 195
Albissola Marina **135**, 198
  Hotels 182
  Lungomare degli Artisti 135
  Restaurants 195
Aleramo 152
Alessi, Galeazzo 52, 53, 56, 60, 67, 88
Alta Via dei Monti 20, 201
Altare 133, 140
  Restaurants 195
Ameglia 33, **126**
  Hotels 178
  Restaurants 191–2
Andersen, Hans Christian 116
Andora **152–3**
  Restaurants 195
Ansaldo, Giovanni Andrea 76, 116
Antiques shops 198, 199
Antonello da Messina 25, 64
  Ecce Homo 25, 64
Apennines 15, 19, 21, 26, 105, 140, 200
Apricale 160
  Hotels 182
Architecture 26–7
Arenzano 21, 134
  Restaurants 195
Arma di Taggia 22, 35, 158, 200
  Restaurants 195
Art 24–5
Assereto, Gioacchino 25, 71, 75, 76
Augustines 57, 86

B

Bacezza 114
Baiardo 161
  Restaurants 195
Baiardo, Giovanni Battista 59
Balbi family 46, 67, 77, 83
Balestrino 28
Balilla 42
Balzi Rossi 11, 22, 33, 35, 82, 132, 168, **169**
Banco di San Giorgio 38, 58, 59
Banknotes and coins 209
Banks 209
Barabino, Carlo 43, 55, 76, 87
Barabino, Nicolò 108
Barbarian invasions 36
Barbieri, Giovan Francesco *see* Guercino
Barnaba da Modena 58, 164
  Madonna and Child 58
Barnabite monks 86
Barocci, Federico 53
  Crucifix with Mary, John and St Sebastian 53
Baroque in Liguria 102, 144, 152, 153
Bars 185, 202–203
Basilian monks 86
Basilicas *see* Churches
Battles
  of Chioggia 40
  of Curzola 40, 58, 65
  of Meloria 38–9, 40
  of Lepanto 41, 79, 124
  of Pola 40
Bed & breakfast 174–5
Beerbohm, Max 109
Benedictines 37, 114, 165
Benso, Giulio 76, 77
  Annunciation 76
  Assumption 76
Berengarius 36
Bergeggi 20, **140**
  Restaurants 196
Bianco family 77
Bianco, Bartolomeo 77
Bicknell, Clarence 165
Birolli, Renato 25
Bishops of Albenga 145, 154
Bishops of Savona 141
Bocca di Magra **126–7**
Boccanegra, Simone 24, 38, 40, 54
Bocciardo, Domenico 154, 157
  Death of St Joseph 157
  Gloria di San Biagio 154
  Tobias burying the Dead 157
Bogliasco 23, **108**
  Restaurants 190
Boldini, Giovanni 25, 89
  Portrait of the Contessa de Byland 25
  Portrait of Miss Bell 89
Bonassola 23, **117**
  Hotels 179
Bonone, Carlo 76
  Beheading of John the Baptist 76
Bonvicini, Alessandro 74
Bordighera 22, 42, 43, 102, 160, **165**
  Hotels 182
  Restaurants 196
Bordone, Paris 25, 74
Borgio Verezzi 22, **144–5**, 202
  Hotels 182
  Restaurants 196
Borgo Rotondo 106
Borzonasca 114
Braccesco, Carlo 64, 117
  Saints Augustine and Jerome 117
  Saints Blaise and Pantaleo 117
Bramante 135
Brea, Francesco 158, 165
Brea, Ludovico 58, 86, 139, 141, 158, **159**, 165
  Annunciation 86
  Assumption and Saints 139, 158
  Baptism of Christ 159
  Christ on the Cross between the Madonna and St John the Evangelist 159
  The Conversion of St Paul 58, 159
  Coronation of the Virgin 159
  Crucifixion 159
  Enthroned Madonna and Child, Angels and Saints 141
  Madonna del Rosario 159
  Madonna and Saints 159
  Paradise 58
  St Peter 159
Brignole-Sale family 71, 72, 73, 74, 75
Brignole-Sale, Giovan Francesco 72, 74, 75
Brignole-Sale De Ferrari, Duchess of Galliera 71, 72, 82
Brilla, Antonio 136, 138, 139
  Deposition 139
  Madonna della Misericordia 138
Bronze Age 26, 33, 35, 125, 136
Bronzino 79
  Andrea Doria as Neptune 79
Brugnato 29
Buses and coaches 211
Bussana 164

Bussana Vecchia 164
Byron, Lord 88, 121

C

Cafés 185, 202
Cairo Montenotte 140
Calendar of events 28–31
Calizzano 201
Cambiaso, Giovanni 158
Cambiaso, Luca 24, 56, 65, 68, 71, 83, 89, 114, 117, 153, 158
  Last Supper 117
  Nativity 83
  Pietà 56
  San Francesco di Paola 153
Camogli 11, 15, 23, 28, 29, 41, 106, **108**, 115
  Hotels 179
  Restaurants 192
Camp sites 175
Campi 88
Campiglia **120**
Canaletto 124
Canavesio, Giovanni 165
  Passion of Christ 165
  Polyptych of St Michael 165
Canoeing 200
Canova, Antonio 57
  Penitent Madonna 57
Cantone, Bernardino 59, 70, 71
Cantoni, Gaetano 156
Cantoni, Simone 54
Canzio, Michele 84
Capo Mortola 170
Caravaggio 71, 124
  Ecce Homo 71
Carbone, Giovanni Bernardo 75
Carcare 133
Carlone, Giovanni Andrea 75
Carlone, Giovanni Battista 54, 76, 116
Carlone, Taddeo 59, 71, 79
  Fountain of Neptune 78, 79
Carracci, Agostino 74
Carracci, Annibale 74
Carracci, Ludovico 74
  Annunciation 74
Carrega, Maurizio 157, 168
Carrega, Tommaso 157, 168
  Life of St Peter 157
Cars 210
Casa Magni 121
Casella train 89
Casella, Francesco 70
Cassini, Gian Domenico 160
Castel Vittorio 165
Castellari 26
Castello, Bernardo 65, 77
Castello, Giovan Battista (il Bergamasco) 65, 71, 89
Castello, Valerio 55, 71, 77
Castelnuovo di Magra **127**
  Restaurants 192
Castiglione, Giovan Battista *see* Grechetto
Castles and fortresses
  D'Albertis (Genoa) 83
  di Ameglia 126
  di Andora 152
  dell'Annunziata (Ventimiglia) 168
  di Apricale 160
  d'Appio (Ventimiglia) 169
  Begato (Genoa) 87
  della Bocchetta (Altare) 140
  di Bogliasco 108
  Brown (Portofino) 111
  di Cairo Montenotte 140
  Castellaccio (Genoa) 87
  di Castelnuovo di Magra 127
  di Cervo 153
  Diamante (Genoa) 87
  Doria (Dolceacqua) 166, 167
  Dragone (Camogli) 108
  di Lerici 121
  Mackenzie (Genoa) 87
  Malaspina (Santo Stefano d'Aveto) 115
  di Millesimo 140
  Monleone (Moneglia) 117
  di Noli 141
  del Priamàr (Savona)136, 139
  di Pietra Ligure 145
  di Portovenere 120
  Puin (Genoa) 87
  di Rapallo 109
  di San Giorgio (La Spezia) 124–5
  di San Terenzo 121
  di Sant'Antonio (Albissola Marina) 135
  di Sarzanello 129
  Sperone (Genoa) 87
  di Spotorno 141
  Tenaglia (Genoa) 87
  di Torriglia 108
  di Varese Ligure 116
  di Varigotti 144
  di Villafranca (Moneglia) 117
Castracani, Castruccio 129
Caves
  Grotta del Caviglione 34
  Grotta delle Arene Candide 35
  Grotta delle Fate 35
  Grotte dei Balzi Rossi *see* Balzi Rossi
Grotte di Toirano 33, 35, **146–7**
Grotte di Valdemino 145
Cavour, Camillo 124
Celle Ligure 134
Ceramics 75, 135, 136, 198, 199
Ceresola, Andrea (Vannone) 54, 59
Ceriale 203
Ceriana 28, 30, 161
Cervo 102, 132, **153**
  Hotels 182
  Restaurants 196
Cevasco, Giovanni Battista 85, 87
Charles V, emperor 40, 78, 79
Chermayeff, Peter 62
Chiabrera, Gabriello 138
Chiavari 23, 33, 41, 106, **114**, 115
  Hotels 179
  Restaurants 192
Churches
  dell'Annunziata (Altare) 140
  dell'Assunta (Spotorno) 141
  dell'Assunta (Triora) 158
  dell'Assunta (Ventimiglia) 168
  dei Cappuccini (Genoa) 86
  dei Cappuccini (Santa Margherita Ligure) 109
  Cristo Risorto (Savona) 138–9
  Duomo di Imperia 156
  del Gesù (Genoa) 51, **54**, 77
  Immacolata Concezione (San Remo) 164
  d'In Selàa (Tellaro) 126
  Madonna della Punta (Bonassola) 117
  Madonna delle Grazie (Bacezza) 24, 114
  Madonnetta (Genoa) 86
  della Natività (Bogliasco) 108
  dei Neri (Ventimiglia) 168
  Nostra Signora Assunta (Savona) 139
  Nostra Signora della Costa (San Remo) 164
  Nostra Signora del Boschetto (Camogli) 109
  Nostra Signora di Castello (Savona) 139, 159
  Nostra Signora della Concordia (Albissola Marina) 135
  Nostra Signora delle Grazie (Voltri), 82
  Nostra Signora della Neve (Albisola) 135
  Nostra Signora dell'Orto (Chiavari) 114
  Oratorio d'In Selàa (Tellaro) 126
  Oratorio dei Bianchi (Pietra Ligure) 145
  Oratorio del Cristo Risorto (Savona) 138–9
  Oratorio dell'Immacolata Concezione (Sanremo) 164
  Oratorio della Santissima Annunziata (Spotorno) 141
  Oratorio dei Neri (Ventimiglia) 168
  Oratorio di Nostra Signora della Neve (Albisola) 135
  Oratorio di San Bartolomeo (Apricale) 160

Churches (cont.)
  Oratorio di San Leonardo (Imperia) 157
  Oratorio di San Salvatore (Baiardo) 161
  Oratorio di Santa Chiara (Bogliasco) 108
  Parrocchiale dell'Assunta (Spotorno) 141
  Parrocchiale della Oregina (Genoa) 83, 86
  Purificazione di Maria (Apricale) 160
  Russian Orthodox Church (San Remo) 164
  Sacro Cuore (Bussana Vecchia) 164
  San Bartolomeo (Apricale) 160
  San Bartolomeo degli Armeni (Genoa) 86
  San Bernardo (Pigna) 165
  San Biagio (Finale Ligure) 144
  San Biagio (Imperia) 154
  San Domenico (Varazze) 134
  San Donato (Genoa) 57
  San Francesco (Lerici) 121
  San Francesco (Monterosso al Mare) 11, 118
  San Francesco (Rapallo) 109
  San Francesco (Ventimiglia) 168
  San Francesco di Paola (Genoa) 82
  San Francesco di Paola (La Spezia) 124
  San Fruttuoso 23, 37, 111
  San Giorgio (Dolceacqua) 167
  San Giorgio (Tellaro) 126
  San Giovanni Battista (Cervo) 102, 132, 153
  San Giovanni Battista (Chiavari) 114
  San Giovanni Battista (Finale Ligure) 144
  San Giovanni Battista (Imperia) 154
  San Giovanni Battista (Monterosso al Mare) 118
  San Giovanni Battista (Pieve di Teco) 153
  San Giovanni di Pré (Genoa) 38, 78
  San Leonardo (Imperia) 157
  San Lorenzo (Cairo Montenotte) 140
  San Lorenzo (Genoa) 10, 24, 26, 47, 49, 50, **52–3**
  San Lorenzo (Portovenere) 120
  San Lorenzo Vecchio (Varigotti) 144
  San Martino (Bergeggi) 140
  San Matteo (Genoa) 38, 65
  San Matteo (Laigueglia) 152
  San Michele (Albenga) 102, 149, **150**
  San Michele (Pigna) 165
  San Michele (Ventimiglia) 169

Churches (cont.)
  San Nicolò (Albisola) 135
  San Nicolò (Andora) 153
  San Nicolò (Baiardo) 161
  San Nicolò (Perinaldo) 160
  San Nicolò dell'Isola (Sestri Levante) 116
  San Nicolò di Bari (Pietra Ligure) 145
  San Paragorio (Noli) 132, 141
  San Pietro (Borgio Verezzi) 145
  San Pietro (Imperia) 157
  San Pietro (Noli) 141
  San Pietro (Portovenere) 103, 105, 120
  San Pietro in Banchi (Genoa) 59
  San Pietro in Castello (Genoa) 57
  San Rocco (Vallecrosia) 160
  San Salvatore (Baiardo) 161
  San Salvatore dei Fieschi (San Salvatore di Cogorno) 40, 115
  San Siro (Genoa) 68, **76**
  San Siro (San Remo) 164
  San Siro di Struppa (Genoa) 88
  San Tommaso (Dolcedo) 158
  San Tommaso (Pigna) 165
  San Venerio (Isola del Tino) 121
  San Venerio (La Spezia) 125
  Sant'Agostino (Borgio Verezzi) 145
  Sant'Agostino (Genoa) 50
  Sant'Ambrogio (Alassio) 152
  Sant'Ambrogio (Varazze) 134
  Sant'Ampelio (Bordighera) 165
  Sant'Andrea (Levanto) 10, 117
  Sant'Andrea (Savona) 138
  Sant'Andrea di Borzone 114
  Sant'Antonio Abate (Dolceacqua) 167
  Sant'Eugenio (Altare) 140
  Santa Caterina (Bonassola) 117
  Santa Chiara (Bogliasco) 108
  Santa Croce (Moneglia) 117
  Santa Giulia di Centaura (Lavagna) 115
  Santa Maria (Luni) 127
  Santa Maria Assunta (Camogli) 11, 108
  Santa Maria Assunta (San Terenzo) 121
  Santa Maria Assunta (Sarzana) 24, 128
  Santa Maria Assunta in Carignano (Genoa) 56
  Santa Maria di Nazareth (Sestri Levante) 116
  Santa Maria del Canneto (Taggia) 158
  Santa Maria del Prato (Genoa) 38
  Santa Maria dell'Assunta (La Spezia) 125

Churches (cont.)
  Santa Maria della Ripa (Pieve di Teco) 153
  Santa Maria delle Grazie (Portovenere) 120
  Santa Maria delle Vigne (Genoa) 50, **64**
  Santa Maria di Castello (Genoa) 50, **58**, 159
  Santa Maria di Pia (Finale Ligure) 144
  Santa Maria in Fontibus (Albenga) 149
  Santa Maria Maddalena (Bordighera) 165
  Santa Maria Maddalena (Castelnuovo di Magra) 127
  Santi Filippo e Giacomo (Castelnuovo di Magra) 127
  Santi Giacomo e Filippo (Andora) 153
  Santi Giacomo e Filippo (Taggia) 158
  Santi Vincenzo e Anastasio (Ameglia) 126
  Santissima Annunziata (Spotorno) 141
  Santissima Annunziata del Vastato (Genoa) 76
  Santo Stefano (Borgio Verezzi) 145
  Santo Stefano (Genoa) 55
  Santo Stefano (Lavagna) 115
  Santo Stefano (Rapallo) 109
  San Barnaba (Genoa) 86
Chiodo, Domenico 124
Chiossone, Edoardo 70
Ciber, G 139
  Assumption 139
Cicagna 115
Cinque Terre 11, 21, 23, 105, 106, **118–9**, 121, 127, 187, 200, 201
Classicism 89
Clavesana, Marchesi 153
Coast 18, 22–3, 34
Colla, Micheri 152
Colombiadi (Columbus celebrations) 27, 43, 57, 60
Columbus, Christopher 27, 41, 50, 51, 56, 57, 71, 82
  House of 56–7
Cogoleto 21
  Restaurants 196
Conca, Sebastiano 157
  Madonna with Child and Santa Caterina da Bologna 157
Congress of Vienna 42
Constantius 151
Conte, Paolo 15
Convents and monasteries
  degli Agostiniani (Pieve di Teco) 153
  di Monte Carmelo (Loano) 145

Convents and monasteries (cont.)
  di San Domenico (Taggia) 158, 159
  di Santa Caterina (Finale Ligure) 144
  di Santa Chiara (Imperia) 157
Coppedé, Gino 87
Corniglia 119
Corradi, Pierantonio 72
Cortese, G 139
Cosini, Silvio 79
Cozzi, Geminiano 75
Cremona, Ippolito 64
Croce family 57
Crosa, Giuseppe 51
Crusades 37, 38, 39, 40
Cuisine 184–5, 186–7
Cuneo, Renata 137
  Ecce Homo 137
  Man Sleeping 137
  The Shell 137
  Summer 137

D
D'Albertis, Enrico Alberto 83
D'Andrade, Alfredo 57, 59, 83
Dante Alighieri 146
David, Claude 56
David, Gérard 71
David, Giovanni 39, 54
  Battle of Meloria 39
Davis, Sammy 202
De Amicis, Edmondo 154
De André, Fabrizio 17, 78
De' Bardi, Donato 24, 25, 136
  Crucifixion 24, 136, 137
De' Bianchi, Bianca 29
De Chirico, Giorgio 137
De Ferrari, Francesco 59
  Arms of Genoa with the symbols of Justice and Strength 59
De Ferrari, Giovanni Andrea 71, 116, 141
De Ferrari Gregorio 55, 65, 72, 75, 76, 77, 141, 154, 156, 157
  Allegory of Spring 72, 75
  Allegory of Summer 75
  Assumption of Mary 76
  Myth of Phaethon 75
  Our Lady of Sorrows and souls in Purgatory 157
  Predica di San Francesco
  St Clare drives out the Saracens 154
  Saverio 156
De Ferrari, Orazio 83, 114
  Washing of the Feet 83
De Nittis, Giuseppe 25
De Stefanis, Alessandro 83
Deiva Marina 22, 116
Del Carretto, Marchesi 140, 141, 144, 153
Del Piombo, Sebastiano 25, 40, 46
  Portrait of Andrea Doria 40
Della Porta, Gian Giacomo 59
Della Robbia family 144
Della Robbia, Andrea 125
  Coronation of the Virgin 125
Della Rovere, Francesco
  see Sixtus IV
Della Rovere, Francesco Maria 135
Della Rovere, Giuliano
  see Julius II
Deserto di Varazze 134
Di Bartolo, Taddeo 25, 65, 158
  Christ on the rocky shores of Jordan 158
  Madonna 65
Di Credi, Lorenzo 164
Di Negro, Giancarlo 70
Diano Marina 29
Disabled Access 185, 208
Discos and Clubs 202
Diving 200
Doges 40, 42
Dolceacqua 11, 16, 102, 132, 165, **166–7**, 187
  Restaurants 196
Dolcedo **158**
dolphins 18
Dominicans 58
Doria family 16, 38, 41, 50, 65, 71, 83, 108, 110, 115, 145, 153, 154, 166
Doria, Andrea 27, 38, 40, 41, 46, 65, 67, 70, 78, **79**, 87, 154
Doria, Giacomo 55
Doria, Lamba 65
Doria, Martino 65
Doria, Oberto 39, 145
Dürer, Albrecht 25, 72, 74
  Portrait of a Young Man 72
Durazzo family 46, 74
Durazzo, Eugenio 77
Durazzo, Ippolito 70
Durazzo, Maria 71, 74

E
Emanuele Filiberto di Savoia 124
Embriaco, Guglielmo 39
Etruscans 33

F
FAI (Fondo Ambientale Italiano) 110
Falconet, Etienne 75
Farinata 17, 31, 186
Fattori, Giovanni 25
Fegina 118
Fei, Paolo Di Giovanni 25, 124
  Annunciation 25
Ferrari, D 138
  Madonna del Buonconsiglio 138
Ferret, Eugenio 164
Ferries 211
Festival della Canzone Italiana (San Remo) 31, 102, 131, 164, 202
Festival Internazionale della Danza (Nervi) 25, 89
Festivals **28–31**, 185
Fiascherino **126**
  Hotels 179
Fiasella, Domenico 54, 56, 76, 116, 136, 151, 157
  Annunciation 151
  Deposition 116
  San Domenico Soriano and Madonna 157
Fieschi family 27, 38, 108, 114, 115, 116, 124
Fieschi, Opizio 29
Finalborgo 132, 144
Finale Ligure 20, 35, 132, **144**, 187, 201
  Hotels 182
  Restaurants 196
Finale Marina 132, 144
Finale Pia 132, 144
Finale stone 71, 141
Fiumaretta di Ameglia
  Restaurants 191
Flower industry 29, 198, 199
Focaccia 17, 28, 186, 199
Focesi 152
Fontana, Carlo 77
Fontana, Lucio 135
Food and drink 184–5, 186–7
Football 203
Foppa, Vincenzo 25, 139
  Madonna and Saints 139
Foresta delle Lame 21, 115
Fortresses *see* Castles and Fortresses
Franciscans 83
Frederick I, Barbarossa 53, 56, 116

G
Gagini family 65, 154
Gagini, Domenico 53
Gagini, Elia 53
Gagini, Giovanni 165
Galletti, Guido 110
  Cristo degli Abissi 29, 110
Gallinara 20, **151**
Gardella, Ignazio 55
Gardens and Parks
  Giardini Ormond (Sanremo) 164
  Giardino Esotico Pallanca (Bordighera) 165
  Parco Casale (Rapallo) 109
  Parco Comunale di Villa Durazzo (Santa Margherita Ligure) 109
  Parco Durazzo Pallavicini (Pegli) 82, **83–4**, 87
  Parco Serra Gropallo (Nervi) 25
  Parco Urbano delle Mura (Genoa) 87
  Villa Hanbury (La Mortola) 132, 168, **170–71**
Garlenda 29, 201
  Hotels 182

- Garibaldi, Giuseppe 42
- Garibbe 160
- Gelasio, pope 53
- Genoa 10, 15, 17, 23, 24, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 33, 37, 38, 40, **45–89**, 102, 115, 121, 131, 136, 141, 174, 187, 198, 202, 203
  - Albaro 81, **88**
  - Albergo dei Poveri 76
  - Aquarium 10, 17, 27, 43, 46, 58, 60, 61, **62–3**
  - Boccadasse 81, **89**
  - Casa di Colombo 10, 50, 51, **56–7**
  - Casella train 89
  - Centro Storico 48–65
  - Cimitero di Staglieno 81, **87**
  - Circonvallazione a Monte 81, 82, 86
  - Città dei Bambini 10, 61
  - Football teams 203
  - Fortresses 81, **87**
  - Further Afield 80–9
  - Hotels 176–8
  - Houses of the Doria 49
  - Il Bigo 10, 27, 60
  - La Commenda 78
  - Lanterna 10, 27, 41, 49, **61**, 203
  - Loggia dei Mercanti 59
  - "Matitone" 57
  - Nervi 81, **89**
  - Pegli **82**
  - Piazza Banchi 50, **59**
  - Piazza De Ferrari 10, 50, 51
  - Piazza della Fontana Marose 68, **70**
  - Piazza San Matteo 38, 49, 50, **65**
  - Porta di Santa Fede 56
  - Porta Soprana 51, **56**
  - Porto Antico 31, 46, 58, **60–61**
  - Porto Nuovo 27, 43
  - Quartiere di Fassolo 83
  - Quarto 43
  - Restaurants 188–91
  - Sottoripa 59
  - Stazione Marittima 79
  - Strade Nuove 27, 66–79
  - Streetfinder 90–99
  - Teatro Carlo Felice 43, 49, 54, **55**, 84, 202
  - Torre degli Embriaci 58
  - Via Balbi 67, **77**
  - Via di Sottoripa 50
  - Via Garibaldi 10, 47, 67, 69, **70**, 77
  - Voltri 31, 81, **82**
  - Walls 81, **87**
- Gentile da Fabriano 74
- Gentileschi, Orazio 76
  - *Annunciation* 76
- Ghibellines 39, 41
- Ghirlandaio 82
- Giambologna 77
- Giambono, Michele 74
- Giordano, Luca 77
- Giovanni V Paleologo 86
- Giuliano da Sangallo 138
- Giulio Romano 55
  - *Martyrdom of St Stephen* 55
- Giustenice 145
- Giustiniani, Luca 89
- Golf 200, 201
- Golfo dei Poeti 121
- Golfo del Paradiso 108, 110
- Golfo del Tigullio 23, 106, 109, 110, 114, 116
- Golfo di La Spezia 21, 120, 126, 127
- Golfo di Lerici 121
- Golfo di San Remo 22
- Gothic architecture 26
- Grasso, Giovanni Battista 87
- Grechetto (Giovan Battista Castiglione) 55, 58, 64, 75, 77
  - *Agar and the Angel* 75
  - *Flight of the Family of Abraham* 75
  - *Virgin with the saints Catherine and Mary Magdalen and the effigies of St Dominic* 58
- Greeks 33
- Grillo family 64
- Grimaldi 169
- Grimaldi family 38, 58, 64, 71
- Grimaldi, Nicolò 71
- Gropallo, Gaetano 89
- Grotte *see* Caves
- Guardi, Francesco 124
- Guelphs 39, 41
- Guercino (Giovan Francesco Barbieri) 25, 56, 74
  - *Dying Cleopatra* 25, 74
  - *God the Father with Angel* 74
  - *Suicide of Catone Uticense* 74
- Guidobono, Bartolomeo 75, 136
- Guttuso, Renato 25, 137

H

- Hadrian V, pope (Ottobono Fieschi) 115
- Haffner, Antonio 75
- Haffner, Enrico 75
- Hannibal 36, 136
- Hanbury Botanical Gardens 11, 132, 168, **170–71**
- Hanbury, Sir Thomas 169, 170, 171
- Helg, Franca 57
- Hemingway, Ernest 152
- Henry VII, emperor 24, 57, 64
- Heruli 36
- Heyerdahl, Thor 152
- Hiking 201
- Hills 19
  - Colle della Madonna della Costa 117
  - Colle di Cadibona 15, 36, 140
  - Colle di San Benigno 61
  - Colle di San Giacomo 117
- Honorius, emperor 151
- Horse riding 201
- Hospitals 207
- Hotels 174, 176–83
- House of Columbus *see* Casa di Colombo

I

- IAT tourist offices 175, 206, 207
- Imperia 29, 30, 102, 132, 153, **154–7**
  - Hotels 182
  - Oneglia 31, 154–5
  - Piazza Dante 155
  - Porto Maurizio 156–7, 200
  - Restaurants 196
  - Via Bonfante 154–5
- Innocent IV, pope (Sinibaldo Fieschi) 115
- Internet 207
- Iron Age 125, 136
- Islands
  - Bergeggi 140–41
  - Gallinara 20, **151**
  - Palmaria **120–21**, 125
  - Tinetto 120–21
  - Tino 120–21

J, K

- Jacopo da Varagine 134
  - *Legenda Aurea* 134
- Jesuits 51, 77, 86
- Julius II, pope 135, 138
- Julius III, pope 166
- Justus von Ravensburg 58
  - *Annunciation* 58
- Knights of St John 38, 39

L

- La Spezia 23, 25, 28, 41, 102, 107, 121, **124–5**
  - Hotels 179
  - Naval base 124
  - Restaurants 192
- Lacroix, François 154
- Lago degli Abeti 115
- Lago del Brugneto 21, 108
- Laigueglia 29, 152
  - Restaurants 196
- Landscape 18–21
- Lavagna 29, **115**
  - Hotels 179
  - Restaurants 192
- Lawrence DH 121
- Lemeglio 117
- Leoncino, Andrea 75
- Lerici 23, 43, **121**
  - Hotels 179
  - Restaurants 192–3
- Levanto 10, 23, 37, **117**, 120
  - Hotels 180
  - Restaurants 193
- Licini, Osvaldo 57
- Ligurian tribes 33, 34–5, 36, 114, 136, 168
- Ligurian cuisine 184–5, 186–7
- Ligurian Romanesque 132, 141
- Lippi, Filippino 71

Lippo di Benivieni 124
Livy 136
Loano 22, 30, 31, **145**
  Hotels 182
Lombards 36
Lomellini family 76
Lomi, Aurelio 56
Lorenzetti, Pietro 124
Lorenzo the Magnificent 129
Lotto, Lorenzo 25
Louis XIII 61
Louis XIV, king of France 42
Luni 26, 103, 106, 121, 125, **127**, 128

M

Madame De Staël 70
Maestri Comacini 164
Maestro, Guglielmo 24
  Christ on the Cross 24
Magellan 138
Magnasco Alessandro 71, 88, 89, 116
  Trattenimento in un Giardino di Albaro 71, 88
Malaspina family 108
Mameli, Goffredo 43
Manarola 11, 119
  Hotels 180
  Restaurants 193
Mannerism 89
Manzù, Giacomo 137
Maps
  Albenga Street-by-Street 148–9
  Exploring the Riviera di Levante 106–7
  Exploring the Riviera di Ponente 132–3
  Genoa: around Piazza Matteotti 50–51
  Genoa: around Via Garibaldi 68–9
  Genoa at a Glance 46–7
  Genoa: Centro Storico 49
  Genoa: Further Afield 81
  Genoa: Le Strade Nuove 67
  Italian Riviera Coastline 22–3
  Italian Riviera at a Glance 102–3
  La Spezia Town Centre 125
  Oneglia Town Centre 155
  Parks and nature reserves 20–21
  Porto Maurizio Town Centre 157
  Sarzana 128–9
  Savona Town Centre 137
  Tour of the Armea and Crosia Valleys 160–61
Maragliano, Anton Maria **25**, 58, 83, 86, 108, 114, 135, 139, 141, 144, 153, 154, 156, 164
  Annunciation 139
  Crucifixion 153
  Immaculate Conception 58
Maragliano, Anton Maria (cont.)
  Pietà 86
  Virgin Mary 83
Maratta, Carlo 56, 74
  Martyrdom of St Blaise 56
  Rest on the Flight to Egypt 74
Marcenaro, Caterina 53, 72
Marconi, Guglielmo 116
Margaret of Brabant 57, 64
Maria Alexandrovna, czarina 164
Marieschi, Michele 124
Marinaldi, Francesco Maria 154
Martinengo, Filippo 139
  Addolorata 139
  Deposition 139
Martini, Arturo 89
Martin of Tours, saint 151
Marvaldi, Giovanni Battista 153
Mazone Giovanni 136
  Christ on the Cross between the Marys and St John the Baptist 136
Mazzini, Giuseppe 42, 43, 87, 136
  Tomb 87
Meloria, Battle of 38–9, 40
Mengs, Anton Raphael 55
Michelangelo 135
Middle Ages 24, 26, 59, 65, 88, 102, 121, 127, 136, 138, 140, 144, 148, 157, 158, 164, 166
Millesimo 133, 140
Minnelli, Liza 202
Miró, Joan 25, 137
Molini di Triora 30
Moneglia 116–7
  Hotels 180
  Restaurants 193
Monet, Claude 16, 165, 166
Montaldo, Leonardo, doge of Genoa 86
Montale, Eugenio 105, 118, 121
Montaretto 117
Montemarcello **126**
Monterosso al Mare 11, 118
  Fegina 118
  Hotels 180
Morandi, Giorgio 25, 137
Mountains 19
  Monte Aiona 115
  Monte Antola 108
  Monte Bego 34, 35, 201
  Monte Beigua 20, 134
  Monte di Portofino 23, 89, 110
  Monte Granarolo 79
  Monte Maggiorasca 114
  Monte Peralto 87
  Monte Sant'Elena 140
  Monte Ursino 141
Montorsoli Giovanni Angelo 65, 79
  Fontana del Tritone 79
Moore, Henry 25, 137
Museums and galleries
  Accademia Ligustica di Belle Arti (Genoa) 54, **55**, 70
Museums and galleries (cont.)
  Biblioteca Museo Clarence Bicknell (Bordighera) 165
  Civico Museo Archeologico (Chiavari) 114
  Civico Museo del Finale (Finale Ligure) 144
  Civico Museo Ingauno (Albenga) 150
  Civico Museo Naturalistico (Loano) 145
  Civico Museo Storico-Archeologico (Savona) 136
  Galata Museo del Mare 78
  Galleria d'Arte Moderna (Nervi) 25, 89
  Galleria di Palazzo Bianco (Genoa) 71, 159
  Galleria di Palazzo Doria Pamphilj (Genoa) 79
  Galleria di Palazzo Rosso (Genoa) 25, 73, 74–5
  Galleria Nazionale della Liguria (Genoa) 64
  Galleria Nazionale di Palazzo Reale (Genoa) 77
  Galleria Nazionale di Palazzo Spinola (Genoa) 25, 64
  Galleria Rizzi (Sestri Levante) 116
  Museo Amedeo Lia (La Spezia) 25, 124
  Museo Archeologico Nazionale (Luni) 127
  Museo Archeologico Gerolamo Rossi (Ventimiglia) 168, 169
  Museo Civico (San Remo) 164
  Museo Civico Archeologico Ubaldo Formentini (La Spezia) 125
  Museo Civico di Archeologia Ligure (Pegli) 82, 134
  Museo Civico di Storia Naturale G Doria (Genoa) 55
  Museo Civico Navale (Pegli) 82
  Museo d'Arte Contemporanea (Genoa) 57
  Museo d'Arte Moderna (Nervi) 89
  Museo del Merletto (Rapallo) 109
  Museo del Tesoro (Genoa) 53
  Museo del Tesoro (Savona) 24, 139, 159
  Museo del Vetro e dell'Arte Vetraria (Altare) 140
  Museo dell'Olivo (Imperia) 155
  Museo della Canzone e della Riproduzione Sonora (Garibbe) 160
  Museo della Ceramica Manlio Trucco (Albisola) 135
  Museo della Cultura Materiale (Levanto) 117

Museums and galleries (cont.)
  Museo di Arte Orientale E Chiossone (Genoa) 70
  Museo di Sant'Agostino (Genoa) 24, 57
  Museo di Santa Maria del Castello (Genoa) 58
  Museo Diocesano d'Arte Sacra (Albenga) 151
  Museo Etnografico (Genoa) 83
  Museo Etnografico del Ponente Ligure (Cervo) 153
  Museo Etnografico e della Stregoneria (Triora) 158
  Museo Giannettino Luxoro (Nervi) 89
  Museo Marinaro Gio Bono Ferrari (Camogli) 108, 109
  Museo Navale Internazionale del Ponente Ligure (Imperia) 156
  Museo Navale Romano (Albenga) 150
  Museo Nazionale dell'Antartide Felice Ippolito (Genoa) 60
  Museo Preistorico dei Balzi Rossi (Ponte San Ludovico) 169
  Museo Tecnico Navale della Marina Militare (La Spezia) 124
  Pinacoteca Civica (Imperia) 156
  Pinacoteca Civica (Savona) 25, 136, 159
  Raccolte Frugone (Nervi) 89
Music 203

N

Napoleon Bonaparte 42, 124, 140, 166
National parks *see* Parks and nature reserves
Nativity scenes 86
Neanderthal man 33, 35
Nicola 127
Nicolò da Voltri 57
  Madonna and Child 57
Noli 20, 29, 37, 132, 140, **141**
  Hotels 183
  Restaurants 197
Novaro, Antonio 145

O

Olive oil 28, 31, 186, 199
Olives 28, 31, 198
Oliverio, Frate 58
Oratories *see* Churches
Orengo, Marchesi 170, 171
Otto of Savoy (prince) 25, 82
Otto I of Saxony 152

P

Paganini, Niccolò 43, 71
Paggi, Giovan Battista 76
Palazzi 27
  Amati (Castelnuovo di Magra) 127

Palazzi (cont.)
  Balbi Senarega (Genoa) 77
  Belimbau-Negrotto Cambiaso (Genoa) 76
  Bianco (Genoa) 68, 88
  Borea d'Olmo (San Remo) 164
  Cambiaso (Genoa) 70
  Carrega Cataldi (Genoa) 69, 70
  Comunale (Imperia) 155
  Comunale (Loano) 145
  Comunale (Noli) 141
  Costaguta Rocca (Chiavari) 114
  degli Anziani (Savona) 137
  degli Ufficiali (Savona) 136
  dei Conti Fieschi (San Salvatore di Cogorno) 115
  dei Conti Leale Franchelli (Pietra Ligure) 145
  dei Pavoni (Savona) 136
  del Comandante (Loano) 145
  del Commissario (Savona) 136
  del Comune (Perinaldo) 160
  del Podestà (Ameglia) 126
  della Borsa (Genoa) 54
  della Commenda (Genoa) 38, 78
  della Loggia (Savona) 25, 136, 137
  della Rovere (Savona) 138
  della Sibilla (Savona) 136
  dell'Università (Genoa) 77
  di Andrea Doria (Genoa) 65
  di Domenicaccio Doria (Genoa) 65
  di Lamba Doria (Genoa) 65
  di Negro (Genoa) 59
  Doria (Dolceacqua) 167
  Doria Pamphilj, or del Principe (Genoa) 46, 67, **78**
  Doria Tursi (Genoa) 27, 68, **69**, 70, 77
  Ducale (Genoa) 27, 39, 47, 49, 50, **54**
  Durazzo Pallavicini (Genoa) 77
  Durazzo Pallavicini (Sestri Levante) 116
  Franzone (Lavagna) 115
  Giacomo Doria (Genoa) 69
  Interlano Pallavicini (Genoa) 70
  Lercari Parodi (Genoa) 70, 71
  Martinengo (Savona) 138
  Morchio (Cervo) 153
  Pagliari (Imperia) 157
  Peloso Cepolla (Albenga) 150
  Podestà (Genoa) 69, 71
  Pubblico (Ventimiglia) 168
  Reale (Genoa) 46, **77**
  Rosso (Genoa) 68, 71, **72–5**
  San Bernardo (Savona) 137
  San Giorgio (Genoa) 38, 49, 50, **58–9**

Palazzi (cont.)
  Spinola di Pellicceria (Genoa) 25, 49, 50, **64**
  Spinola "dei Marmi" (Genoa) 70
  Vannoni (Levanto) 117
  Vecchio del Comune (Albenga) 150
  Vescovile (Albenga) 151
  Viale (Cervo) 153
Paleolithic 144, 169
Pallavicini, Ignazio Alessandro 84
Pallavicini Durazzo, Clelia 84
Palma il Vecchio 74
  Madonna and Child, St John the Baptist and Mary Magdalen 74
Palmaria, isola 120–21, 125
  Hotels 179
Paraggi 111
Parasio (Imperia) 157
Parks and Nature Reserves 20–21, 105
  Parco Culturale Golfo dei Poeti 121
  Parco Culturale Riviera delle Palme 151
  Parco del Finalese 20, **144**
  Parco dell'Antola 21
  Parco della Val d'Aveto 201
  Parco Naturale del Monte Beigua 20, 131, **134–5**
  Parco di Portofino 21, 102
  Parco Naturale Regionale dell'Aveto 115
  Parco Naturale Regionale di Montemarcello-Magra 21, 116, **126**
  Parco Nazionale delle Cinque Terre 21, 102, 118
  Parco Regionale del Monte Antola 108
  Riserva Naturale delle Agoraie 115
Parodi, Domenico 58, 75, 77, 86, 165
  Assumption 58
  Pietà 86
Parodi, Filippo 77, 138
  Madonna della Misericordia 138
Parodi, Francesco 139
Pecorile 134
Peluzzi, Eso 136
Pentema 108
People 16
Perin del Vaga 46, 55, 79
  Giants struck by Jove 79
  Polyptych of St Erasmus 55
  Stories of the Kings of Rome and *Military Triumphs* 79
Perinaldo 160
Pertini, Sandro 25
Pharmacies 207

Piaggio, Giuseppe 51
Piaggio Teramo 114
Piano, Renzo 27, 43, 49, 60, 61, 62
  Aquarium (Genoa) 62
  Biosfera (Genoa) 61
  Il Bigo (Genoa) 27, 60
Piazza, Albertino 139
  Enthroned Madonna with Child and saints Peter and Paul 139
Pietra Ligure 29, 31, **145**, 146
  Hotels 183
Pieve di Teco 102, **153**, 187
Pieve Ligure 23, 31
Pigna 102, **165**
Pino 88
Piola, Domenico 25, 59, 75, 76, 77, 115, 141, 151
  Allegory of Autumn 75
  Allegory of Winter 75
  Crucifixion 115
  Madonna, Queen of Genoa and St George 59
  Last Supper 151
Piola, Paolo Geronimo 75
Piovene, Guido 16
  Viaggio in Italia 16
Pirates 37, 41
Pisanello 25, 74
Pisano Giovanni 57, 64
  Justice 64
  Margaret of Brabant monument 24, 57, 64
Poggio, Marcantonio 153
Pogli d'Ortovero 29
Pogliaghi, Lodovico 58
Polo, Marco 58
Pontormo (Iacopo Carucci) 25, 124
  Self Portrait 124
Ponzello, Domenico 71
Ponzello, Giovanni 71
Poor Clares 138
Portofino 11, 15, 21, 23, 36, 41, 43, 103, 105, 106, 109, **110–3**, 114, 115, 202, 203
  Hotels 180
  Restaurants 193
Portovenere 18, 21, 23, 29, 103, 106, **120**, 121, 201
  Hotels 180
  Restaurants 193
Post offices 206–7
Practical Information 206–9
Prehistory 33–5, 144
Presepi *see* Nativity scenes
Preti Mattia 74
  Resurrection of Lazarus 74
Procaccini, Giulio Cesare 55, 74
Provost, Jan 24
Przewalskii horse 34
Public holidays 31
Puget, Pierre 56, 76
  Madonna with Child 50
  St Sebastian and Beato Alessandro Sauli 56

Q
Quarries, slate (Lavagna) 115

R
Restaurants 191
Rapallo 23, 105, 106, **109**, 201
  Hotels 180–81
  Restaurants 194
Raphael 25, 79, 135
Ratti, Giovanni Agostino 136, 138, 141
  Immaculate Conception 138
Realdo 158
Recco 23, 28, 30
Reni, Guido 25, 54, 64, 74, 151
  Martyrdom of St Catherine 151
  St Sebastian 25, 74
Reinhart, Fabio 55
Renaissance 24–5, 27
Republic of Genoa 38, 40–41, 82, 117, 128, 136, 140, 145, 156
Republic of Savona 139
Resasco, Giovanni Battista 87
Restaurants 188–97
Riccomanno, Leonardo 128
Riomaggiore 11, 119
  Restaurants 194
Risorgimento 42–3
Rivers
  Arroscia 153
  Aveto 105
  Bisagno 87
  Bormida 140
  Carrea 134
  Centa 22, 150
  Crovana 116
  Entella 23, 114, 115
  Ghiararo 117
  Impero 156
  Magra 21, 23, 36, 105, 126, 127, 128
  Merula 152
  Nervia 22, 166, 167
  Prino 158
  Roia 22, 168
  Sturla 114
  Trebbia 36
  Vara 36, 105, 116, 126
Riviera dei Fiori 131, 154, 170
Riviera delle Palme 131, 132, 152
Riviera di Levante 104–129
Riviera di Ponente 130–71
Robert of Anjou 40
Rock climbing 201
Romano, Luzio 79
Romans 33, 36
Rosa, Salvator 164
Rosai, Ottone 25
Rossese 166, 187
Rossi, Aldo 49, 55
Rubens, Pieter Paul 24, 25, 51, 54, 64, 67, 68, 71, 77
  Circumcision 54
  Equestrian portrait of Gio Carlo Doria 24, 25, 64
Rubens, Pieter Paul (cont.)
  St Ignatius Exorcising the Devil 54, 77
  Venus and Mars 68
Rustichello 58

S
Sacchi, Pier Francesco 88
  Polyptych of San Siro 88
Sampdoria football team 203
San Fruttuoso 11, 29, 105, 106, **110**
  Hotels 181
San Remo 11, 17, 28, 34, 40, 41, 43, 102, 131, 160, **164**, 198, 201, 202
  Casino 102, 164
  Hotels 183
  Restaurants 197
San Salvatore di Cogorno 115
San Terenzo 121
Sanctuaries *see* Churches
Sansovino Andrea 53
  John the Baptist 53
  Madonna 53
Santa Margherita Ligure 11, 23, 43, 105, **109**, 202, 203
  Hotels 181
  Restaurants 194
Sant'Olcese 88
Santo Stefano d'Aveto 114–5, 201
Sardorella 88
Sarzana 106, 127, **128–9**
  Restaurants 194
Sassello 29, 201
Sassetta 124
Sassu Aligi 25, 135, 137
Savona 28, 36, 37, 40, 41, 102, 131, 132, **136–9**, 150
  Bastions 136
  Cittadella 136
  Hotels 183
  Piazza d'Armi 136
  Piazza Salineri 138
  Restaurants 197
  Torre degli Aliberti 138
  Torre del Brandale 137
  Torre di Leon Pancaldo 138
  Torre Ghibellina 138
  Via Paleocapa 136, 138
Savoy, House of 43, 46, 77, 140, 154
Scarampi family 140
Schiacchetrá 118, 119, 187
Schiaffino, Bernardo 108
  Virgin Mary 108
Schiaffino, Francesco 77
Scorza, Sinibaldo 75
Seborga 165
Security 208
Self-catering apartments 175
Semino, Francesco 108
Sestri Levante 36, 105, 106, 114, 115, **116**, 187
  Hotels 181

Sestri Levante (cont.)
  Restaurants 194
Shelley, Percy Bysshe 121
Shopping 198–9
Simone da Pavia 134
  Blessed Jacopo and other saints 134
Sinatra, Frank 202
Sironi, Mario 137
Sixtus IV, pope 134, 139
Slate 115
Sorri, Pietro 59
  Madonna and child and saints John the Baptist and George 59
Spinola family 38, 64, 83, 138
Sport 200–201
Spotorno **141**
  Hotels 183
  Restaurants 197
Strozzi, Bernardo 25, 55, 71, 73, 74, 77
  Carità 74
  The Cook 25, 73, 75
  Incredulity of St Thomas 75
  Madonna with Child and San Giovannino 75

T

Taggia 29, 31, 158, 199
  Restaurants 197
Tavarone, Lazzaro 53, 54, 58, 64, 78
  Exploits and Personalities in the Grimaldi family 64
  Glory of Mary 65
  Martyrdom of the Saint 53
  San Lorenzo and the Church treasury 53
Tavella, Carlo Antonio 75
Tellaro 23, 31, 106, **126**
  Restaurants 194
Theatine fathers 68, 76
Theatre 202
Tinetto, isola 120–21
Tino, isola 120–21
Tintoretto 74
Titian 25, 124
  Portrait of a Gentleman 124
Torrazza 88
Torriglia 108
Tourism 16–17
Tourist offices 206, 207
Tours
  Armea and Crosia valleys 160–61
Trains 211
Tramonti 120
Trensasco 88
Triora 16, 131, 132, **158**
Tuccio d'Andria 139
  Madonna and Saints 139

U

UNESCO 118
University of Genoa 77, 88, 170

V

Vado 36
Valeriani Giuseppe 54
Vallecrosia Alta 160
Valleys
  Val d'Aveto 21, 115
  Val Bisagno 88
  Val Crosia 160
  Val di Magra 121
  Val di Vara 16, 29, 116
  Val Nervia 34, 165, 168, 187
  Val Polcevera 88
  Val Trebbia 21
  Val Varatella 146, 147
  Valle Argentina 158
  Valle Armea 160, 161
  Valle Arroscia 187
  Valle Bormida 140
  Valle del Po 37
  Valle del Polcevera 87
  Valle di Fontanabuona 115
  Valle Roia 168
  Valle Scrivia 21, 88
  Vallée des Merveilles 34, 35, 201
Van Cleve, Joos 24, 57, 64
  Adoration of the Magi 57
Van Dyck, Anthony 25, 64, 68, 71, 72, 75, 77
  Equestrian Portrait of Anton Geronima Brignole-Sale and her daughter Aurelia 75
  Giulio Brignole-Sale 72, 75
  Paolina Adorno Brignole-Sale 75
Vanni, Turino 87
  Madonna and Saints 87
Varazze 30, **134**
  Hotels 183
  Restaurants 197
Varese Ligure 106, 116
Varigotti 144
  Restaurants 197
Varni, Santo 87
  Faith 87
Ventimiglia 11, 22, 29, 37, 40, 102, 131, 132, **168–9**, 170, 200
  Hotels 183
  Restaurants 197
Vernazza 118
  Restaurants 194
Veronese, Bonifacio 74
  Adoration of the Magi 74
Veronese, Paolo 25, 71, 74
  Judith and Holofernes 25, 74
Vezzano Ligure 30
Via Aurelia 43, 107, 133, 152, 168, 210
Via Julia Augusta 144, 151
Viano, Giacomo 71
Villanova d'Albenga 151
Villas
  Brignole-Sale (Voltri) 82
  Croce (Genoa) 57
  Di Negro (Genoa) 68, 70
  Doria Centurione (Pegli) 82
  Durazzo Pallavicini (Pegli) 81, 82
  Faraggiana (Albissola Marina) 135
  Gavotti (Albisola) 135
  Giustiniani Cambiaso (Albaro) 88
  Grimaldi Fassio (Nervi) 25, 89
  Gropallo (Nervi) 89
  Marigola (San Terenzo) 121
  Nobel (San Remo) 164
  Saluzzo Bombrini (Albaro) 88
  Saluzzo Mongiardino (Albaro) 88
  Serra (Nervi) 89
  Tigullio (Rapallo) 109
Visigoths 36
Vittorio Emanuele I 71
Vouet, Simon 54

W

Walks
  Alta Via dei Monti Liguri 201
  Strada dei Santuari 119
  Via dell'Amore 119
  see also Hiking
Water parks 203
Wedgwood, Josiah 75
Whales 18
Wildlife 19
Windsurfing 200
Wine 30, 118, 119, 160, 187, 198
  Cinque Terre 198
  Rossese 160, 187, 198
  Schiacchetrá 118, 119, 187
  Vermentino 187, 198
Wine bars 202–3
witchcraft 16, 158
World War II 15, 43, 72, 79

Z

Zoagli 23, 109
Zurbarán, Francisco de 71

Acknowledgments

Dorling Kindersley would like to thank the following people and institutions whose contributions and assistance have made the preparation of this book possible.

Special Thanks
Agenzia Regionale per la Promozione Turistica “In Liguria”; APT Cinque Terre e Golfo dei Poeti; APT di Genova; APT Riviera Ligure delle Palme; APT Riviera dei Fiori; APT Tigullio; Banca Carige, Genoa; Emma Brown; Giardini Botanici Hanbury, Ventimiglia; Grotte di Toirano, Toirano; Soprintendenza per i Beni Archeologici della Liguria, Genoa; the restaurant *Il Sommergibile* in San Remo.

Design and Editorial
Publishing Managers Fay Franklin, Kate Poole
Senior Art Editor Marisa Renzullo
Revisions Designer Collette Sadler
Revisions Editor Anna Freiberger
Beverley Ager, Claire Baranowski, Uma Bhattacharya, Sally Ann Bloomfield, Susi Cheshire, Rebecca Ford, Vinod Harish, Amy Harrison, Mohammad Hassan, Jasneet Kaur, Vincent Kurien, Megan McCaffrey, Sonal Modha, Rada Radojicic, Ellen Root, Sands Publishing Solutions, Azeem Siddiqui, Conrad Van Dyk.

Photography Permissions
Thanks are due to those bodies and societies who authorized the reproduction of images, in particular: Accademia Ligustica di Belle Arti, Genoa; Acquario di Genova; Banca Carige (coin collection and photographic archive, Genoa); Galleria di Palazzo Rosso (photographic archive of Genoa town council); Genoa Cricket and Football Club, Genoa; Museo Amedeo Lia, La Spezia; Museo Archeologico dei Balzi Rossi, Ventimiglia; Regione Liguria; Palazzo Ducale, Genoa; Società Editrice Buonaparte, Sarzana; UC Sampdoria, Genoa.

While every effort has been made to contact the copyright holders, we apologize for any omissions and will be happy to include them in future editions of the guide.

Picture Credits
Top part: t = top; tl = top left; tcl = top centre left; tc = top centre; tcr = top centre right; tr = top right. Centre part: ctl = centre top left; ct = centre top; ctr = centre top right; cl = centre left; c = centre; cr = centre right; cbl = centre bottom left; cb = centre below; cbr = centre bottom right. Lower part: b = bottom; bl = bottom left; bcl = bottom centre left; bc = bottom centre; bcr = bottom centre right; br = bottom right.

Commissioned Photographs
LUCIO ROSSI, POLIS, Milan: 1, 2–3, 8–9, 16bc, 17bl, 18tr, 18ctl, 18ctr, 18cbr, 18br, 19ctl, 19cbl, 20tr, 20br, 21tl, 22, 23bl, 23br, 24ctr, 25tl, 25bl, 26, 29ctr, 30bl, 31br, 32, 33c, 35cl, 36tl, 43cr, 46cl, 46bl, 47, 48, 49, 50tr, 50ctl, 50cbr, 51, 52–3, 54, 55tr, 55br, 56, 57tr, 58tr, 58c, 59, 60, 61tr, 64, 66, 67, 68tr, 69, 70cr, 71c, 71bl, 76, 78tl, 78cr, 79c, 79b, 80, 82, 83t, 84–5, 86, 87tr, 88t, 88cl, 89b, 102–3, 104, 106cl, 107, 108tl, 109, 111t, 112–3, 114, 115t, 115bl, 116, 117br, 120, 121t, 121c, 122–3, 124tl, 124ctl, 125, 126tl, 126br, 127br, 128–9 (except 128bl), 130–31, 132–3, 134tr, 134bl, 135tr, 135bl, 136cl, 136br, 137c, 138, 139t, 140–41, 144–5, 146–7, 148–9 (except 149br), 150–51, 152–3, 154–5, 156–7, 158, 159tc, 159bl, 159bc, 159br, 160–61, 162–3, 164–5, 166–7 (except 167br), 168, 169tl, 170tl, 170tr, 170cl, 171, 173 (section), 174bl, 175, 184bl, 185tr, 186tl, 186tr, 186ct, 186ctr, 186cbr, 187tl, 187ct, 187ctr, 187cbc, 187cbr, 187cbl, 187bc, 187br, 198, 199tl, 202tr, 202bc, 206cb, 207, 209tl, 210, 211b.

Photo Credits
ACQUARIO DI GENOVA PHOTO ARCHIVE: 62c, 63bc. AKG-IMAGES: *The Annunciation to Mary* (1603) Lodovico Carracci 75cl. ALAMY IMAGES: Gary Cook 11cl; CuboImages srl/Adriano Bacchella 187tl; CuboImages srl/Claudio Beduschi 10cl; Michael Diggin 10tc; Adam Eastland 187c; FAN travelstock/Timm Folkmann 11br; Rupert Hansen 166cla; Robert Harding World Imagery 172–3; Peter Horree 10br; Natalie Tepper 61c. FABRIZIO ARDITO, Rome: 16tl, 17t, 100–1, 105, 108br, 142–3, 169c, 208br. ARCHIVIO ELECTA, Milan: 37cr, 38cr, 42tl.

EUGENIO BERSANI, POLIS, Milan: 15, 21bl, 117t, 118, 119t.

CORBIS: Archivo Iconografico 39cr; Owen Franken 35br; John Heseltine 167br; Gianni Dagli Orti 34bl; Royalty-free 204–5; Gustavo Tomisch 35tr.

Il Dagherrotipo: Giorgio Oddi 149bl; Marcio Melodia 200t; Salvatore Barba 44–5. DK Images: 186cr; John Heseltine 208c; Clive Streeter 186bca, 186bra, 187tr.DK Images: Ian O'Leary all 186-187 except 187tl, 187c.

Mary Evans Picture Library: 41t.

Farabolafoto, Milan: 9 (section), 14, 16cr, 17cr, 19tl, 19tr, 19bl, 19br, 23tr, 28ctl, 34tr, 42c, 43t, 43bc, 43br, 45 (section), 61bc, 65tr, 65cl, 101 (section), 106br, 110cl, 111cbr, 127tl, 174cr, 184t, 184cr, 185c, 200cl, 205, 206ctl.

Getty Images: AFP/Filippo Monteforte 28bc; Taxi/Maremagnum 11tr.

Marka, Milan: Danilo Donadoni 128bl.

Peter Noble: 208tr.

Lino Pastorelli, Sanremo: 30ctl. Photo Scala, Florence: Musei di Strada Nuova - Sant' Agostino, Genoa 50bl. Andrea Pistolesi: 68cl.

Francine Reculez: 168cla. Daniele Robotti, Alessandria: 77tl, 88bl, 119cr, 119br. Roger-Viollet, Archivi Alinari, Firenze: 37tc. Ghigo Roli, Modena: 19ctr, 19cbr, 20ctl, 21ctr, 170bl. Photo Scala, Florence: Museo Navale di Pegli 38bl.

Marco Stoppato, Milan: 81.

Jacket: Front – Photolibrary: Mauritius/Frank Lukassek. Back - AWL Images: Walter Bibikow tl; Dorling Kindersley: John Heseltine bl, cla, clb. Spine - Photolibrary: Mauritius/Frank Lukassek t.

All the other photos are from Archivio Fabio Ratti, Archivio Mondadori, Archivio Arnoldo Mondadori Editore, Milan.

SPECIAL EDITIONS OF DK TRAVEL GUIDES

DK Travel Guides can be purchased in bulk quantities at discounted prices for use in promotions or as premiums. We are also able to offer special editions and personalized jackets, corporate imprints, and excerpts from all of our books, tailored specifically to meet your own needs.

To find out more, please contact:

(in the United States) **SpecialSales@dk.com**

(in the UK) **travelspecialsales@uk.dk.com**

(in Canada) DK Special Sales at **general@tourmaline.ca**

(in Australia) **business.development@pearson.com.au**

Phrase Book

In Emergency

Help!	**Aiuto!**	eye-**yoo**-toh
Stop!	**Fermate!**	fair-**mah**-teh
Call a doctor.	**Chiama un medico**	kee-**ah**-mah oon **meh**-dee-koh
Call an ambulance.	**Chiama un’ ambulanza**	kee-**ah**-mah oon am-boo-**lan**-tsa
Call the police.	**Chiama la polizia**	kee-**ah**-mah lah pol-ee-**tsee**-ah
Call the fire brigade.	**Chiama i pompieri**	kee-**ah**-mah ee pom-pee-**air**-ee
Where is the telephone?	**Dov’è il telefono?**	dov-**eh** eel teh-**leh**-foh-noh?
The nearest hospital?	**L’ospedale più vicino?**	loss-peh-**dah**-leh pee-**oo** vee-**chee**-noh?

Communication Essentials

Yes/No	**Si/No**	**see**/**noh**
Please	**Per favore**	pair fah-**vor**-eh
Thank you	**Grazie**	**grah**-tsee-eh
Excuse me	**Mi scusi**	mee **skoo**-zee
Hello	**Buon giorno**	bwon **jor**-noh
Goodbye	**Arrivederci**	ah-ree-veh-**dair**-chee
Good evening	**Buona sera**	**bwon**-ah **sair**-ah
morning	**la mattina**	lah mah-**tee**-nah
afternoon	**il pomeriggio**	eel poh-meh-**ree**-joh
evening	**la sera**	lah **sair**-ah
yesterday	**ieri**	ee-**air**-ee
today	**oggi**	**oh**-jee
tomorrow	**domani**	doh-**mah**-nee
here	**qui**	**kwee**
there	**la**	**lah**
What?	**Quale?**	**kwah**-leh?
When?	**Quando?**	**kwan**-doh?
Why?	**Perchè?**	pair-**keh**?
Where?	**Dove?**	**doh**-veh?

Useful Phrases

How are you?	**Come sta?**	**koh**-meh stah?
Very well, thank you.	**Molto bene, grazie.**	**moll**-toh **beh**-neh **grah**-tsee-eh
Pleased to meet you.	**Piacere di conoscerla.**	pee-ah-**chair**-eh dee coh-**noh**-shair-lah
See you later.	**A più tardi.**	ah pee-**oo** **tar**-dee
That’s fine.	**Va bene.**	va **beh**-neh
Where is/are …?	**Dov’è/Dove sono …?**	dov-**eh**/doveh **soh**-noh?
How long does it take to get to …?	**Quanto tempo ci vuole per andare a …?**	**kwan**-toh **tem**-poh chee voo-**oh**-leh pair an-**dar**-eh ah …?
How do I get to …?	**Come faccio per arrivare a …?**	koh-meh **fah**-choh pair arri-**var**-eh ah…?
Do you speak English?	**Parla inglese?**	**par**-lah een-**gleh**-zeh?
I don’t understand.	**Non capisco.**	non ka-**pee**-skoh
Could you speak more slowly, please?	**Può parlare più lentamente, per favore?**	pwoh par-**lah**-reh pee-**oo** len-ta-**men**-teh pair fah-**vor**-eh?
I’m sorry.	**Mi dispiace.**	mee dee-spee-**ah**-cheh

Useful Words

big	**grande**	**gran**-deh
small	**piccolo**	**pee-**koh-loh
hot	**caldo**	**kal**-doh
cold	**freddo**	**fred**-doh
good	**buono**	**bwoh**-noh
bad	**cattivo**	kat-**tee**-voh
enough	**basta**	**bas-**tah
well	**bene**	**beh**-neh
open	**aperto**	ah-**pair**-toh
closed	**chiuso**	kee-**oo**-zoh
left	**a sinistra**	ah see-**nee**-strah
right	**a destra**	ah **dess**-trah
straight on	**sempre dritto**	**sem**-preh **dree**-toh
near	**vicino**	vee-**chee**-noh
far	**lontano**	lon-**tah**-noh
up	**su**	**soo**
down	**giù**	**joo**
early	**presto**	**press**-toh
late	**tardi**	**tar**-dee
entrance	**entrata**	en-**trah**-tah
exit	**uscita**	oo-**shee**-ta
toilet	**il gabinetto**	eel gah-bee-**net**-toh
free, unoccupied	**libero**	**lee**-bair-oh
free, no charge	**gratuito**	grah-**too**-ee-toh

Making a Telephone Call

I’d like to place a long-distance call.	**Vorrei fare una interurbana.**	vor-**ray** **far**-eh oona in-tair-oor-**bah**-nah
I’d like to make a reverse-charge call.	**Vorrei fare una telefonata a carico del destinatario.**	vor-**ray** **far**-eh oona teh-leh-fon-**ah**-tah ah **kar**-ee-koh dell dess-tee-nah-**tar**-ree-oh
I’ll try again later.	**Ritelefono più tardi.**	ree-teh-**leh**-foh-noh pee-oo **tar**-dee
Can I leave a message?	**Posso lasciare un messaggio?**	**poss**-oh lash-**ah**-reh oon mess-**sah**-joh?
Hold on.	**Un attimo, per favore**	oon **ah**-tee-moh, pair fah-**vor**-eh
Could you speak up a little please?	**Può parlare più forte, per favore?**	pwoh par-**lah**-reh pee-**oo** **for**-teh, pair fah-**vor**-eh?
local call	**telefonata locale**	te-leh-fon-**ah**-tah loh-cah-leh

Shopping

How much does this cost?	**Quant’è, per favore?**	kwan-**teh** pair fah-**vor**-eh?
I would like …	**Vorrei …**	vor-**ray**
Do you have …?	**Avete …?**	ah-**veh**-teh…?
I’m just looking.	**Sto soltanto guardando.**	stoh sol-**tan**-toh gwar-**dan**-doh
Do you take credit cards?	**Accettate carte di credito?**	ah-chet-**tah**-teh **kar**-teh dee **creh**-dee-toh?
What time do you open/close?	**A che ora apre/ chiude?**	ah keh **or**-ah **ah**-preh/kee-**oo**-deh?
this one	**questo**	**kweh**-stoh
that one	**quello**	**kwell**-oh
expensive	**caro**	**kar**-oh
cheap	**a buon prezzo**	ah bwon **pret**-soh
size, clothes	**la taglia**	lah **tah**-lee-ah
size, shoes	**il numero**	eel **noo**-mair-oh
white	**bianco**	bee-**ang**-koh
black	**nero**	**neh**-roh
red	**rosso**	**ross**-oh
yellow	**giallo**	**jal**-loh
green	**verde**	**vair**-deh
blue	**blu**	bloo

Types of Shop

antique dealer	**l’antiquario**	lan-tee-**kwah**-ree-oh
bakery	**il forno /il panificio**	eel **forn**-oh /eel pan-ee-**fee**-choh
bank	**la banca**	lah **bang**-kah
bookshop	**la libreria**	lah lee-breh-**ree**-ah
butcher	**la macelleria**	lah mah-chell-eh-**ree**-ah
cake shop	**la pasticceria**	lah pas-tee-chair-**ee**-ah
chemist	**la farmacia**	lah far-mah-**chee**-ah
delicatessen	**la salumeria**	lah sah-loo-meh-**ree**-ah
department store	**il grande magazzino**	eel **gran**-deh mag-gad-**zee**-noh
fishmonger	**il pescivendolo**	eel pesh-ee-**ven**-doh-loh
florist	**il fioraio**	eel fee-or-**eye**-oh
greengrocer	**il fruttivendolo**	eel froo-tee-**ven**-doh-loh
grocery	**alimentari**	ah-lee-men-**tah**-ree
hairdresser	**il parrucchiere**	eel par-oo-kee-**air**-eh
ice cream parlour	**la gelateria**	lah jel-lah-tair-**ree**-ah
market	**il mercato**	eel mair-**kah**-toh
newsstand	**l’edicola**	leh-**dee**-koh-lah
post office	**l’ufficio postale**	loo-**fee**-choh pos-**tah**-leh
shoe shop	**il negozio di scarpe**	eel neh-**goh**-tsioh dee **skar**-peh
supermarket	**il supermercato**	eel su-pair-mair-**kah**-toh
tobacconist	**il tabaccaio**	eel tah-bak-**eye**-oh
travel agency	**l’agenzia di viaggi**	lah-jen-**tsee**-ah dee vee-**ad**-jee

Sightseeing

art gallery	**la pinacoteca**	lah peena-koh-**teh**-kah
bus stop	**la fermata dell’autobus**	lah fair-**mah**-tah dell **ow**-toh-booss
church	**la chiesa** **la basilica**	lah kee-**eh**-zah lah bah-**seel**-i-kah
closed for holidays	**chiuso per le ferie**	kee-**oo**-zoh pair leh **fair**-ee-eh
garden	**il giardino**	eel jar-**dee**-no
library	**la biblioteca**	lah beeb-lee-oh-**teh**-kah
museum	**il museo**	eel moo-**zeh**-oh
railway station	**la stazione**	lah stah-tsee-**oh**-neh
tourist information	**l’ufficio** di **turismo**	loo-**fee**-choh dee too-**ree**-smoh

Staying in a Hotel

Do you have any vacant rooms?	**Avete camere libere?**	ah-**veh**-teh **kah**-mair-eh **lee**-bair-eh?
double room	**una camera doppia**	oona **kah**-mair-ah **doh**-pee-ah
with double bed	**con letto matrimoniale**	kon **let**-toh mah-tree-moh-nee-**ah**-leh
twin room	**una camera con due letti**	oona **kah**-mair-ah kon **doo**-eh **let**-tee
single room	**una camera singola**	oona **kah**-mair-ah **sing**-goh-lah
room with a bath, shower	**una camera con bagno, con doccia**	oona **kah**-mair-ah kon **ban**-yoh, kon **dot**-chah
porter	**il facchino**	eel fah-**kee**-noh
key	**la chiave**	lah kee-**ah**-veh
I have a reservation.	**Ho fatto una prenotazione.**	oh **fat**-toh oona preh-noh-tah-tsee-**oh**-neh

Eating Out

Have you got a table for …?	**Avete una tavola per … ?**	ah-**veh**-teh oona **tah**-voh-lah pair …?
I'd like to reserve a table.	**Vorrei riservare una tavola.**	vor-**ray** ree-sair-**vah**-reh oona **tah**-voh-lah
breakfast	**colazione**	koh-lah-tsee-**oh**-neh
lunch	**pranzo**	**pran**-tsoh
dinner	**cena**	**cheh**-nah
The bill, please.	**Il conto, per favore.**	eel **kon**-toh pair fah-**vor**-eh
I am a vegetarian.	**Sono vegetariano/a.**	**soh**-noh **veh**-jeh-tar-ee-**ah**-noh/nah
waitress	**cameriera**	kah-mair-ee-**air**-ah
waiter	**cameriere**	kah-mair-ee-**air**-eh
fixed price menu	**il menù a prezzo fisso**	eel meh-**noo** ah **pret**-soh **fee**-soh
dish of the day	**piatto del giorno**	pee-**ah**-toh dell **jor**-no
starter	**antipasto**	an-tee-**pass**-toh
first course	**il primo**	eel **pree**-moh
main course	**il secondo**	eel seh-**kon**-doh
vegetables	**il contorno**	eel kon-**tor**-noh
dessert	**il dolce**	eel **doll**-cheh
cover charge	**il coperto**	eel koh-**pair**-toh
wine list	**la lista dei vini**	lah **lee**-stah day **vee**-nee
rare	**al sangue**	al **sang**-gweh
medium	**al puntino**	al poon-**tee**-noh
well done	**ben cotto**	ben **kot**-toh
glass	**il bicchiere**	eel bee-kee-**air**-eh
bottle	**la bottiglia**	lah bot-**teel**-yah
knife	**il coltello**	eel kol-**tell**-oh
fork	**la forchetta**	lah for-**ket**-tah
spoon	**il cucchiaio**	eel koo-kee-**eye**-oh

Menu Decoder

l'acqua minerale gassata/naturale	lah-kwah mee-nair-ah-leh gah-**zah**-tah/nah-too-rah-leh	mineral water fizzy/still
agnello	ah-**niell**-oh	lamb
aceto	ah-**cheh**-toh	vinegar
aglio	**al**-ee-oh	garlic
al forno	al **for**-noh	baked
alla griglia	ah-lah **greel**-yah	grilled
l'aragosta	lah-rah-**goss**-tah	lobster
arrosto	ar-**ross**-toh	roast
la birra	lah **beer**-rah	beer
la bistecca	lah bee-**stek**-kah	steak
il brodo	eel **broh**-doh	broth
il burro	eel **boor**-oh	butter
il caffè	eel kah-**feh**	coffee
i calamari	ee kah-lah-**mah**-ree	squid
i carciofi	ee kar-**choff**-ee	artichokes
la carne	la **kar**-neh	meat
carne di maiale	**kar**-neh dee mah-**yah**-leh	pork
la cipolla	la chip-**oh**-lah	onion
i contorni	ee kon-**tor**-nee	vegetables
i fagioli	ee fah-**joh**-lee	beans
il fegato	eel **fay**-gah-toh	liver
il finocchio	eel fee-**nok**-ee-oh	fennel
il formaggio	eel for-**mad**-joh	cheese
le fragole	leh **frah**-goh-leh	strawberries
il fritto misto	eel free-toh **mees**-toh	mixed fried dish
la frutta	la **froot**-tah	fruit
frutti di mare	**froo**-tee dee **mah**-reh	seafood
i funghi	ee **foon**-ghee	mushrooms
i gamberi	ee **gam**-bair-ee	prawns
il gelato	eel jel-**lah**-toh	ice cream
l'insalata	leen-sah-lah-tah	salad
il latte	eel **laht**-teh	milk
lesso	**less**-oh	boiled
il manzo	eel **man**-tsoh	beef
la melanzana	lah meh-lan-**tsah**-nah	aubergine
la minestra	lah mee-**ness**-trah	soup
l'olio	loh-lee-oh	oil
il pane	eel **pah**-neh	bread
le patate	leh pah-**tah**-teh	potatoes
le patatine fritte	leh pah-tah-**teen**-eh **free**-teh	chips
il pepe	eel **peh**-peh	pepper
la pesca	lah **pess**-kah	peach
il pesce	eel **pesh**-eh	fish
il pollo	eel **poll**-oh	chicken
il pomodoro	eel poh-moh-**dor**-oh	tomato
il prosciutto cotto/crudo	eel pro-**shoo**-toh **kot**-toh/**kroo**-doh	ham cooked/cured
il riso	eel **ree**-zoh	rice
il sale	eel **sah**-leh	salt
la salsiccia	lah sal-**see**-chah	sausage
le seppie	leh **sep**-pee-eh	cuttlefish
secco	**sek**-koh	dry
la sogliola	lah **soll**-yoh-lah	sole
i spinaci	ee spee-**nah**-chee	spinach
succo d'arancia/di limone	**soo**-koh dah-**ran**-chah/dee lee-**moh**-neh	orange/lemon juice
il tè	eel **teh**	tea
la tisana	lah tee-**zah**-nah	herbal tea
il tonno	eel **ton**-noh	tuna
la torta	lah **tor**-tah	cake/tart
l'uovo	loo-**oh**-voh	egg
vino bianco	**vee**-noh bee-**ang**-koh	white wine
vino rosso	**vee**-noh **ross**-oh	red wine
il vitello	eel vee-**tell**-oh	veal
le vongole	leh **von**-goh-leh	clams
lo zucchero	loh **zoo**-kair-oh	sugar
gli zucchini	lyee dzu-**kee**-nee	courgettes
la zuppa	lah **tsoo**-pah	soup

Numbers

1	**uno**	**oo**-noh
2	**due**	**doo**-eh
3	**tre**	treh
4	**quattro**	**kwat**-roh
5	**cinque**	**ching**-kweh
6	**sei**	**say**-ee
7	**sette**	**set**-teh
8	**otto**	**ot**-toh
9	**nove**	**noh**-veh
10	**dieci**	dee-**eh**-chee
11	**undici**	**oon**-dee-chee
12	**dodici**	**doh**-dee-chee
13	**tredici**	**tray**-dee-chee
14	**quattordici**	kwat-**tor**-dee-chee
15	**quindici**	**kwin**-dee-chee
16	**sedici**	**say**-dee-chee
17	**diciassette**	dee-chah-**set**-teh
18	**diciotto**	dee-**chot**-toh
19	**diciannove**	dee-chah-**noh**-veh
20	**venti**	**ven**-tee
30	**trenta**	**tren**-tah
40	**quaranta**	kwah-**ran**-tah
50	**cinquanta**	ching-**kwan**-tah
60	**sessanta**	sess-**an**-tah
70	**settanta**	set-**tan**-tah
80	**ottanta**	ot-**tan**-tah
90	**novanta**	noh-**van**-tah
100	**cento**	**chen**-toh
1,000	**mille**	**mee**-leh
2,000	**duemila**	**doo**-eh **mee**-lah
5,000	**cinquemila**	**ching**-kweh **mee**-lah
1,000,000	**un milione**	oon meel-**yoh**-neh

Time

one minute	**un minuto**	oon mee-**noo**-toh
one hour	**un'ora**	oon **or**-ah
half an hour	**mezz'ora**	medz-**or**-ah
a day	**un giorno**	oon **jor**-noh
a week	**una settimana**	oona set-tee-**mah**-nah
Monday	**lunedì**	loo-neh-**dee**
Tuesday	**martedì**	mar-teh-**dee**
Wednesday	**mercoledì**	mair-koh-leh-**dee**
Thursday	**giovedì**	joh-veh-**dee**
Friday	**venerdì**	ven-air-**dee**
Saturday	**sabato**	**sah**-bah-toh
Sunday	**domenica**	doh-**meh**-nee-kah